

**BASS FAMILIES  
OF THE SOUTH**



**BELL**

GC  
929.2  
B293BE

*myat  
25-*

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01200 4732

GC  
929.2  
B293BE



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2018

<https://archive.org/details/bassfamiliesofso00bell>















# **BASS FAMILIES OF THE SOUTH**



by  
**ALBERT D. BELL**



A collection of historical and genealogical  
**SOURCE MATERIALS**  
from public and private records

---

**Limited Edition**

---

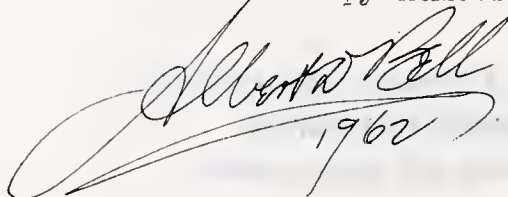
published by  
**ALBERT D. BELL**  
Rocky Mount, North Carolina  
1961

COPYRIGHT 1961

BY ALBERT D. BELL.

All rights reserved.

This edition limited to 150  
autographed copies, of which  
this is copy number 46 .

  
1962

Printed in the United States of America  
(Columbia, South Carolina)  
by lithographic (Multilith) process and  
letterpress, on American-made papers.

NOTE: This book was designed as a LOOSE-LEAF reference work in which new material could be added to the proper sections without altering the general structure of the book. The basic information offered is contained in the sections devoted to Bass records of England, Virginia, the Nansemonds, and the Counties of North Carolina, each of which is treated as a separate section and page-numbered by sections. Additional information from other states is presented in appendices, in alphabetical order, with each state section separately numbered.

1183000

T A B L E   O F   C O N T E N T S

Dedications  
Foreword  
Suggestions

ENGLISH RECORDS' SECTION

VIRGINIA RECORDS' SECTION

NANSEMOND RECORDS' SECTION

North Carolina Information  
from Census, Tax, Military,  
and Miscellaneous records.

NORTH CAROLINA COUNTY REC-  
ORDS' SECTIONS, in alpha-  
betical order; each section  
separately numbered.

\*

APPENDICES:

Some Bass records from:-  
Alabama, Arkansas, Georgia,  
Illinois, Indiana, Iowa,  
Kentucky, Louisiana, Mary-  
land (Del., N. J., & Pa.),  
Mississippi, South Carolina,  
Tennessee, and Texas; each of  
which is a separate section,  
with its own page numbers.

\*

INDICES

\*

Pictures, maps and charts  
inserted at appropriate  
places.

*Good speed - \$25.00*



Respectfully Dedicated to Mr. and Mrs.

J E R R Y   R O M E   B A S S

of

Rocky Mount, North Carolina,

1961

"A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches,

and

loving favor rather than silver or gold."

- Proverbs 22:1.







Mr. and Mrs.

JERRY ROME BASS



\*\*\*

AN ACKNOWLEDGMENT  
and a Tribute to a  
G E N T L E M A N .  
of the Old South  
Rear Admiral

I V A N E R N E S T B A S S

U. S. N. (Ret.)

\*\*\*

Pioneer in southern Bass genealogy,  
Author of "BASS FAMILY HISTORY", and  
a generous contributor to this book.  
The compiler and sponsors gratefully  
acknowledge the assistance and encour-  
agement given by ADMIRAL BASS in the  
preparation and publication of this  
collection of historical and genealog-  
ical records of "BASS FAMILIES OF THE  
SOUTH."

\*\*\*

"Let us now praise famous men,  
and our fathers that begat us.  
--- men furnished with ability,  
living peacefully in their ha-  
bitations, --- honored in their  
generations, --- their glory  
shall not be blotted out."

- From: - Ecclesiasticus,  
44th Chapter.





Rear Admiral

IVAN E. BASS

U.S.N. (Ret.)



# Albert B. Bell

## I N T R O D U C T I O N

### " W H Y ? "

This collection of historical and genealogical source materials was gathered and published to lessen the danger of further losses of authentic information about the BASS FAMILIES OF THE SOUTH.

Courthouse fires and the vandalism of invading armies destroyed many ancient and valuable public records of southern counties. Some that survived are in deplorable condition because of so-called "acts of God" and the carelessness of man. Autograph collectors have mutilated some public documents. Ancestor-hunters have helped themselves to their forefathers' papers, without any regard for the interests of other descendants. Thoughtless users of public records, including lawyers who should know better, sometimes fail to put things back where they found them. Many record books have been damaged by water, excessive heat, insects or rodents. Some packets of papers, in many counties, are too brittle to be opened by any untrained person. And, it should be noted in passing, that many southern records are in Northern collections. It is indeed remarkable that so many southern public records are in excellent condition and available for inspection and study. It is fortunate, also, that dedicated amateurs copied so many documents before the originals were destroyed or severely damaged, and placed their copies in the care of historical and genealogical societies.

Private family records are not easily found. Some were taken to distant places by pioneer families. Others were left behind, in attics and barns, or have descended from daughter to daughter until discarded by some daughter who had no idea of their significance. One may trace the female descendants of an ancestor until the present owner of old family records is found, and then be denied permission to see the records! A parent or grandparent may have forgotten that he promised a certain item to a particular person, and gave it to another; or, some acquisitive member of the family may have "liberated" almost everything that wasn't nailed down or too heavy to move. Those who acquired family heirlooms because of some lapse of memory, or by the exercise of personal initiative, are often fearful that others will challenge their right to those possessions. Consequently, they either deny access to the information, or allow it to be copied only on condition that their identities will not be revealed.

Another source of historical and genealogical information is a tombstone; especially one that gives the exact dates of birth and death of an ancestor, or the maiden name of a wife, or other pertinent facts. Many tombstones have been smashed by falling trees or limbs, defaced by vandals, or have become weatherworn, moss-covered, and illegible. Irreverent and greedy landowners have plowed over many private family cemeteries, one row of graves at a time, until the whole plot was in cultivation, and used the tombstones to fill ruts in their driveways.

The same fates could befall some of the records reported in this book. That is sufficient reason for its publication.

EXPLANATION OF THE FORMAT:

The records reported in this book are presented in geographical order dictated by these considerations:

**ENGLAND:**

.. The name-line ancestors of southern Bass families lived in ENGLAND. Also, some land-grants of North Carolina Bass families are recorded there.

**VIRGINIA:**

.. The immigrant ancestors settled, first, in VIRGINIA. Their earliest American records are recorded in this State. Some descendants still live on or near their ancient forefathers' tracts.

**THE NANSEMONDS:**

It was in Virginia that some of the early Basses intermarried with some of the Nansemond Indians. Hence, the parenthetical report on that subject, numbered separately, and appended to the Virginia section.

**NORTH CAROLINA:**

.. By 1790, the majority of southern Bass families resided in NORTH CAROLINA. They were so numerous, and their records are so voluminous that the principal subjects and most counties were treated as separate sections, each with its own page numbers.

**OTHER STATES:**

.. Before and after 1790, many Bass families moved from Virginia and North Carolina to points farther south or west. They went in so many different directions, over such a broad span of years, that their records had to be presented by STATES, in alphabetical order. Each of these State sections is numbered separately. References to still more states may be found by consulting page 79 of the Indices.

**INDICES:**

The references follow the order indicated above: ENGLAND, VIRGINIA, The Nansemonds, NORTH CAROLINA, and OTHER STATES. Each of the MAJOR sections begins with a yellow page of information about the contents of that section.

Although the copy you are using may be a "tight-bound" library book, this work was designed for LOOSE-LEAF BINDING. It was intended for the use of experienced genealogists and historians who could be expected to add their own notes to the appropriate sections, according to the nation, state, or county of origin of the records.

The compiler of this collection will be the first to admit that it does not contain the answers to all questions that may be asked about the southern Bass families. That is why he has treated the collection as one to be expanded by the addition of new material and designed it for loose leaf use.

It should be mentioned that this book does not duplicate any substantial part of ADMIRAL IVAN E. BASS' great book on "BASS FAMILY HISTORY" which covers "Esau Bass, Revolutionary Soldier, his brother Jonathan Bass, and their descendants." That book may be ordered from its author, at 3601 Connecticut Ave., N. W., Washington 8, D. C. It was published in 1955, and is a desirable addition to any genealogical library.

While this book and the Admiral's book may not contain the information you are seeking, the two should come very close to pinpointing the limited area in which it would be reasonable to concentrate your efforts. They should assist you in eliminating from further consideration those Basses who were NOT your ancestors. We sincerely hope that you will use and enjoy these books.



SUGGESTIONS FOR BEGINNERS IN  
G E N E A L O G Y

Many good books and pamphlets on genealogical technics have been published. Consult your favorite genealogical society for its recommendations.

1.

This is a collection of source materials and not of connected pedigrees. It may be confusing to beginners in genealogy, until they become acquainted with the format of this book and the reasons for its unusual design. Read the Introduction, Table of Contents, and Yellow Pages. Then, leaf through the sections that interest you. Soon, you should be able to use the book with no difficulty.

2.

When you have found an item of interest, read the whole section in which it appears. You may find something that was not indexed. It may be that you will discover an item about a relative of your ancestor that would apply to him, too. **EXAMPLE:** A N.C. deed described an Edward Bass as "of Norfolk Co., Va." Another reference proved that a John Bass was his brother. Following the clue as to Edward's birthplace led to evidence, in Virginia, that John was also a native of Norfolk County.

3.

Wills are not the only sources of genealogical information, and they can be misleading if other records are not considered. Some wills do not mention all of the heirs by name. Some contain only general references to the testator's children. Even when a will recites the full list of children, it can be misleading if one son predeceased his father, leaving a son named for his paternal grandfather. The chronological order of deaths is not always indicative of the order of descent of the persons. **EXAMPLE:** Ephrain Bass of Wayne County, N. C., left a fairly detailed will (pp. 27, 28 of that section) but deeds of gift to sons John and Absalom prove that he had two sons who were not mentioned in the will.-(pp. 11, 12, Wayne Co., N. C., section.)

4.

Do not attach too much significance to so-called "name patterns." Common names were repeated in succeeding generations of all families. Family names used as Christian names were not unusual. Several distantly-related Bass families named sons for other old Virginia families: Bennett, Burgess, Burwell, Boykin, Jordan, Giles, etc. (See the first Index for examples.)

5.

States and counties were not surrounded by legions of fire-breathing dragons to keep people from crossing their boundaries. Many people owned land that straddled county or state lines, requiring the making of records about individuals in two or more county courthouses. Sometimes there were several men of the same name and of about the same age in the same county at the same time! Beginners are cautioned against jumping to unwarranted conclusions about the number of persons indicated by the number of counties in which records are found. Many Besses owned property in several counties. Some of them moved about, and back and forth; claiming first one place and then another as the place of legal residence. Father and son, cousins, uncles, and nephews often had the same name. Cousins of the same name are particularly confusing when their wives also had the same first name, and all lived in the same county. All of the evidence relating to each of such families must be studied before positive identification can be made.

6.

Pay attention to the names of streams mentioned as landmarks in deeds, mortgages, wills, and divisions of real estate among heirs. Take note of the metes and bounds and other distinguishing characteristics of tracts as they descend from ancestors to descendants. No matter how many men of the same name may have lived in the same county at the same time, only one of them could sell, mortgage, inherit or bequeath a particular parcel of land. Identify each man with his own property. The stream name mentioned in many southern deeds, etc., is particularly helpful in such instances. Inexpensive maps of county road systems often show the courses of obscure local streams. These may be ordered from the State Highway Departments of the several states, or from the County Engineer's office.

7.

If the name of an ancestor cannot be found in the public records of a certain county, after a certain date, but you know that he died in that county and was buried there, it is possible that he had his legal residence in some distant place and passed away while visiting a son or daughter who had not moved. His will would then be recorded in the county of his legal residence.

8.

Although many Virginia and North Carolina families moved farther to the South or west, some returned after a lapse of years. Our colonial ancestors were not seriously hampered by their primitive means of transportation. Some of them went farther and more often than their present-day descendants. It is an established fact that people of western Virginia, North Carolina, Tennessee and Kentucky actually drove hogs to Smithfield, Virginia, for export to the West Indies. Itinerant merchants, mariners, fishermen, drovers, Indian traders, trappers, prospectors, ministers, horse-traders, - gamblers, rustlers, and bandits, - and ordinary sight-seers, - did a great deal of traveling.

9.

To find the approximate year of birth of an ancestor, subtract 21 years from the date of the first public record of his transactions. He had to be at least 21 to sign a deed, act as a bondsman, serve on a jury, or to witness a signature. **EXAMPLES** Abraham Bass witnessed a deed in 1745. Therefore, he was born before 1724, and was more than 80 when he died in 1805. His father, John Bass, Jr., bought land in 1722. He was born before 1701. His parents were married in 1696, and he had an elder brother, so he probably wasn't born before 1698. He must have been between 76 and 79 when he died in 1777.

10.

It is standard procedure to record the progress of your research on pedigree charts; but do not allow chart-making to become the object of your labors. Names and dates are not interesting topics of conversation. Neophyte ancestor hunters often make enemies and alienate people by boring others with dull recitations of names, dates, counties, and begats. If you are spending time and money gathering the **NAMES** of ancestors, for heaven's sake, spend a little more and learn something about the **PEOPLE** who had those names. If you find that you had some famous ancestors, resist the temptation to boast about them, especially if you haven't done anything noteworthy. Thoughtless boasters invite unflattering comparisons, such as "What have you done for humanity?" or nasty comments that indicate the family must be "like a sweet potato vine, the best part of which is buried." Even your relatives will ask if you found any horsethieves hanging from the family tree. (See Valentine of the 1890's on the next page.)



"ONE OF YOUR ANCESTORS."

"A picture to hang in your parlor I send:  
An ancestor's portrait it is, my dear friend.  
That it's genuine no one who sees it can doubt;  
The resemblance to you so plainly sticks out."

- a comic Valentine of the 1890's.

Another, of the same period, bore the title "YOUR FAMILY TREE" and featured an old nut-tree in which monkeys were swinging by their tails - and men by their necks, - while squirrels scampered among its branches.

\*

Much of this crude humor, involving genealogy, was inspired by nonentities who boasted of their ancestry, but who had not done anything to make their ancestors proud of them!

11.

Gather pictures of your ancestors. Seek and copy their old family Bible records, letters, journals, diaries, and references to them in state and local history books. Trace title to their home plantations, to the present owners, so that you can visit their old homes. There, you may find their tombstones, if they still exist. Search for records of military services, church affiliation, membership in fraternal societies, political activities, religious or philosophical writings. In other words, get to "know" your ancestors.

Do not hesitate to inspect civil and criminal court records. They may reveal that your ancestor was a judge, public official, attorney, witness, or a man who rendered interesting service to the nation, state or community. If you find that he (or his wife) was involved in some now-amusing escapade, it may make you more tolerant of the foibles of living relatives, or help to explain some of your own defects. Many prominent citizens of colonial Maryland were called "hogge thieffes," - or worse. The language of old court records is often as spicy as that of a modern novel, and more entertaining than the products of modern literary exhibitionism.

12.

While you are satisfying your curiosity about your own ancestors, do something constructive for the cause of historical research by copying ALL old Bible records, etc., that you may find along the way, even if they have no value to you. Attach an affidavit setting forth the name of the publisher of the Bible, date of publication, name and address of the present owner, and that the copy you made is a true and complete copy of the original records. Then, give the copy and affidavit to your favorite genealogical society or state archives department.

If you find any old public records in private collections, notify the State Archivist or county clerk, so that arrangements may be made for their return to the proper authorities. Or, make arrangements for the records to be copied.

Church records in private hands should be returned to the congregation, if it still exists. Otherwise, try to get the present owner to give them to the denominational headquarters or to the State Archives department.

REMINDERS:

Never remove any public record of an ancestor from the office or library which has lawful responsibility for its preservation. Only the officers responsible for its care can certify that it is genuine. In the possession of any private person it is nothing more than a private writing of questionable authenticity; and, for that reason, of no value to you. (It is a criminal offense to steal or mutilate public records!)

When in a courthouse or state archives search-room, USE ONE DOCUMENT AT A TIME. Replace each one, exactly where it belongs, before taking another from its proper place. Do your best to prevent damage to the original records. Wash your hands so that you do not leave body grease on the pages. Turn pages with care. Do not use pens or ball point pens while working with original records. Resist the temptation to mark or underline anything in the records, no matter how important it may be for your purposes. (Mark or underline your own copies, as much as you please, but do not deface public records or any other originals.) If you have any doubt about the proper place of any book or document, ask the attendant to help you. Then, you and others will be able to find the records again, when needed.

Enjoy your hobby. Help to make it enjoyable for others! THANK YOU! ADB

SOME OF THE BASSE

FAMILY RECORDS IN

E N G L A N D

\*

of particular interest to  
American Bass Families of  
early Virginia ancestry.

\*

\* \*



SOME BASS FAMILY RECORDS

in

E N G L A N D

PARISH REGISTERS OF ST. GABRIEL, Fenchurch Street, London, 1571-1620

BAPTISMS:

29 Dec. 1589 Nathaniell Basse son of Humphrey Bass, haberdasher  
30 Oct. 1591 Richard son of Humphrey Bass, french merchant against  
Mynsyng Layne  
7 May 1593 Humfry Basse son of Humfrye Basse, marchante  
20 Oct. 1594 William Basse son of Humfrye Basse, marchant  
25 Jan. 1595-6 Mary Basse dau. of Humfry Basse, marchant, girdler  
3 July 1597 Hester Basse dau. of Mr. Humfry Basse, marchant  
18 Nov. 1599 Humfry Basse son of Humfry Bass marchant in the High Street  
21 Feb. 1601-2 Thomas Basse son of Humfrie Basse, merchant

BURIALS:

12 Feb. 1594-5 William Basse the sonne of Humfrye Basse, merchant, in the  
boddye of the Church  
11 Jan. 1602-3 Thomas Basse son of Humfrye Basse.

PARISH REGISTERS OF ST. ALPHAGE, Cripplegate, London.

BAPTISMS, 1627-1702:

3 Dec. 1646 Samuel son of Edward Basse and Susan his wife  
30 Aug. 1653 Hannah dau. of Edward Bass and Susam His wife.

BURIALS, 1640-1670:

3 Apr. 1645 Charles son of Edward Basse.  
3 July 1654 \*Nathaniel Basse, in the Church

\*NOTE: No will or administration of Nathaniel Bass in the Prerogative Court.  
The other probate courts did not function at this period.

PARISH REGISTERS OF ST. JOHN AT HACKNEY, County Middlesex.

BAPTISMS:

3 June 1632 Hester, dau. of Mr. Edward and Hannah Basse. Sir William  
Appleby was godfather, and the young Countess of Desmond  
and Mrs. Anne Holmed, godmothers.  
2 Aug. 1633 Robart son of Edward Basse, born 18 July. The Lord Brooke  
and Sr. Henry Roseweare godfathers and the Lady Pooley  
godmother.

PARISH REGISTERS OF ALL HALLOWS', London Wall.

MARRIAGES:

4 Apr. 1646-7 Humfrey Bass & Sicily Ockley  
17 Feb. 1647-8 Henry Basse & Margaret (no surname)

PARISH REGISTERS OF ALL HALLOWS', London Wall. (Cont.)

1 Dec. 1651 Thomas Basse & Elizabeth Langley  
7 July 1659 Thomas Basse & Mary Pratt  
30 Sept. 1664 Richard Basse & Mary Backsbeest

- - - - -

PARISH REGISTERS OF ST. BOTOLPH'S, Bishopsgate, London.

MARRIAGES:

2 Feb. 1698-9 John Basse & Sarah Spencer, by banns  
26 July 1739 Thomas Jackson & Mary Bass, by banns

BURIALS:

8 Dec. 1605 Judeth Basse, infant  
15 Mar. 1608-9 Katherine Basse, christome  
21 Dec. 1609 Nathaniel Basse, 26  
11 Apr. 1666 Charles Basse, 53  
4 Apr. 1683 John Basse, infant  
23 Nov. 1685 Ann Basse, 5  
23 Aug. 1687 Richard Basse, 18

- - - - -

PARISH REGISTERS OF ST. MARY WOOLNOTH, London.

MARRIAGES:

19 June 1558 Thomas Basse & Alice Steward  
26 June 1558 Thomas Basse & Elizabeth Payne (No error: both 1558)

BURIALS:

6 Nov. 1587 Agnes Basse, widdowe, out of Mr. Francis' house, Goldsmith.

- - - - -

PARISH REGISTERS OF ST. MARY MAGDALEN, Milk Street, London.

Baptised 27 July 1639 Charles and Mary, twinnes, children of Edward  
Basse and Hannah.  
Buried 14 Mar. 1639-40, Mary a young child of Edward Basse. In the  
chancel near the Reading Deske.  
Buried 5 July 1642, Sarah dau. of Edward Basse. In the chancel  
neere to Mr. Aldworth's pew.

NOTE: - in "The Inhabitants of London in 1638" compiled by T. C. Dale on basis  
of settlement of tithes in that year, - Mr. Basse's property value was L70 per  
annum, - the largest single assessment in this parish.

- - - - -

Buried at St. Michael, Cornhill, London, 15 Sept. 1646 Edward Basse, tallow  
chandler out of Finch lane.  
Buried at St. Peter, Cornhill, London, 8 Aug. 1619 Thomas Basse, servant to  
Thomas Berrie, cheesemonger in Leadenhall Street.  
Married at St. Mary-le-Bowe, London, 14 Feb. 1619-20 Edward Bass and Hannah  
Hewet.  
Married at St. Catherine Coleman, London, 11 Dec. 1621 William Basse and  
Susanna Sandbourne.



PARISH REGISTERS OF ST. HELEN'S, Bishopsgate, London.

Baptised 22 Sept. 1576 William son of William Basse  
14 Aug. 1575 Phillipp dau of William Basse  
30 June 1605 Barnaby son of Humphrey Basse, gyrdler & Mary  
14 Dec. 1606 John sone of Humphrey Basse, gyrdlar, & Mary  
15 May 1608 Lidea dau of Humfry Basse, girdlor, & Mary.  
14 Jan. 1609 Abigail dau of Humfry Basse, girdlor, & Mary  
5 May 1613 Luke son of Humfry Basse, girdlor, & Mary  
27 June 1615 Sara, dau of Humfry Basse, girdlor, & Mary  
Buried: 26 Jan. 1628-9 Lidea dau of Humfry Basse, girdlor, & Mary  
\* 4 June 1616 HUMPHRY BASSE, Girdler.  
\*22 July 1616 Marye wife of Humfry Basse, Citizen &  
Girdler of London, deceased.

\*NOTE: Wills of Humphrey Basse and Mary his widow were proved in the  
Prerogative Court of Canterbury (Registered 65 Cope & 80 Cope.)

BRIEF ABSTRACT OF WILL OF HUMPHREY BASSE (see Note above):

Dated 13 May 1616; proved 6 June 1616 by Mary Basse, relict, executrix:  
Mentions WIFE Mary; SONS Nathaniel, Richard, Samuel, Humphrey and Luke;  
Daughters Hester, Abigail, and Sarah; and daughter Mary Walthall, wife\*  
of Mr. Luke Walthall; father-in-law Mr. Charles Pressy and his wife;  
brother Thomas Basse, late deceased; brother William Basse; Abraham  
Busher, John Busher, Nathaniel Busher, Jeremy Busher, Dr. Sampson Hussey,  
Thomas Franklin, William Williston, Humphrey Browne, Richard Bogan,  
Anthony Arrington, Henry and Mary Bradley, Mary Sumpton (nurse), and  
nurse James. Witnesses Edward Lawman, Thomas Hobson, William Perrye.  
on 16 Dec. 1617 commission granted Mary (Basse) Walthall, daughter of  
the deceased to administer according to the tenor of the will, "for that  
Mary Basse the relict and executrix is deceased and that Luke Walthall  
executor of Mary Basse is also deceased." - Register 65 Cope.

- - WILL OF MARY BASSE, late wife and sole executrix of Humfroy Basse, etc.,  
mentions debts of late husband - refers to children, but names only son  
Nathaniel and son-in-law Luke Walthall.\* - Register 80 Cope. -

\*(Marriage License issued by the Bishop of London, 12 Feb. 1610-11:  
Luke Walthall, Merchant, & Mary Basse, of St. Helen Bishopgate, London,  
spinster, daughter of Humphrey Basse, of the same, merchant. To marry at  
St. Giles in the Fields, co. Middlesex.)(Luke and Mary Walthall had two  
children, William and Mary, of whom the former died young.)

- - WILL IF GENEVIEVE PRESSEY, "heretofore widow of Dominick Buscier, of  
London, merchant, stranger, deceased, now wife of Charles Pressey, of Bishop's  
Tonne, co. Wilts, Esquire." - Dated 3 Mar. 1619-20. Proved 10 Apr. 1620.  
- refers to contract between husband Charles Pressey and son-in-law Humfrey  
Basse, deceased, dated 2 July 44 Eliz, (1602). Requests to poor of the  
French Church in London and to widows of parish of St. Catherine Coleman,  
London. Nephew John Torchy and his sister Mary Torchy; Mary Pressey, hus-  
band's daughter; brother Thomas Pressey; brother John Clerke and wife Suzan,  
sister of husband; Henry Bradley, wife, their dau. Jane and "other children;"  
Nathaniel Buschier, his wife, daughter, and his brother Jeremy; Thos. Hebson  
and wife; Sampson Hussey who was husband of "my daughter Jane;" widow of  
my son Constantine Buschier; Anne and Jane, daughters of my son Abraham

ABSTRACT OF WILL OF GENEVIEVE PRESSEY, (Cont.)

Busscier; - Mary and Deborah Hussey (both under 21) daughters of my daughter Jane Hussey; - my son John Busscier; - NATHANIEL BASSE; - RICHARD HUMFREY, AND SAMUEL BASSE, brothers of the said Nathaniel and SONS OF MY DAUGHTER MARY BASSE; - Margaret wife of my son John Busscier; - ABIGAIL, SARA, and LUKE BASSE (all under 21) youngest children of my son-in-law HUMPHREY BASSE; - Jane Busscier now wife of Philippe Tiffield, and her mother Mrs. Garrett; - Mr. Powell, minister of Bishop's Tonne, and his daughter Jane; - James and Elizabeth Arnestronge grandchildren of my husband; - MARY WALTHALL widow of \*the late Luke Walthall, and her son William. - Jeremy Busscier, son of my late son Constantine to be executor. Friends Mr. Thomas Franklyn and Mr. Humfrey Browne, overseers.

NOTE: The testatrix evidently married three times, for on 8 Dec. 1596, a license was granted by Bishop of London for Richard Deane of London, gent., to marry Genevieve Buscyer, of St. Katherine Coleman, London, - widow of Dominic Buscyer, late of the same, merchant, foreigner. Marriage was solemnized 13 Dec. 1596, - St. Catherine Coleman parish church.

Dominic Buscier, her first husband, appears in several lists of aliens living in London during Elizabeth's reign. In 1571 he was living in the parish of St. Catherine Coleman; described as Dominick Bussher, born in Italy; Jane his wife born in Roane (Rouen?), have lived here tenne years. Italian 1, French 1. In 1582 his name appears as Dominico Busher, and with a double s in 1583. He subscribed £100 toward a loan to the Queen, 1588.

\*- - WILL OF LUKE WALTHALL, dated 30 Nov. 1617. - On 16 Dec. 1617, Mary, relict of the deceased, commissioned to administer the estate during the minority of son William Walthall. - Registered 120 Weldon.

- - WILL OF KATHERINE BASSE, daughter of THOMAS BASSE, late of London. Haberdasher, deceased (of Parish of St. Gregory, London) dated 7 May, 3 Elizabeth (1596). Heirs: Brother William Basse; John Beckett, son of uncle Richard Beckett; and said uncle. Proved 28 May 1596. Reg. 37 Drake.

- - WILL OF WILLIAM BASSE (one of Proctors of Court of Arches), 21 July 1618, mentions intended voyage, "no assurance of return". Wife (not named) executrix; brother Thomas Basse; cousin Elizabeth Wogan. Proved 10 Sept. 1624. Reg. 78 Byrd.

- - WILL OF ANNE BASSE, of London, widow (of St. Gregory near St. Paul's) dated 10 Sept. 1624. Daughter, Elizabeth Browne, wife of Ambrose Browne, of Betsworth Castle, co. Surrey, Esq. - niece Elizabeth Wogane. Proved 20 Oct. 1624. Reg. 88 Byrd.

- - WILL OF BRIDGET GARROLD, of Pleshey, co. Essex, widow; 26 Apr. 1649. Grandchildren: William Basse, Mary Basse, Bridget Basse, and John Basse. Son-in-law William Basse the elder. - Proved 16 May 1650. Reg. 69 Pembroke.

- - WILL OF JOHN BASSE, aboard the Allippo, merchant, - 3 March 1655-56. "My brother, JOHN BASSE." (no error); sister, Anne Basse. proved 19 Sept. 1656. - Register 320 Berkeley.

-- WILL OF EDWARD BASSE, citizen and mercer of London, 13 Jan. 16 Chas. ii (1664-5). - Wife, Susan Basse; younger children, Sammuell, Hannah, and Elizabeth Basse. Uncle, Mr. John Bradley, citizen and haberdasher, London. Proved 27 May 1665. Register 46 Hyde.

-- WILL OF STEPHEN BASSE, parish of St. Peter ad Vincula within the liberty of the Tower of London, - 26 Aug. 1665. Brothers William and Thomas Basse, guardians of his children and executors. (Children not mentioned by name.) Proved 22 Sept. 1665. Register 90 Hyde.

CONSISTORY COURT OF LONDON:-

-- WILL OF JOAN BASSE, 7 June 1592, - to Margaret Basse, daughter of Ambrose Basse my brother. - Proved 9 Sept. 1592. Reg. 46 Sperin.

-- WILL OF THOMAS BASSE, (nuncupative) - parish of St. James Clerkenwell, co. Middlesex, 11 Sept. 1634. - Wife Dorcas; sister Ursula Basse. Proved 3 Oct. 1634. Register 203 Allen.

ARCHDEACONRY COURT OF LONDON:

1611	Basse, William, St. James Clerkenwell,	22 Feb.	Admon AB	5/11
1644	Basse, Arthur, St. Botolph Aldgate,	6 Aug.	" "	7/156
1685	Basse, George, St. Andrew Holborn,	13 July	" "	14/110
1686	Basse, Francis, St. Margaret Moses,	1 Apr.	" "	14/153

ARCHDEACONRY COURT OF MIDDLESEX:

1665,	Basse, Edward, St. Martin in Fields	14 Dec.	" "	1, 133
1668,	Basse, George, " " " "	17 Oct.	Will reg.1,	276

COURT OF DEAN AND CHAPTER OF ST. PAUL'S:

1535-6, Basse, Christopher, fo. 98. (Only Basse to 1708) +

CONSISTORY COURT OF LONDON:

1592-1609	Basse, Joanna,	Reg. 45	Sperin.
1604	Basse, Thomas,	202	Allen
1627-37	Basse, Thomas,	185	

COMMISSARY COURT OF LONDON:

1606,	Basse, John,	Poplar,	1 July	Reg. 20/188
1607,	" ,	Richard Finchley	5 Mar.	21/20
1621,	" ,	Annis Finchley, wid.	2 May,	23/500
1634-5	" ,	Dorcas		fo.261
1635-6	" ,	Francis		fo.300
1641	" ,	William - Stepney, Middlesex,	26 Nov.	fo. 67
1646	" ,	Edward, - St. Michael Cornhill, London,		
		(16 Sep.) bachelor, to Alice Basse, sis.		fo.204
1662	" ,	Richard, 5 July, - Mary Basse, relict, executrix.		
1665	" ,	Cecilia, will,	Oct.	A.B. 27
1665	" ,	Humphrey,	admon. Oct.	" 24
1665-6	" ,	William,	" Mar.	
1667-70	" ,	Ephraim, will,	Jan.	fo. 46

SOME BASS MARRIAGES, LONDON and MIDDLESEX, 1538-1625 - (Additional)

1540	Basse, Joan and Noge Dowblich	St. Benet Finck
1542	" , William and Margaret Carkin	St. James Garlickhite
1545	" , Agnes and Benjamin Willowses	St. Mary Woolnoth
1551	" , Alice and Edward Foster	St. James Garlickhite

SOME BASS MARRIAGES, LONDON and MIDDLESEX (Continued):

1559	Basse, Henry and Annes Hilton	St. Andrew Undershaft
1562	" , John and Elizabeth Cowleshell	St. Olave Jewry
1567	" , Elizabeth and Wm. Harden	St. Gregory by St. Paul
1571	" , Richard and Margaret Friend	St. Olave, Hart Street
1575	" , Johane and Thomas Beverley	St. James Clerkenwell
1584	" , Amy and Richard Prior	" " "
1596	" , John and Agnes Cole	St. Gregory by St. Paul
1599	" , Hugh and Ann Venables	" " " "
1600	" , Henry and Winifred Moorcroft	Uxbridge
1601	" , Elizabeth and Francis Plummer	South Mimms
1602	" , Richard and Alice Alton	Finchley
1602	" , John and Ann Wildridge	Stepney
1603	" , John and Elizabeth Green	St. James Clerkenwell
1603	" , Robert and Agnes Taylor	South Mimms
1603	" , John and Rebecca .....	St. Mary at Hill
1609	" , Francis and Joan Bowkham	St. Saviour, Southwark
1609	" , Mary and John Pennington	South Mimms
1610	" , Agnes and John Mallin	License, Bp. of London
1611	" , Joan and Robert Laville	St. Mary le Strand
1616	" , Nicholas and Hester Gore	St. Mary Aldermary
1616	" , Hester and Thomas Hobson	Stepney
1620	" , Susan and John Todd	License, Bp. of London
1622	" , Jane and Richard Grubb	St. James Clerkenwell
1624	" , Henry and Frances Wortlei	St. Saviour, Southwark
1624	" , Margaret and Timothy Willmot	" " "

NOTE: The foregoing references are from various indices and far from complete, even from existing registers; and many registers are lost.

BASS FAMILY OF LEICESTER: (Maryland and South Carolina sections mention.)  
 Henry Hartop: "Roll of the Mayors of Leicester."

\* "Thomas Bass, son of John of St. Margaret's, - baptised 15 Sep. 1689.  
 - - Alderman 1730, Mayor 1736. Died 4 July 1754 in his 64th year. Bur.  
 St. Margaret's 7 July. Mrs. Elizabeth (second wife) died 1756, a. 67.  
 One daughter of Thomas, Margaret, m. Saml. Oliver, Mayor, 1762.

Monumental Inscriptions in Churchyard of St. Margaret's, Leicester:

1. William Bass died 8 March 1782 age 49. Ann, widow of William, died 19 Nov. 1787, age 52.
2. John Bass, Esquire, died 8 Nov. 1764, aged 69.
3. Robert Bass, Gent., died 10 June 1772, aged 52
- \*4. Thomas Bass, late Alderman and once Mayor of this Corporation, (as above)  
 Elizabeth, (first) wife of Thomas, died 13 March 1734-5, aged 34.  
 Son John, no date.
5. Margaret Bass wife of Robert Bass died 18 Jan. 1753, aged 90.  
 Elizabeth Bass daughter of late Mr. Alderman Bass died 20 Aug. 1748, aged 33.
6. Peter Bass died 29 May 1739 aged 4. (?)

WILLS REGISTERED AT SOMERSET HOUSE: (and/or Administrations)

1660, John Basse Admon book Aug. Nabbs.	1682, Jonathus Basse May, Cottle.
1662, Prudence Basse, Suffolk, July, Laud, f. 94	
1665, Edwardus Basse, London, May, Hyde, f. 46	1683, Georgius Basse, Dec., Drax.
1665, Stepheus Basse, " " f. 90	
1677, Nicholas Basse, Warwick, Mar., Hale (will)	1684, John Bass, May, Hare.
1680, Samuel Basse, August, Bath.	1685, Richardus Basse, Jan.
1681, Jones Basse, September, North.	1685, Edvardus Basse, July, Cann.

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1689, Gulielmus (Wm.) Bass, May, Ent.        | 1734, Anne Basse, Midsx., Jan. Ockham.    |
| 1691, Edvardus Bass, April, Vere.            | 1734, John Bass, Devon, March, Ockham.    |
| 1692, John Basse, October, Fane.             | 1734, Philip Bass, Lond. Apr., Ockham.    |
| 1693, John Basse, Hunt'n, July, Coker.       | 1739, Ann Bass, Leic'r., July, Henschman. |
| 1694, John Basse, Oxford, April, Box.        | 1741, Wm. Bass, Surrey, June, Spurway.    |
| 1696, Charles Bass, Pts. May, Bond.          | 1741, Wm. Bass, Midsx., Aug. Spurway.     |
| 1696, John Bass, Pts., May, Bond.            | 1741, John Bass, Pts., Aug. Spurway.      |
| 1697, Elias Bass, Pts., Oct. Pine.           | 1742, Philip Bass, Mdsx Jan. Trenley.     |
| 1698, John Basse, Suff., April, Lort.        | 1745, John Bass, Pts. July. Seymer.       |
| 1698, George Bass, Dev., July, Lort.         | 1749, Bass, Peter, Pts. May, Lisle.       |
| 1700, Anna Basse, Cambs. Nov. Noel.          | 1749, Wm. Bass, Midsx. March, Lisle.      |
| 1702, Susanna Basse Midsx. Apr. Hern.        | 1750, Luke Bass, Midsx., Dec. Greenly.    |
| 1703, Edward Basse, Pts., Feb. Degg.         | 1751, Ann Bass, Oxon, March, Busby.       |
| 1703, Mary Bass, London, July Degg.          | 1753, John Bass, Midsx Feb., Searle.      |
| 1703, Thomas Bass, Pts., Dec. Degg.          | 1753, Jane Basse, Midsx., June, Searle.   |
| 1703, Adam Bass, Pts., Dec. Degg.            | 1755, Elizab. Bass, Lond. Aug. Paul.      |
| 1704, St. Rich'dus Bass, Midsx, Ash.         | 1755, William Bass, Midsx, Dec. Paul.     |
| 1704, Cornelius A. Bass, } Nov. Ash.         | 1758, Daniel Bass, Pts., Nov. Hutton.     |
| 1704, Anderson C. Bass }                     | 1762, Richard Bass, Midsx, Mar. St.Eloy.  |
| 1705, Thomas Bass, Midsx., Dec. Gee.         | 1763, Richard Bass, Warw., Apr. Caesar.   |
| 1707, William Bass, Pts., April, Poley.      | 1765, Antonio Bass, Pts. Sept. Rushworth. |
| 1707, James Bass, London, Oct. Poley.        | 1765, Samuel Bass, Mdsx. Nov. Rushworth.  |
| 1708, Tisdall Bass, Midsx, Mar. Barrett.     | 1766, Rev. John Bass, Warw. May, Tyndall. |
| 1712, Jonathan Bass, Brist. Mar. Barnes.     | 1767, Wright Bass, Midsx, Feb. Legard.    |
| 1712, Richard Bass, Pts. Nov. Barnes.        | 1768, Thos. Bass, Sr., " Oct. Secker.     |
| 1714, Johannes Bass, Midsx. June, Aston.     | 1771, John Bass, Ire., Apr. Trevor.       |
| 1714, Jo'nes Bass, Hert. July, Aston.        | 1771, George Bass, Essex, June, Trevor.   |
| 1715, Maria Basse, Bucks., Jan. Fagg.        | 1772, Joel Bass, London, Feb. Taverner.   |
| 1715, Johannes Basse, Surr. May Fagg.        | 1772, Davis Bass, Midsx, Apr. Taverner.   |
| 1717, Thomas Basse, Devon, Jan. Whitfield.   | 1776, Richard Bass, Warw. Mar. Bellas.    |
| 1718, Jane Bass, Midsx., Jan. Tenison.       |   |
| 1721, Stephen Bass, Devon, June, Buckingham. |   |
| 1722, William Bass, London, Jan. Marlbro.    |   |
| 1726, Sasannah Bass, " " Plymouth.           |   |
| 1728, John Bass, Midsx. Nov. Brook.          |   |
| 1733, Wm. Bass, Leic., Jan. Price.           |   |

NOTE: Le Bas, Bois, Bas, etc. omitted from above list since no close connection with Bass or Basse is apparent. A.D.B.

Colonial Office 1/319 (London)

Patents for lands granted in His Majesty's Part of the Province of NORTH CAROLINA:

Patentee's Name	Acres	County	Date	Situation
Andrew Bass	630	Craven	7 June 1739	East Prong, Falling Cr.
Andrew Bass	309	Johnston	27 Sept 1756	N. side of Little Creek
MOSES BASS	100	Cumberland	21 Oct. 1758	On Raft Swamp
Andrew Bass	75	Johnston	3 Mar. 1759	On Br. of Upper Falling Cr.
Andrew Bass	400	"	3 Mar. 1759	Adj. own line.
Richard Bass	384	Duplin	1 Sept 1759	On Great Cohera.
Richard Bass	100	Dobbs	5 Dec, 1761	On Falling Creek.
Andrew Bass, Jr.	200	Duplin	24 Apr. 1762	N. side of Goshen.
do.	108	Dobbs	30 do.	Lower side of Falling Cr.
Andrew Bass, Jr.,	100	Dobbs	22 Oct. 1762,	Thoroughfare Sw. W. " "
" " "	81	"	" " "	On Falling Creek.
" " "	232	"	19 Apr. 1763	" " "

Patents, North Carolina Lands (Colonial Office, London, - Cont.)

Richard Bass	100	Dobbs	22 Apr. 1763	E. side Falling Cr.
Andrew Bass, Jr.	400	"	"	S. side Neuse Riv.
" "	63	"	21 Dec. 1763	" " " "
Richard Bass	360	Duplin	22 Feb. 1764	W. Gret Cohera, in Muckle Swamp.
Andrew Bass, Jr.,	196	Dobbs	16 Apr. 1765	Upper Falling Creek
" " "	200	"	" " "	E. side, Br. of " "
MOSES BASS,	100	BLADEN	30 Oct. 1765	E. side of Solomon's Swamp.
Andrew Bass	300	Dobbs	22 Dec. 1768	N. side Neuse River.
Andrew Bass, Sen <sup>r</sup>	200	Duplin	" " "	*E. side North East Riv.

C.O. 5/320 \* North Carolina Grants of Land from April 1765 to April 1770:

BLADEN COUNTY:

Moses Bass, 100 a. 19 Dec. 1763 - 28 Oct 1765 - East side of Samon's Swamp.

DOBBS COUNTY:

Andrew Bass, Jun<sup>r</sup> 196 a. 20 Dec. 1763 - 11 Apr 1765 - Upper Falling Creek  
 " " " 200 a. 19 " " " - E. side Branch of Falling Cr.  
 " " " 185 a. 25 Sept. 1766- 28 " 1768 - S. side of Neuse River, East side of Thunder Swamp.  
 " " " 150 a. 3 May 1769 - 16 Dec. 1769 - East side, Thunder Swamp.

DUPLIN COUNTY:

Andrew Bass, Jun<sup>r</sup> 200 a. 22 Apr. 1767 - 22 Dec. 1768 - \*East side, North East River.

\* North East River means North East Branch of the CAPE FEAR RIVER.

P. 47/9 - Part II - 28 Aug. to 4 Sept. 1774 -

Embarked from the Port of London: ABRAHAM BASS, 25, Buckle-maker.  
 From London. To Maryland,  
 by the Rebecca. An indented servant.

PREBECATIVE COURT OF CANTERBURY: (Notes from records; - included because of name patterns which may be significant to someone.)  
 Abstract of Will of EDWARD BASSE, of Parish of St. Clement Danes, Middlesex, butcher, - wife Amy Basse, executrix. After death of wife, residence to Robert Basse and his heirs; other house, adjoining, to Amy Mobberly and her heirs. After debts and funeral expenses paid, £100 to be divided equally among Sarah, Richard, Charles and Edward Basse and their survivors. To Geo. Dyer, Jr., £5; to George Dyer, the father, £5. To Judith Basse, sister, £6 per year, interest on £100; principal to be paid to Thomas, Robert and Dorothy Bell after Judith's death. (These Bells children of Thos. Bell.) Anthony Bell, uncle of Thomas Dorothy, and Robert Bell.  
 - Will dated 30 May 1685; proved 13 July 1685.

1681 Basse, John, Died overseas Sept.

Notes from Abstracts of Chancery Proceedings:

C. 2. James I, B21/64 - Plaintiff, Nathaniel Basse of London, Merchant, son of the late Humphrey Basse of London, Merchant.  
 Defendant: Gedeon de Lawne, (of Blackfriars, apothecary and merchant, stranger.  
 "Before Court Luke Walthall has said that he has no money of Humphrey Basse, but de Lawne thinks that Nathaniell can very well pay."

Note Basse, Walthall, de Lawne connections in VIRGINIA. - ADB

HUMPHREY & MARY (Buschier) BASSE

- NATHANIEL BASSE, bapt. 29 Dec. 1589, Ch. of St. Gabriel, Fenchurch St., London. In Virginia 1619. In England early 1621/22. Returned to Virginia 1622. Commissioned to seek colonists for Virginia in New England and elsewhere. Returned to England. Buried in Ch. of St. Alphage, Cripplegate, London, 3 July 1654. (ISSUE)
- RICHARD BASSE, bapt. 30 October 1591, Church of St. Gabriel, London.
- Humphrey Basse, bapt. 7 May 1593, same church. (died before 1599)
- William Basse, bapt. 20 October 1594, same church.  
bur. 12 February 1594/5 " " .
- MARY BASS, bapt. 25 January 1595/6 " "  
m. Luke Walthall 12 Feb. 1610/11, St. Giles in Fields, Midsex.
- HESTER BASSE, bapt. 3 July 1597, Church of St. Gabriel, Fenchurch St. Lond.
- HUMPHREY BASSE, bapt. 18 November 1599, " " " " " " "
- Thomas Basse, bapt. 21 Feb. 1601/2; bur. 11 Jan. 1602/3 = same church.
- SAMUEL BASSE, born ca. 1600. (Some genealogists identify this Samuel Bass as father of John Bass who was ancestor of Presidents Adams. A Samuel Basse settled at Braintree, Mass.) THIS Samuel Basse in Virginia with Nathaniel at an earlier date.
- Barnaby Basse, bapt. 30 June 1605, St. Helen's, Bishopsgate, London.
- John Basse, bapt. 14 December, 1606, = same church.
- Lidea Basse, bapt. 15 May, 1608; bur. 26 Jan. 1608/9, same church.
- ABIGAIL BASSE, bapt. 14 Jan. 1609, same church.
- LUKE BASS, bapt. 5 May, 1613, same church.
- SARAH BASS, bapt. 27 June 1615.

NOTE: Names capitalized above were mentioned in the will of their father, Humphrey Basse, 1615, q.v. (England, p. 3):- sons NATHANIEL, RICHARD, SAMUEL, HUMPHREY, and LUKE BASSE; daughters Hester, Abigail, and Sarah Basse, and Mary Walthall, wife of Luke Walthall. Also mentioned were: a deceased brother, Thomas, and a brother William Basse.

Nathaniel, Richard, Humphrey, Samuel and Luke Basse; Abigail and Sarah Basse, and Mary Walthall, widow of Luke Walthall, were mentioned in the will of their grandmother, GENEVIEVE PRESSY, "Widow of Dominick Buschier, now wife of Charles Pressy," = 1620; q.v., England, pp. 3 & 4. (Hester Basse not mentioned. She may have died between 1616 and 1620.

Humphrey Basse, Sr., described as a "french merchant" - in Baptismal record of son Richard, 1591; - "marchant," - "girdler," and "haberdasher," in other documents.

re: THE FAMILY OF

NATHANIEL and MARY (Jordan) BASSE

ISSUE:

- HUMPHREY BASSE, (b. 15 July 1615; died 1622.  
 SAMUEL BASSE, (b. 15 July 1615; - no more information  
 \* JOHN BASSE, b. 7 September 1616, died 1699, in Virginia.  
 m. Keziah Elizabeth Tucker, 1638.

ISSUE:

- Nathaniel Basse, b. 29 May 1640; d. 1652.  
 Keziah Basse, b. 4 Sept. 1643.  
 Elizabeth Basse, b. 12 July 1645.  
 Jordan Basse, b. 27 June 1648, d. 1651.  
 Samuel Basse, b. 23 March 1653.  
 # William Basse, b. 29 March 1654, d. 13 Aug. 1741.  
 Richard Basse, b. 2 Aug. 1658, d. 1722.  
 John Basse, b. 14 March 1661, died same day.

WILLIAM BASSE, b. 25 December 1618, m. Sarah Batten 1641.

ISSUE:

- \* William Bass, b. 18 Feb. 1647; died 1695

ANTHONY BASSE, b. 13 March 1620. - no more information.

EDWARD BASSE, b. 8 May, 1622; died 1696, Chowan Co., N. C.

MARY BASSE, b. 14 June 1623. - no more information.

GENEVIEVE BASSE, (b. 9 Oct. 1624 - m. Peter Knight )  
 ANNE BASSE, (b. 9 Oct. 1624 - m. Thomas Burwell) } 11 June 1640.

RICHARD BASSE, b. 27 August 1625, - no more information.

GREGORY BASSE, (b. 10 December 1628 - no more information.  
 )

GEORGE BASSE, (b. 11 December 1628; died before 1683 (See: Va. p. 29)

Stilloorn son, b. 17 January 1630. Mother died.

\*\*\*\*\*

# WILLIAM BASSE, son of John - died in Norfolk County, Va. He m. Catherine Lanier. (she d. 1691) ISSUE:

- William, (w. Sarah) d. Norf. Co. 1751.  
 Edward, 1672-1750. (Northampton, N.C.)  
 John, 1673-1732, (Bertie Co., N.C.)  
 Keziah, 1675  
 Joseph, 1679  
 Mary, 1681  
 Thomas, 1687  
 -----

\* WILLIAM BASSE, son of William, had sons William and Thomas and a daughter, Elizabeth Bass. (Others?) William (III) and Thomas died in Chesterfield County, Va. NOTE Walthall connections, as in England.



MANY OF THE PRINCIPAL  
 BASS FAMILY RECORDS IN  
 southern  
V I R G I N I A

\*

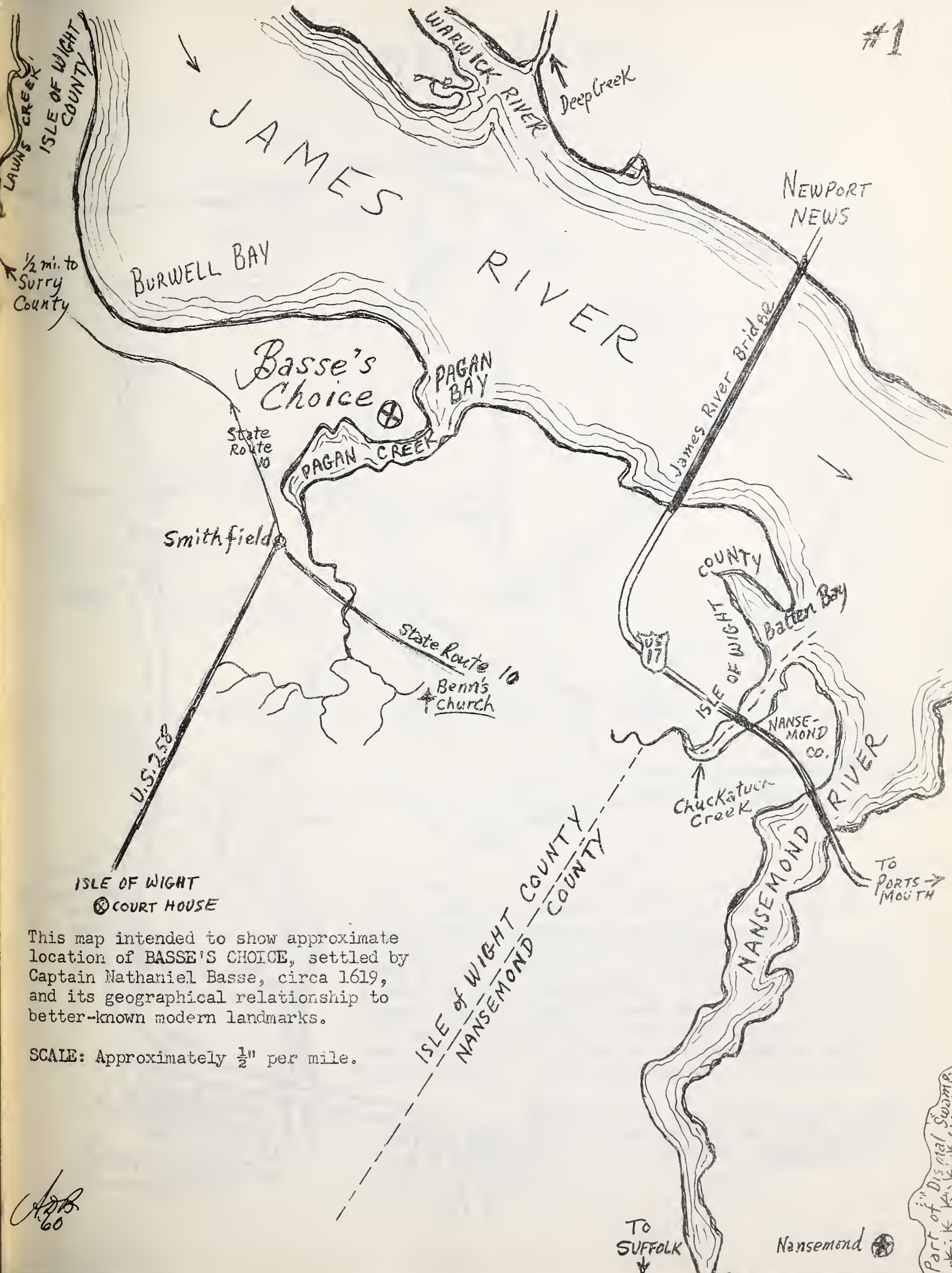
\* \*

- Amelia County records - - - - pp. 7, 8.  
 Bedford County references - - - p. 8  
 Brunswick County records - pp. 3, 9, 10, 11, 12,  
 42.  
 Campbell County references - - - p. 8  
 Charles City County " - - - pp. 8, 28, 40.  
 Charlotte County records - - - p. 44.  
 Chesterfield County records - pp. 13-22, 39, 41, 43.  
 Dinwiddie County records - p. 43.  
 Franklin County reference - p. 39.  
 Greenville County records - pp. 23, 24.  
 Halifax County records - pp. 25, 43  
 Henrico County records - pp. 3, 27, 28.  
 Isle of Wight County records - pp. 1, 3, 26.  
 Lunenburg County records - p. 44.  
 Necklenberg County records - pp. 8, 44.  
 Nansemond County vestry records - p. 2, 40.  
 Norfolk County records - pp. 3, 8, 29-32, 41, 42.  
 Nottoway County records - - pp. 39, 44, 45.  
 Powhatan County records - pp. 39, 41, 45, 46.  
 Prince George County reference - p. 2.  
 Southampton County records - pp. 3, 33-37, 40.  
 Surry County reference - p. 41.  
 Sussex County records - pp. 3, 38.  
 Westmoreland County reference - p. 2.

"NANSEMOND INDIAN ANCESTRY OF SOME BASS FAMILIES"  
 FOLLOWS PAGE 46 of the Virginia Section.

Some Revolutionary records - pp. 5, 6, 23.





This map intended to show approximate location of BASSE'S CHOICE, settled by Captain Nathaniel Basse, circa 1619, and its geographical relationship to better-known modern landmarks.

SCALE: Approximately 1/2" per mile.

App  
60

Part of Disposal Swamp



# JAMES RIVER

BURWELL BAY

Good view

MORGART'S BEACH

CLIFFS CLIFFS

Fort Boykin

673

The Rocks

1.05

673

674

Church\*

Va 10  
LAWSON

674

NB: Sign to \*Morgart's Beach

Va 10

N. 37° 00'

LAT. 37° 00' N.

PAGAN CREEK

Pagan Creek

MORRIS CR.

PAGAN CREEK

CYPRESS CR.

U.S. 258

SMITHFIELD VIRGINIA

Va 10

U.S. 258

See historic St. Luke's Church, 1632, 4 mi. from Smithfield; Jordan coat-of-arms in one window.

*Asbell, 1961*

PLEASE NOTE: This sketch is not a scale map of the area, but it should be adequate for most users' purposes.

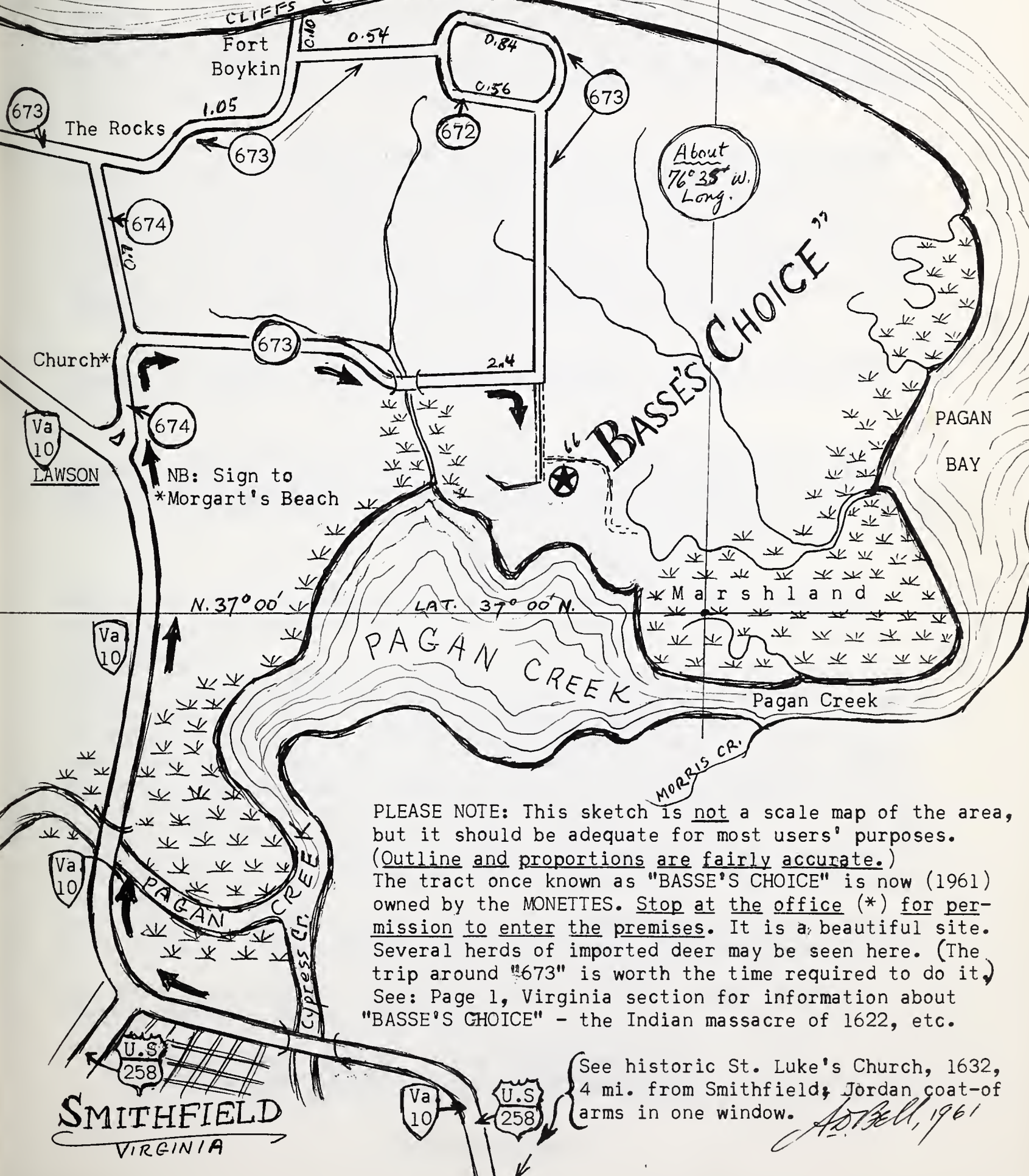
(Outline and proportions are fairly accurate.)

The tract once known as "BASSE'S CHOICE" is now (1961) owned by the MONETTES. Stop at the office (\*) for permission to enter the premises. It is a beautiful site. Several herds of imported deer may be seen here. (The trip around "673" is worth the time required to do it.) See: Page 1, Virginia section for information about "BASSE'S CHOICE" - the Indian massacre of 1622, etc.

About 76° 35' W. Long.

"BASSE'S CHOICE"

PAGAN BAY





## THE BASSE FAMILY IN VIRGINIA

"The first English settlement in Isle of Wight County was made by Captain Christopher Lawne and Sir Richard Worsley, knight, baronet, and their associates, viz.: NATHANIEL BASSE, gentleman; John Hobson, gentleman; Anthony Olevan, Richard Wiseman, Robert Newland, Robert Gyner, and William Willis. - On April 27, 1619, they arrived at Jamestown, with one hundred settlers, in a ship commanded by Captain Evans. They immediately settled near the mouth of a creek on the south side of the James River, still known as Lawne's Creek." - (Circa 21 November 1621) " - Captain NATHANIEL BASSE and others undertook to establish another plantation in the same neighborhood - - and his plantation was known as "BASSE'S CHOICE" and was situated on Warrosquoyacke (now Pagan) River."

"The houses of Captain BASSE'S Plantation were building when a great calamity happened to the infant colony. At midday on Good Friday, March 22, 1622, there were twelve hundred and forty (British) inhabitants in the State of Virginia. Of these, three hundred and forty-seven were killed by Indians in the eighty settlements on the north and south sides of the James River, of which number fifty-three were residents of this county." - "At the house of Captain BASSE, in the same neighborhood, everybody was slain. BASSE, who was in England at the time, of course, escaped."

"The census of 1623-24 (February) showed as then living at "Worwicke-Squeak" and "BASSE'S CHOICE" fifty-three persons, twenty-six having died since April last."

" - 'Land Grants: Martha Key, wife of Thomas Key, planter (as his personal dividend, being an ancient planter), one hundred and fifty acres lying on the easterly side of Worrosquoyacke River, opposite the land of Captain Nathaniel Basse;" adjoining that of RICE Jones, - 2 Dec. 1626.

- "ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, 1608-1907,"  
by Col. E. M. Morrison.

\*

Much of the same information will be found in Vol. 7, William and Mary Quarterly, pp. 205,6,7,8; 214,17,18; 281,295,307, and 313; source of the following items:

"Basse's Choice" originally called for three hundred acres but its acreage was really four hundred, of which 250 acres was marshland. Mr. Peter Knight who may have married one of Basse's daughters patented 150 acres of the same in 1640, and 255 acres in 1643. It was situated on the west side of Pagan Bay. Peter Knight sold the tract to John Bland the eminent London merchant, and in 1659-60, the General Assembly ordered Mr. William Drummond as agent of the Co-Heirs of Basse to pay to Theodorick Bland of Westover, brother and agent of John Bland, 2500 lbs. of tobacco, dowages awarded in same suit affecting the land. - In 1675 Giles Bland, son and agent of John Bland, sold Basse's Choice to Maj. John Taberer. Sarah Bland, wife of John, relinquished her dower." (p.215)

From a list of persons living in Virginia 16 Feb. 1628: "At Basse's Choice Capt. Nathaniel Basse, Samuella Basse"- and others, totalling 20. (p. 217)

"A Muster of Inhabitants of Virginia" taken in 1625, - total 1,095,  
"Captain Nathaniel Basse, his muster:

"Nathaniel Basse, aged 35; in the Furtherance 1622

"William Barnard, aged 21, in the Furtherance 1622"

THE BASSE FAMILY IN VIRGINIA (2)

"Patents granted 1626: Capt. Nath'l Basse, 300 acres planted" (p. 218)

"Grant to William Budivalt, 16 May 1642, 200 acres facing east or easterly on creek called Pagan Creek, or New Town Haven, etc., belonging to Capt. Basse, called Cedar Island, now in possession of William Petteford." (p. 295)

Will of William Woodley mentions Will. Bass (p. 307)

Members House of Burgesses, 1619-1775: Isle of Wight County, 1629, Warrosquoyacke River: CAPT. NATH'L. BASSE. (p. 313)

\* \*

COLONIAL VIRGINIA REGISTER - Stanard, 1902:

Basse, Nathaniel, b. England, appointed to Council 1630.

" " , Member House of Burgesses, 1623-4.

" " , " " " " , 1629, for Warrosquoyacke.

\* \*

COLONIAL OFFICE RECORDS, LONDON, England:

C.O. 5/1317 - Quitt Rents for the year 1714, according as they have paid to the Receiver Generale for the Patented Lands in the Isle of Wight County:

Name of Patentees

NATHANIEL BASS, 400 acres.

Proprietor: Joseph Copeland.

\* \*

C.O. 5, 1308 - (1691-95) - Original Correspondence of Board of Trade, Fo. 184-A  
List of Shipes now rideing at anchor at Point Comfort and bound for England,  
27th January 1693:

Ships		Commanders
40	Ann	Richard Bass
46	Charles	George Basse

\* \*

Early Virginia Immigrants, 1623-1666, - by Greer:

Bass, Gregory, 1642, by Wm. Prior, Gent.

Bass, John, 1637, by Thomas Hampton Clarke, New Norfolk County. #

Bass, Tony, 1654, by Mr. Giles Brent, Westmoreland County.

Bass, William, 1663.

\* \*

NOTE: John Bass on Tax Roll of Nansemond County 1704. (Grandson of above John#)

\* \*

Virginia's Eastern Shore, by Ralph T. Whitelaw, 1951, p. 649:

Under date of December 12, 1625, - reference to Mr. Rich. Bass.

\* \*

Census of 1623/4, Feb. 16, - William Basse and Mrs. Basse living at "Jordan's Journey." - (Upstream, in present Prince George County.) "Jordan's Journey" patented to Samuel Jordan 1620. Reputed to have been father of Mary Jordan, wife of Capt. Nathaniel Basse, but not verified by compiler of this work.



## BASS VIRGINIA LAND PATENTS

Bass entries as indicated in the index of the Virginia Land Patents 1623 - 1774.

Aug. 17, 1725, Vol. 12, p 300: WILLIAM BASS 300 acres in Henrico County on south side of James River, for 35 shillings.

March 4, 1725, Vol. 12, p 439: JAMES BASS 290 acres in Isle of Wight County on south side of Nottoway River, for 30 shillings.

Sept. 27, 1729, Vol. 13, p 402: WILLIAM BASS "of Henrico County" 1497 acres in Prince George County, for 7 pounds, ten shillings.

March 3, 1733, Vol. 15 p 132: SAMUEL BASS of Isle of Wight County 190 acres in Isle of Wight County for 20 shillings.

July 20, 1738, Vol. 18 p 88: WILLIAM BASS 300 acres in Henrico County on north side of East Branch of Skin Quarter Creek, for 4 pounds.

July 20, 1738, Vol. 18 p 94: THOMAS BASS 320 acres on south side of Skin Quarter Creek, for 35 shillings.

Jan. 12, 1746, Vol 25, p 370: JAMES BASS 325 acres in Isle of Wight County on north side of Meherrin River, for 35 shillings.

Dec. 15, 1749, Vol. 27 p 506: JAMES BASS 415 acres in Brunswick County on the branches of Avents Creek, for 45 shillings.

Sept. 10, 1755, Vol. 31 p 627: JAMES BASS 130 acres in Sussex County on south side of Nottoway River and on north side of Great Swamp, for 15 shillings.

Aug. 10, 1759, Vol. 34 p 343: CHARLES BASS 475 acres in Southampton County on south side of Nottoway River and on south side of Three Creeks (near James Bass's land), for 36 shillings.

Aug. 30, 1763, Vo. 35 p 362: JOHN BASS and ROBERT KINDER 181 acres in Norfolk County near head of Deep Creek, adjoining said Bass's land, for 20 shillings.

FIRST CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES, 1790

VIRGINIA

The original census schedules for Virginia were burned in 1814, when the Capitol at Washington, D. C. was destroyed by the British. The information found in the 1908 Edition of the Virginia Census of 1790 was derived from County tax lists 1782-1785. Amelia, Halifax and Norfolk Counties gave no indication of numbers of slaves.

		<u>page</u>	<u>County</u>	<u>white</u>	<u>slaves</u>
BASS,	Alexander	51	Chesterfield	11	
	Arch'd	49	" "	4	3
	Arthur	45	Sussex	9	3
	Burrel	55	Greensville	4	10
	Byrd	54	" "	1	6
	Christopher	59	Powhatan	1	8
	" " (Estate)	50	Chesterfield	1	6
	Dennis	33	Mecklinburg	3	
	Edward	11	Amelia	3	40
	Edward	51	Chesterfield	6	6
	" "	83	Amelia	1	
	Elizabeth	12	Amelia	6	5
	Henry	23	Halifax	6	12
	" "	54	Greensville	9	18
	Henry	87	Halifax	7	
	John	12	Amelia	10	10
	" "	83	" "	10	
	Joseph	82	" "	8	
	Samuel	54	Greensville	7	7
	Thomas	50	Chesterfield	7	4
	" "	51	" "	8	16
	Wm.	57	Nansmond	3	
	William	93	Norfolk	7	
	" " Jr.	11	Amelia	6	15
	" " Jr.	83	Amelia	1	
	Wm. (Estate)	49	Chesterfield	5	16

BASS WILLS IN VIRGINIA BEFORE 1800

Amelia County			Chesterfield County Cont.	
William Bass	1793		Christopher Bass	1775
Edward Bass	1795		Joseph " "	1777
Brunswick County			Jeremiah " "	1780
James Bass	1771		Henry " "	179-
Thomas Bass	1786		Joseph " "	1794
William "	1785		Greensville County	
Chesterfield County			Burwell Bass	1787
William Bass	1746		Samuel " "	1796
" " " "	1769		Norfolk County	
Thomas " "	1769		William Bass	1742
Cicily " "	1769		William Bass Sr.	1756
Christopher"	1772		Southampton County	
			Charles, 1780; Joshua 1779	

ROSTER OF VIRGINIA BASS REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS AND PATRIOTS (1)

BASS, Archibald Captain, Chesterfield Mil. Apptd. 5 May 1780.  
 David Clarke's III Regiment.  
 Dennis Military Pension List.  
 Edward Index, State Revolutionary Records.  
 Edward, Jr., Chesterfield. Military Pension List. (80)  
 Hardy Inf. n.b. 11  
 James Age 74 in 1835. Bedford Co., Tenn. - Mil. Pension List.  
 John Chesterfield. Age 73 in 1835 " " "  
 John Dinwiddie. " 74 " " " " "  
 Joseph Lt. Col. Chesterfield. Mil. Oath 4 Jan. 1777.  
 Joseph " " Amelia Co. Militia - 1777.  
 Joseph Ensign, Chesterfield Militia. Apptd. 6 April 1781.  
 Joseph Dinwiddie. - Index State Revolutionary Records.  
 Thomas " " " " "  
 William Ensign, Amelia Co. Militia. Oath 23 April 1778.  
 William, Sr. Powhatan Co. Age 71 in 1835. - Mil. Pension List.

PENSIONERS RESIDING IN VIRGINIA in 1835:

BASS, Edward Jr. - Chesterfield County, Age 80.  
 John - " " " 73.  
 John - Dinwiddie County, " 74.  
 William, Sr. - Powhatan County, " 71.

PENSIONER OUTSIDE VIRGINIA, WITH SERVICE IN VIRGINIA LINE:

BASS, James, - Bedford County, Tenn., Age 74 in 1835.

\*

FROM REVOLUTIONARY WAR PENSION FILES, National Archives, Washington, D.C.:

S 6595:

BASS, EDWARD, Sr., Chesterfield Co., Va., born 15 August 1754. According to his declaration of 15 August 1832, he served in Minute Men 1775, under Capt. Goode; again in 1776. 1777, Entered service in Militia under Capt. Henry Cheatham. 1780-81, served as sergeant under same officers in Col. Goode's Regiment. Inscribed on Roll of Virginia at \$42.50 per annum from March 4, 1831. Pension certificate granted 29 December 1832.

S 1745:

BASS, JAMES, Certificate 12 November 1832, Bedford Co., Tenn. Age 72 years; - born in NORFOLK COUNTY, Va., August 1760. Moved to Bedford County, Tenn. "about 13 years ago" from Virginia. Was a private in Capt. Moody's Company, Col. Matthews' Regiment of Virginia Militia for 18 months from 1778. Pension at rate of \$60 per annum granted from March 4, 1831.

W 5766:

BASS, WILLIAM, Sr. (Sarah) - on 2 June 1843, at age 69, Sarah (Shackleford) Bass, widow of William Bass, Sr., applied for pension. She was born 10 May 1763 in Chesterfield County, Va., moved to Powhatan County about 1814. She had married Wm. Bass in October 1789. William Bass died 10 May 1839. John Bass, brother of William (age 81 in 1843) certified that he was present when Wm. and Sarah were married; and that he and brother William had served together throughout most of their military service. Sarah Bass said that William had been drafted about April 1779 in Chesterfield County, served in Capt. Creed Haskins' company of Militia 3 months; again called out in February 1781, serving in Capt. David Patterson's company and Col. Robert Goode's Regiment. Discharged in March. A week or two later again in service in same company, - this time for 10 months.

- - Pension granted to Sarah Bass, 25 March 1844.

ROSTER OF VIRGINIA BASS REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS AND PATRIOTS (2)

REVOLUTIONARY WAR PENSION FILES (Cont.)

W 5765:

BASS, JOSEPH (Jenny). - Joseph Bass was 72 years of age when he applied for a pension 30 November 1831. Served in Chesterfield County Militia from 1780, as Quartermaster Sergeant, attached to the command of Col. James Monroe, later Governor of Virginia and President of the United States, for 12 months. Moved to Dinwiddie County, Va., 1807. Joseph Bass died 30 March 1844. His widow, Jenny (née Manlove), who had married Joseph Bass 5 December 1790, applied for a widow's pension in 1844 at age 71. Both pensions were at rate of \$40 per annum.

\*

RECORDS OF ADJUTANT GENERAL'S OFFICE, Washington, D. C.:

Clark's Illinois Regiment of Virginia State Troops: undated payroll.

- "for their pay up to the last of December, 1781" -

DAVID BASS -

Same book:

HARDY BASS, Va. Infantry soldier. Pay received by Mr. Rogers 22 December 1783; Amount: 27 Pounds, 12 shillings, and 2 pence.

"A LIST OF STATE SOLDIERS AND SEAMEN who have received Certificates for the Balance of their Full Pay, agreeable to Act of Assembly passed November Session 1781"-

DAVID BASS - Drawn by Mr. Broadhead, 30 July 1784. 24 Pounds."

DENNIS BASS, Private, Capt. James Lucas' Co. of 4th Virginia Regiment, commanded by Col. Thomas Elliott, - enlisted for 2 years. On Company Payroll of April 1777 for 1 month of service; again on Payrolls May 1777 to March 1, 1778. Discharged 1 March 1778. 16 Pounds received by Mr. Jones, 23 June 1784.

FROM RECORDS OF BRUNSWICK COUNTY, VIRGINIA:

"I do hereby certify that I have received of BENJAMIN BASS one beef adjudged to weigh ten hundred and fifty lbs, including the fifth quarter, Given under my hand this 14th of Sept, 1781.  
2 Pounds, 17 Shillings and 3 pence. CHARLES EDMUNDS, C.P.L. "

BENJAMIN BASS certified as giving supplies at Court held for Brunswick County, Virginia, 23 April 1782.

Burrell Bass )  
( see Virginia, Page 23 (Greensville County)  
Thomas Bass )

AMELIA COUNTY, VIRGINIA

MARRIAGE RECORDS:

William Bass	Mary Hudson	May 26, 1790
Agnes Bass	Samuel Bruce	Oct. 26, 1786
Susanna Bass	Wm. Andrews	Dec. 30, 1793
Allen Bass	Elizabeth Davis	Sept. 30, 1790
Edward Bass	Mary Jones	Aug. 25, 1791
Peter Bass	Elizabeth M. Jones	Nov. 7, 1796
William C. Bass	Judith J. C. Hudson	May 10, 1815
Mary (dau. of John) Bass	- Bennett Milner	May 30, 1786
Tabitha Bass	Henry Fowlkes	March 2, 1782
Frances (dau. of John Bass	- Joseph Jennings	Jan. 17, 1787
Nancy Bass	Samuel Rudd	June 3, 1803

AMELIA COUNTY WILLS:

Will of WILLIAM BASS, - dated 9 Feb. 1791 proved 26 Sept. 1793,  
Will Book 5, p. 38:

Legatees:

Son: Christopher Bass

Daughters: Nancy, Elizabeth, Frances and Polly Bass.

Brother: Christopher Bass.

Will of EDWARD BASS, - dated 13 April 1795, proved 23 July 1795,  
Will Book 5, page 180.

Directs that his estate be kept intact until son William Edward Bass arrives to twenty-one years of age.

Legatees:

Wife Mary to be given privilege of living on his plantation as long as she remained his widow.

Son, William Edward Bass, to whom he willed the tract of land on which he was then living, together with his part of the mill; also his tract of land in Chesterfield County on Turkey Branch, and one-half of his personal estate, plus one-half of what is due the estate and monies on hand when said son reached age of 21 years.

Daughter, Ann Giles Bass, willed other half of personal estate and other half of monies on hand and of debts due the estate at the time son William Edward Bass arrives at the age of 21 years.

Executors (bonded for \$30,000): Wife, Mary Bass; friend Richard Archer; and son William Edward Bass.

VIRGINIA - BASS MISCELLANY

Greer's "Early Virginia Immigrants" - William Bass, 1663. (cf, Virginia p. 2)

Lower Norfolk, Virginia, Antiquary:

Vol. 5, p. 121: Free and Slave, Norfolk County, 1782, North side of Western Br.

Thomas Bass            2 white            1 black.

p. 134 (ibid.)

William Bass           3 white  
John Bass               1 "

Nimmo - 3 vols. on Lower Norfolk, Virginia:

Vol. 2, p. 78, 1 June 1689, Anne Bass, wife of Michael Harris.  
p. 159, 16 Dec. 1784, Elizabeth Bass, dau. of Jeffry Robertson.  
p. 135, Feb. 1741, Thomas Bass, surveyor  
p. 37, Oct. 1721, William Bass, Bristol Parish.  
p. 119                        "                        "                        "                        "

---

CAMPBELL COUNTY WILL (Book 1, page 111)

Will of Samuel Walker, dated 9 May 1787, proved 5 June 1788 - "to my daughter Ann Bass, wife of Peter Bass, and to her 3 children, Elizabeth, William and Richard Bass.

Witness: Thomas Bass.

Bass Marriages, BEDFORD COUNTY:

Bryse Bass    to John Buckley    3 Feb. 1795  
Lucy Bass     to Walter Cooksey 3 Feb. 1797

CHARLES CITY COUNTY item:

BASSE, SAMUEL, 1672, - obtained judgment against estate of \_\_\_\_\_ Ford.

MECKLENBERG COUNTY Marriages:

Silvia Bass to William Bird, 1 Dec. 1802  
Elijah Bass to Milly Waldron, 28 Nov. 1829.

AMELIA COUNTY - Elizabeth Hudson's will, dated 28 Oct. 1794, pr. 27 Aug. 1795, Legatees: sons Francis E. and Llewellyn H. Hudson, and daughters MARY BASS and Elizabeth Price.

BRUNSWICK COUNTY, VIRGINIA

County Seat: Lawrenceville.

MARRIAGE BONDS:

Date	Name	to	Parents:
27 July 1778	Temperance Bass	Benjamin Warren	Thos.-Mary
23 Dec. 1778	Henry Bass	Elizabeth Rivers	Wm. Rivers
10 Sep. 1785	Nancy Bass	Francis Stainback	Thos. Bass
4 Jan. 1786	Bertram Bass	Rebecca Tatum	-
21 Oct. 1791	John Bass	Nancy Saunders	Thos.-Mary
24 Oct. 1791	John (Hix) Bass	Rebecca Patillo	Benj.-Sarah
22 Aug. 1792	Dorcus Bass	David Adams	
22 Feb. 1797	Frederick Bass	Polly Vaughn	Jas.-Betty
22 Jan. 1798	Ann Bass	William Beatty	Benj.-Sarah
25 Feb. 1799	Ephraim Bass	Patsey Lanier	Jas.-Betty
14 Oct. 1800	Thomas Bass	Sarah Adams	
27 Sep. 1802	Hartwell Bass	Frances Mason	Thos.-Mary
12 Dec. 1802	Silvia Bass	Benjamin Harrison	Jas.-Betty
28 Apr. 1803	Edmund Bass	Elizabeth Ingram	" "
24 Mar. 1804	Polly Bass	James Vaughn	Benj.-Sarah
10 Dec. 1804	Martha Bass	Thomas Bridge	" "
28 Jan. 1805	Nathan Bass	Martha Beatty	" "
23 July 1806	Elizabeth Bass	Hardiman S. Ivey	Partin Bass
10 Jan. 1807	Rebecca H. Bass	Wm. M. Birdsong	Thos.-Mary
28 Mar. 1808	Thomas Bass	Sally Fletcher	Jas.-Temp.
27 Nov. 1809	Rebecca Bass	David Smith	Jas.-Betty
18 Oct. 1810	Lucy Bass	James Moore	
8 Jan. 1817	Allan Bass	Sarah Adkins	
27 Jan. 1817	Nancy Bass	Green H. Lundie	
25 Dec. 1823	Francis Bass	Susan T. Williams	
19 Oct. 1824	Elizabeth S. Bass	Thomas W(right) Lanier (Eph.-Patsey)	
23 Jan. 1827	Jefferson Bass	Mary Rideout (Francis Rideout)	
29 Feb. 1827	Elizabeth H. Bass	Alfred Hartwell (Hartwell Bass Frances Bass)	
8 Nov. 1827	William S. Bass	Hannah Vaughn	
21 Apr. 1830	Nathaniel Bass	Mary Jane Jennings (L.B.Jennings)	
3 Mar. 1831	James M. Bass	Mary Ann Saunders	
17 Feb. 1838	Elizabeth Bass	William V. Avery	
27 Nov. 1838	Martha M. Bass	Thomas F. Scott	
30 Oct. 1848	Mary A. E. Bass	John D. Allen	
13 Jan. 1860	M. E. Bass	E. S. Taylor (B. & S. Bass)	

BASS ESTATES:

Name	Year	Book	Page
James Bass	1771	4	79
Wm. Bass	1785	2	463
Thos. Bass	1785	5	168
" " Inv.	1788	5	227
James Bass	1822	9	255
Hartwell Bass	1823, 25	9, 10	304, 109
Sarah Bass Inv. -Acct.	1841	13	435, 548
Benjamin S. Bass Inv.	1843	13	556

## ABSTRACTS OF BASS WILLS:

Will Book 4, page 79: JAMES BASS, of St. Andrew's Parish, Brunswick Co. To wife MARY, whole estate during her lifetime. To daughter Mary Emery, one negro girl, Lucy. To grandson, James Bass, one horse colt. Rest of estate to be divided among all children except Mary Emery.  
Will dated 13 May 1768. Proved Sept. 1768. Wits. Thos. Rives, Jno. Wallace.

Will Book 2, page 463: WILLIAM BASS. Daughter AIBA only beneficiary. Executors: Daughter Alba and Benjamin Ivey. Oct. 9, 1784.  
Wits. Beverly Brown, Benj. Cook, and David Lucy.

Will Book 5, page 168: THOMAS BASS. dated 7 April; proved 26 April 1786:  
Legatees: Wife MARY; sons John Bass, Hartwell Bass, and James Bass; daughters Temple Warren, Elizabeth Green, and Nancy Stainback.  
Executors: James Green, Benj. Warren, Hartwell Bass, Thos. Gholson.  
Wits. - Thomas Rives, Benj. Love and Peter Willis.

Will Book 9, page 255: JAMES BASS. Dated 21 Sept. 1815. Pr. 23 Sept. 1822.  
Legatees: Sons Frederick, Ephraim, Edmund, Burwell, William S., Benjamin, and James Bass; wife Betsy Bass; daughters Silvia Harrison and Rebecca Smith.

Will Book 9, page 304: HARTWELL BASS. Dated 23 Jan. 1820. Pr. May 1823.  
\*Legatees: Wife, Frances Bass; Son, Thomas Bass; daughter Elizabeth Bass. Provision made for education of children. Division of estate when children reach 21. Nephew David Williamson mentioned.  
Executors: Thomas W. Jones and George Mason.  
Wits. John Owen, Jr., Wm. Wilkinson, Martha H. Connelly.

\*\*\*\*\*

\*NOTES: Will of Nathaniel Mason of Brunswick County, Va., dated 18 Jan. 1794, mentions (among others) children Littleberry and Frances Mason.

Will of Littleberry Mason (Southampton County, Va., Will Book 11, page 28, states: "I give to my sister Frances S. Bass's children one thousand dollars each, except Thomas Bass her son only one cent." (Will dated 16 July 1826.

Brunswick County Deed Book 29, page 190: Frances Bass of Rutherford Co., Tenn., - power of attorney to William J. Bass of same County and State, to sell negro man slave in possession of A. B. Jennings in Va. etc. Dated 6 Oct. 1831; ackn. before J. C. Mitchell, Judge of Circ. Ct., Murfreesborough, Tenn., 7 Oct. 1831.

Brunswick Co. Deed Book 27, p. 300. Benjamin J. Bass of Williamson Co., Tenn., legatee of Benj. and Temperance Warren of Brunswick Co., Va., gave power of attorney to Armistead Hartwell of Brunswick Co., Va., Acknowledged before Blackman Coleman, Clerk of Rutherford County, Tenn., 22 July 1822.



## BRUNSWICK COUNTY VIRGINIA (3)

DEEDS:

		Pk.	Page
Sam'l Bass of Sussex from John Jordan & Mary of Brunswick	1756	6	32
James Bass of Northampton & wife Mary to James Hicks	1758	6	294
Benj. Bass to Thos. Meggs	1763	7	142
Thos. Bass from Geo. Clark & wife	1766	8	324
Arthur Bass from Thos. Moniss	1767	8	503
Thos. Bass (Brunswick) from Edw. Parish	1768	9	172
Sam'l Bass Sr. and Sam'l Bass Jr. to Wm. Burt	1769	9	483
Benj. Bass from Robert Hicks	1770	9	640
Thos. " to Edw. Parish	1772	10	349
Benj. Bass from Wm. Smith	1772	10	496
Sam'l of Northampton, N. C. to Saml. Bass Jr. of Brunswick	1774	11	306
Sam'l to Saml. Bass Jr. (Witness, Burwell Bass)	1774	11	308
Thos. Bass from John Duke	1775	11	366
Burwell Bass from Jas. Dupree	1776	12	57
" " to Penj. C. Dupree	1777	12	329
Eliz. Bass from Peter Smith Deed of Gift		13	194
Benj. Bass from Jas. Parham	1779	13	235
Bass, James from John Collier & wife	1783	20	Order 377
" " " Thos. Claiborne & Wife	1789	14	518
" Jas. from Benj. A. Lanier's exec.	1790	14	614
" Benj. & Wife Sarah, et al. to Wm. Atkinson	1791	15	76
" John Hicks from Lewis Hicks & wife	"	15	94
" James from Henry Jackson & wife	1794	15	551
" James & wife to Robert Hichs	1794	16	14
" John H. from Isaac Mosley & wife	1796	16	264
" Benj. to Wm. Rideout	1798	17	213
" Hartwell Henry Hayes and wife	1798	17	236
" Hartwell from Temp. Lanier	1798	17	314
" Benj. from John Maclin	1798	17	315
" Hartwell to Fred. Lanier	1798	17	322
" Jno. to Hartwell Bass	1799	17	431
" Jno. H. to Allen Love	1799	17	440
" Benj. from Thos. Maclin	1800	17	523
" Eph. from Buckner Lanier and wife	1801	18	93
" Benj. and wife to Frederick Bass			
" Frederick from N. Parham	1802	18	270
" " to Thos. Firth		18	363
" James from Jno. House	1804	19	71
" Benj. to Nathan Hicks			
" Jas. Bass and wife to Edmund Bass		19	269
Eph. Bass and wife		19	534
" "	1807	20	19
James " to Wm. Bass		21	61
Eph. " to Jos. Bragg	1823	26	37
" " to Jas. Lanier	1827	27	157
" " from Drummond	1827	27	329
" " to Ed. Short	1828		418
Eliz. " to Field		28	420
Benj. " to James Bass	1833	29	539

DEEDS, continued: Notes,  
Additions and corrections:

Deed Book 27, page 400, Bill of Sale from ALLEN BASS of County of Putnam, State of Georgia, for slaves lately in the possession of Sally Bass, to James M. Lundie and Thomas C. Reid of Brunswick County, Va. Consideration, \$350. - Dated 9 Feb. 1828.

ibid., page 404, Allen Bass of Putnam County, Ga., Bill of Sale to James B. Mallory, slaves lately in possession of WIFE Sarah Bass. Dated 4 Feb. 1828. Proved on oath of Edward B. Hicks.

Nathaniel Bass and Mary his wife - Deed Book 28: page 502.

Alfred B. Hill and Elizabeth his wife, of Shelby County, Tenn., to Benj. S. Bass of Brunswick Co., Va. - Deed Book 30, page 26

Thomas J. Bass and Polly his wife of Greenville Co., Va, to Abernathy, (Wm.) 17 Dec. 1834. - Deed Book 30, page 223.

James S. Bass of Greenville Co., Va., to Benjamin S. Bass of Brunswick County, Va. 1833 - Deed Book 29, page 539.

MISCELLANY:

In the U. S. Census of 1810, Brunswick County, Va., the following Basses were listed as heads of families:

Benjamin Bass (over 45). Partin Bass (over 45). James Bass, Sr. (over 45) James Bass, Jr., (16-26). Hartwell H. Bass (26-45). Ephraim Bass (26-45). Thomas Bass (2 males over 45 in household).

## ITEMS FROM 1850 CENSUS: (incomplete)

118 -	William Bass	age 53	b. Va.,	Planter	
	Hannah Bass	" 50	" "		(Note: nee Hannah S. Vaughn)
343 -	Sarah P. Bass	" 43	" "		
	Margaret "	16	" "		
	Emily "	13	" "		
	Elizabeth M. Bass	53	" "		



CHESTERFIELD COUNTY, VA (2)

WILLIAM BASS

W I L L

In the name of God Amen I William Bass of Dale Parish in Henrico County being of Perfect Memory thanks be given to God do make this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following. First I commend my soul into the hands of Almighty God hoping thru the meritorious Death and Passion of my Lord and Savior Jesus Christ to receive free pardon and forgiveness of all my Sins and dmy Body I commit to the Earth to be decently interred at the discretion of my Executors hereafter named and for my worldly Estate which God hath been pleased to bestow upon me I will as follows;

Imprimis: I Will to my loving wife Siselia Bass four hundred acres of land lying and being in Henrico County near Skin Quarter Creek adjoining Henry Childers and upon the County Line to her the said Siselia during her widowhood and after her marriage I give devise and bequeath the said four hundred Acres of land to my Son William Bass his Heirs and Assigns forever.

Item; I give devise and bequeath to my three Sons, William, Christopher, and Edward, fourteen hundred ninety and seven Acres of Land lying in Amelia County and my Will is that my Son Edward begin at the corner C mentioned in my Platt and come by a straight Course to Appomattox River and touching the Plantation, and that the Remaining part be equally divided between the other two and my son William to take the Lower part to th the said William, Christopher and Edward their Heirs and Assigns forever

Item: I give devise and bequeath to my son William Bass two negro Boys named Spark and John also twenty Pounds Current Money Virginia.

Item: I give devise and bequeath to my son Christopher Bass the Plantation and my Land adjoining where he now lives also two Hundred and fifty Acres of Land lying and being Goochland County joining the County Line where Worby lived to him the said Christopher his Heirs and Assigns forever. I also give to my said son Christopher two Negroes named Mitchel and Abram also my Troopers Arms he hath now in his possession and two Cows and Calves.

Item: I give devise and bequeath to my son Edward Bass four hundred acres of Land lying and being in Henrico County being part of a Survey of Eight Hundred Acres to begin at a Corner Pine on Flourney's Line and to take the inward part of the Survey not touching the Plantation to him the said Edward his Heirs and Assigns forever.

Item: I give to my said son Edward three Negroes named Mingo Bristol and Tim one Horse of six Pounds Value one Feather Bed and Furniture of eight Pounds value half a Dozn. new Pewter Dishes half a Dozn Leather Chairs one Square Walnut Table half a Dozn. new Pewter Plates one Iron Pot to contain six gallons one Brass Candlestick four Cows and Calves two Ews and Lambs two Sows and Pigs and one new Gun that is now called his.

WILLIAM BASS CONT.

W I L L

Item: I give devise and bequeath to my Son Joseph Bass my Plantation where I now live and all my Land adjoining to him the Said Joseph his Heirs and Assigns forever also three Negroes named Prince Brannum and Stephey one Horse and saddle of eight Pounds Value half a Dozn. Leather Chairs one Square Walnut Table half a Dozn. new Pewter Dishes half a Cozn, new Pewter Plates one Iron Potto contain six gallons one Brass Candlestick four Cows and Calves two Ews and Lambs tow Sows and Pigs and one new gun that is now called his. My further Will is if either one of my Sons Edward and Joseph die before they come of Age the Survivor would have his part of Land and Personal part of his Portion be divided equally amongst all my children.

Item: I give devise and bequeath to my daughter Mary Walthall two Negro boys named Tom and Dick four Cows with Calf two Ews and Lambs and one Silver Tumbler.

Item: I will to my daughter Ann Bass two Negro girls named Mariah and Dianah and one Negro boy named Punch during her natural life and after her Decease to be equally divided amongst her Issue and if no Issue to be equally divided between my two Daughters Elizabeth and Sarah I also give to my said Daughter Ann one Horse and Woman's Saddle to the Value of ten Pounds two Silver Spoons and fifty Pounds Current Money Virginia.

Item: I will to my daughter Elizabeth Bass two Negro Girls named Aggee and Nell one Negro Boy named Daniel during her natural life and after her Decease to be equally divided amongst her Issue and if no Issue to be equally divided between my two Daughters Ann and Elizabeth I also give to my said Daughter Sarah one Horse and Woman's Saddle to the Value of Ten pounds two Silver Spoons and fifty Pounds Current Money Virginia.

Item: I will to my loving wife Siselia Bass one half of Redwater Mill and one half of the Utensils therein contained during her widowhood and after her Marriage or Death I give devise and bequeath the one half of the afor said Mill and Utensels to my Son Joseph Bass his Heirs and Assigns forever.

Item: I will that the Increase of my three negro Women named Hannah Jenny and Beck should go to make up the Quantities before given to my Sons Edward and Joseph and my Daughters Ann and Elizabeth and Sarah Provided any of the aforesaid Negroes given to them should die before they come of age.

I appoint my good Friends Thomas Branch Benjamin Branch and Seth Ward to determine all Controversies that shall arise between my Wife and any of my Children after my Decease.

Lastly I will to my 1 Loving Wife Siselia Bass after the aforesaid Bequests and Legacies are paid all my Negroes and rest of My Personal Estate during her Widowhood and after her marriage or Death to be

CHESTERFIELD COUNTY, VA (4)

WILLIAM BASS CONT.

W I L L

equally divided amongst all my Children and I do Constitute and Appoint my said Wife and my Son William Bass Joint Executors of this my last Will and Testament Revoking and making Null all other Wills formerly made by me.

Witness my hand this 27th Feb. 1747.

Wm. Bass Seal

Sign'd Seal'd & Published  
in presence of  
James Shackelton  
Thomas Bass  
Jeffrey Robertson

Chesterfield County Records  
Will Book I, p 115

Probated Feb. 2, 1753  
Will Book I, 305 page.

WILL BOOK 2, p. 34  
Dated 1 Sept. 1765,

WILL OF THOMAS BASS

Inv. 11 Apr. 1769

Thomas Bass of the Parish of Dale, Chesterfield County, Va.

Legatees:

Sons Thomas, Henry, Josiah and Alexander Bass.  
Daughters Mary Mosely (wife of Richard Mosely), Martha Parkinson, (wife of Matt. Parkinson)  
Grandson Thomas Bass, son of Thomas Bass.  
Wife Mary Bass.  
Sons Thomas and Henry Bass, Exexutors.  
Witness: William Bass.

WILL BOOK 2, p. 39  
dated 17 Nov. 1769

WILL OF CICELY BASS  
of Dale Parish

pro. about 2 Apr. 1773 ?

Legatees: "my four daughters, Mary Walthall, Anne Branch, Elizabeth Wilkinson, and Sarah Friend, - wearing apparel and 20s."

Son Joseph Bass and daughter Sarah Friend residuary legatees.

Son Joseph Bass, Exexutor.

WILL BOOK 2, page 221  
dated 17 Aug. 1769

WILL OF WILLIAM BASS  
of Dale Parish

pr. about Jan. 1775 ?

Wife Mary, land and plantation in Amelia County on which son William lives, adj'g. Christopher Bass.

Sons: William, John, Henry, Archerd, Edward, Thomas, and Joseph Bass. (Archerd and Thomas apparently under 21) Archerd mentioned as heir of Jeremiah Walthall.

Daughters: Mary Clay, Frances Walthall, Elizabeth Bass, Lucy Bass, and Martha Bass.

Executors: Mary, William, Henry and Archerd Bass.

Witnesses: Jo. Bass, Thomas Walthall, Henry Featherston.

WILLS, Continued:

WILL BOOK 2, page 229 WILL OF CHRISTOPHER BASS pr. early 1775 ?  
dated 8 Nov. 1772

Wife Frances Bass. Sons William and Christopher Bass. Dau. Mary Bass.  
Executors: Son Christopher Bass, Brother Edward Bass and Brother Joseph Bass.  
(Lands in Chesterfield, Amelia and Cumberland Counties, Va.)

WILL BOOK 3, - "before Joseph Bass, Gentleman, one of His Majesties  
P. 61. justices" - inventory of estate of Christopher Bass,  
deceased, - 11 April 1775.

WILL BOOK 3, p. 291, WILL OF JEREMIAH BASS inventory before  
dated 28 Oct. 1780. 24 May 1782

Sister, Frances Wooldridge; her son Jeremiah Wooldridge; brothers Thomas  
and Archibald, sons of Thomas Wooldridge; Rhoda and Carolina Wooldridge.

WILL BOOK 3, p. 205 WILL OF JOSEPH BASS inventory 4 Mar,  
dated 23 Aug. 1777 1779.

Wife Elizabeth Bass. Children not mentioned by name. \*see below  
Brother-in-law Peterfield Trent and nephew William Walthall, Jr. Trustees.  
(Inventory of COL. Joseph Bass, pp. 218-220, ibid.)

WILL BOOK 4, p. 154 (1778-79) Edward Bass, administrator of Joseph Bass,  
deceased, - cash paid estate of Christopher Bass, etc.

Ibid., p. 156 (1783) Peterfield Trent's accounts, Joseph Bass estate.  
Expenses of Colo. Burton in North Carolina (re: runaway slave?)

- \* 1 pr. breeches for Joseph Bass.
- 2 pr. stays for Betsy and Nancy Bass.
- 1 pr. shoes for A. Bass.
- Charged to estate for raising a soldier £23:14s:6d.
- Cash paid to Mr. Thweatt for teaching 4 children to dance £20-2-6.  
(etc)

WILL BOOK 4, page 396 WILL OF JOSEPH BASS  
dated 26 June 1794

To Brother Archud Bass, 220 a. in Nottoway County, recorded in Dist. Court  
of Petersburg.

Nephew, Joseph Friend.

" Archud Bass, son of Archud.

" Richard Bass, son of Edward Bass £25, each.

" William Hatcher.

Niece, Patsy Bass Jackson.

Brother Thomas Bass, residuary legatee, executor.

WILLS, Continued:

WILL BOOK 4, p. 502  
(no date)

WILL OF HENRY BASS

Inventory  
6 Feb. 1796.

Legatees: Son Henry Bass, 140 "in lew of land"  
" Arthur Bass, 125 acres  
" Alexander Bass, "my old plantation" - 150 a.  
" William Bass, 125 a. "where Thomas Moody lived."  
" Henry Bass "has forty weight of feathers"  
" Arthur has a cow and calf.

Daughter Mary Temple "has feather for a bed" (sic)

Residue of estate to children Henry, Arthur, Alexander, William, Tabitha, and Roda Bass and Mary Temple. - Henry and Arthur, executors.  
(Inventory in WB 5, p 2: by Wm. Goode, John Bass and John Goode.)

WILL BOOK 5, p. 478 - Inventory of Archer Bass, dec'd. 19 Dec. 1802.

WILL BOOK 6, Dec. Court 1802 - Inv. 15 Jan 1803. Inventory of EDWARD BASS, dec'd.

WILL BOOK 6, p. 219  
dated 3 Sept. 1802.

WILL OF THOMAS BASS

pr. July 1804

Legatees: "my two grandchildren, Thomas Anderson Bass and Archad William Bass, sons of my late son Archad Bass, deceased." tract of land whereon I live, 160 acres, more or less.

Specific bequests to sons Thomas, Edward, John and William Bass and to daughter Elizabeth Pindie. (Slaves and personalty)

Rest of estate to be divided into 11 equal parts or shares; one share to each of living children: Thomas, Edward, John, William, Elizabeth, Susanna and Phebe; deceased daughters Sarah Gates, Judith Foese, and Mary Moody and deceased son Archad Bass, (11 children in all) are mentioned. The children of each deceased daughter and son to share their respective parent's 1/11 of the residuary estate. Executors: Thos., Edw., John and Wm. Bass.

WILL BOOK 6, p. 444  
dated 22 Oct. 1806.

WILL OF THOMAS BASS VA., (6) June Ct. 1807

WILLS, Continued:

Wife, Sarah Povall Bass. Son Thomas Bass bequeathed one large family Bible. Daughters Mary Bass and Sarah Povall Royall Bass and Michal Worsham Bass. Inventory follows will.

WILL BOOK 9, p. 545  
11 March 1822

DIV'N. OF ESTATE OF CAPT. ARCHED BASS

Henry Cox and Mary Cox - 718½ acres, 17 slaves.  
William Winfree and Lucy Winfree - 786½ a., 17 slaves.  
W.B. 11, 403-406, Inventory, 21 Jan 1829, by above Henry Cox and Wm. Winfree "heirs and distributees"

Virginia, page 18

WILL BOOK 5, p. 478 - Inventory of Archer Bass, dec'd. 19 Dec. 1802.

WILL BOOK 6, Dec. Court 1802 - Inv. 15 Jan 1803. Inventory of EDWARD BASS, dec'd.

WILL BOOK 6, p. 219

WILL OF THOMAS BASS

pr. July 1804



WILLS, Continued:

WILL BOOK 10, - 30 Nov. 1821 ESTATE OF ARCHIBALD BASS

Legatees: Thomas A. Bass, Archer W. Bass, A. N. Bass.

(Ref. to Leneus Bass, John Bass, Robert Bass, - significance not clear.)

WILL BOOK 12, pp. 322, 323. WILL OF THOMAS BASS, Senr.  
dated 2 Feb. 1828

pr. 14 May 1832

Will of Thomas Bass, Sr., mentions heirs: Daughter, Judith Robertson;  
Son-in-law Robert J. Wilkinson who married Mary Bass, now dead; son Richard  
Bass; son Edward Bass; daughter Nancy Bass; son Lineus Bass; son Archer Bass;  
daughter Elizabeth M. Bass; son Robert Bass; daughter Maria Bass; "my four  
grandchildren, James E., Isham E., Mary J., and Thomas M. Bass children of  
my son Thomas Bass, dec'd., \$100 each."  
Lands to sons for \$400 to be paid to grandchildren named above.

WILL BOOK 12, p. 445, 8 Oct. 1832; 14 Jan. 1833. Div'n. of Estate of Thomas  
Bass, dec'd.

WILL BOOK 12, p. 688. WILL OF EDWARD BASS, Sr. pr. 12 May 1834.  
dated 29 April 1833.

Wife, Rebecca Bass. Family Bible to son Richard Bass.  
Other heirs: "Children by first wife except daughter Ann Jordan and heir  
or heirs of son Roling Bass who received his share, real and personal."  
Daughter, Mary W. Porter; son Richard Bass; dau. Phebe Foese; son Daniel  
Bass; son Elam Bass; dau. Ann Jordan wife of John; son Walthall Bass;  
dau. Rebecca Ann Mosely; dau. Martha Ann Mosely; dau. Lucy Ann Bass; son  
Benjamin Bass.

Three sons, Elam, Walthall and Benjamin Bass bequeathed lands in Chester-  
field County. Wm. Mosely tract in Powhatan -as per ref. to "wife's mother's  
marriage contract."

Son Richard Bass, Executor.

WILL BOOK 14, p. 553 WILL OF WILLIAM BASS, Sr. pr. 12 Aug. 1839.  
dated 16 Mar. 1839.

Wife: Sarah J. Bass, life interest, then estate to be equally divided  
among all children except daughter Judith Stovall who had her share.  
Son Thomas M. Bass, executor.

WILL BOOK 15, p. 619 WILL OF JUDITH BASS pr. 9 Jan. 1843  
dated 13 May 1835

Heirs: Daughter Sally Bass; dau. Mary Sublete and her son Silas Cheatham;  
dau. Judith H. Mann; son Thomas H. Bass; dau. Nancy Sublete; children of  
Elizabeth Elam, deceased; children of John W. Bass, deceased; Martha Martin;  
Permelia Bass; Richard W. Bass. Judith Mann described as a widow with chil-  
dren whose pitiful condition requires that other heirs give Judith a home  
for life. Son-in-law Jordan Martin and son Richard W. Bass, Executors.  
James H. Bass, a witness.

WILL BOOK 18, p. 54.

Dated 7 Aug. 1847

WILL OF ARCHER W. BASS

pr. 8 May 1848

Legatees: Brother, Abner W. Trabee; - and friend William Goode, trustee for brother Thomas A. Bass and his wife Margaret; niece Mary Ford, wife of Wm. R. Ford.

WILL BOOK 18, p. 156.

Dated 25 Jan. 1848

WILL OF ARTHUR BASS

pr. 9 Oct. 1848

Legatees: Wife, Judith Bass; son James H. Bass; son William A. Bass; daughter Mary Elizabeth Bass; daughters Martha O. Forsee and Sally Leonard. Daughter Syntha Worsham, wife of William Worsham who had received \$520.00 from testator. Estate to be divided into 5 equal parts, one share to each child EXCEPT Syntha Worsham, who was deemed to have had her share.

WILL BOOK 18, p. 324.

dated 20 May 1846

codicil 1 Oct. '46

WILL OF JOHN BASS

pr. 14 May 1849

(long and detailed)

Legatees: Daughter Julia A. Flournoy, wife of James F. Flournoy.

Son John H. Bass to receive Family Bible and other books, etc.

WILL BOOK 21, p. 33

pr. 10 Sept. 1855.

WILL OF REBECCA BASS

Legatees: Son, William Arden; "son-in-law" (stepson) Neapolian A. Bass; husband, JAMES H. BASS; and youngest children, James Bass, Mary G. Bass, and John S. Bass.

ALSO: - 1847-1848 - Cash of Robert Bass; admr. of Edward Bass, dec'd., paid to Jackson Bass, Julia Bass, Julia Ann Bass.

Edwin H. Bass, gdn. to Indiana E. Bass, Emily A. Bass, Christopher C. Bass. (others?)

---

CHESTERFIELD COUNTY, VIRGINIA (9)

BASS FAMILY BIBLE RECORDS

(from State Library Richmond, Va. Bible owned by Mr. R. T. Bass)

The top part of the records were said to be illegible.

-----HESTER BASS was-----  
 -----1682-----  
 -----daughter of Christopher and-----  
 -----was born Feb. 27, 1695-----

Wm Bass and Cecilla Married Oct. 9th 1718.

Christopher Bass, son of Wm and Cecilla Bass	born	March 5, 1719/20.
Mary Bass, Daughter	" " " " " "	Jan. 9, 1721
Thomas " son	" " " " " "	Feb. 4, 1723
Archard " "	" " " " " "	Jan. 31, 1725
Thomas " "	" " " " " "	March 23, 1727/8
Edward " "	" " " " " "	July 31, 1730
Joseph " "	" " " " " "	no record
Peter Bass "	" " " " " "	Dec. 23, 1732

Martha Bass daughter of Henry and Mary Clay and wife of Wm Bass Jr. Jr. died March 1st 1745.

Wm Bass son of Wm and Mary Bass born Dec. 5th, 1707.

Mary Bass wife of Wm Bass died Nov. 8, 1717 and at her death gave this book to her son Wm Bass.

Wm Bass, son of Wm and Mary Bass and Martha Bass daughter of Henry and Mary Clay married May 6, 1731.

Wm Bass, son of Wm and Martha Bass born Jan. 29, 1732.

Mary Bass daughter of Wm and Martha Bass born Feb. 2, 1733

Frances Bass " " " " " " " " April 18, 1735

Wm Bass son " " " " " " " " died Nov. 10, 1735

Wm Bass younger son " " " " " " " " born March 7, 1736/7

John Bass son " " " " " " " " Nov. 27, 1738

Martha Bass Daughter of Martha and Wm Bass born Oct. 5, 1740

Henry " son " " " " " " " " July 19, 1744

Martha Bass daughter " " " " " " " " died Feb. 7, 1744

Wm Bass son of Wm and Mary Bass and Mary Walthall daughter of Henry and Mary Walthall were married Oct. 31, 1747.

Elizabeth Bass daughter of Wm and Mary W. Bass born Aug 13, 1748.

Luse " " " " " " " " " " April 29, 1750.

Archard " son " " " " " " " " " " Oct. 31, 1752

Edward Bass " " " " " " " " " " Aug. 15, 1754

Martha Bass daughter " " " " " " " " " " Oct. 18, 1756

Wm Bass dec'd Jan 21, 1775

Mary Bass " June 11, 1791 aged 72 years

Edward Bass dec'd. April 26, 1834

## BASS BIBLE RECORDS CONT.

This book was left by the Will of Edward Bass dec'd. to his son Richard Bass who died Nov. 1848 and willed to his grandson Richard Rozall Bass (son of Edward N. Bass)

Edward Wesley Bass and Mary Louise Morton were married Aug. 28. 1844.  
Richard Rozall Bass, son of Edward W. Bass and Mary Louise Bass was born Aug. 31, 1845.

<u>Ann Keron Bass</u>	daughter of Edward W. and Mary L. Bass	born	Oct. 7, 1847.
<u>Wm Edward Bass</u>	son	" " " " " " " "	Jan. 13, 1849
<u>Matoaca Bass</u>	daughter	" " " " " " " "	Nov. 10, 1850
<u>Mary Louise Bass</u>	"	" " " " " " " "	July 22, 1852
<u>Colin Bass</u>	son	" " " " " " " "	April 25, 1855
<u>Martha Evelyn Bass</u>	dau.	" " " " " " " "	July 7, 1856
<u>Matoaca Bass</u>	daughter of same	died	May 13, 1851
<u>Colin</u>	son	" " " "	June 24, 1856
<u>Martha A. Bass</u>	dau.	" " " "	July 27, 1856

## \* N O T E \*

WILLIAM BASS, according to depositions recorded in Henrico County, was born about 1648, died Henrico County, Va. 1695. His will mentions only his wife HESTER and daughter, Elizabeth. The Orphans Court records of 1 Oct. 1701 show that Elizabeth was "one of the orphans" of Wm. Bass. Therefore, the illegible portion of the Bible record would seem to indicate that William had a son William Bass, as well as daughter Elizabeth. (The widow, Hester Bass, married Henry Farmer, before 20 Aug. 1696.

WILL OF JOHN FAIL, who died 1712, indicates that his daughter Mary was wife of Wm Bass. Mary (Fail) Bass died 8 Nov 1717.

Cecilla Bass is said to have been the daughter of Christopher and Ann (Sherman) Branch.

Christopher Branch, (1602-1681) immigrant 1619/20 - member House of Burgesses 1639, married Mary Adder. They had a son Christopher Branch - 1627-1665 (Charles City County, Virginia), who had a son Christopher Branch!

GREENSVILLE COUNTY, VIRGINIA

County Seat: Emporia, Va.

Known Bass Revolutionary Patriots of Brunswick and Greenville Counties:

BENJAMIN BASS, BURRELL BASS, and THOMAS BASS "who gave supplies, transported the sick, or who provided or transported provisions and guns" -

\* \* \*

DEEDS, Bass Grantees:	Grantors:	Book	Page	Date	
BASS, Burwell #1	Peebles et al	1	4	23 Aug. 1781	225 a.
Henry #2	John Hicks	1	73	27 May 1784	261 a.
Burgess	H. Howard	1	156	27 Apr. 1786	173 a.
Samuel	Thos. Stith	1	313	25 Aug. 1790	Survey
Macklin	B. Goodrich	1	358	24 Mar. 1791	262 a.
Allen	Maclin Bass	1	412	22 Dec. 1791	261 a.
Sam'l et al	Stith	1	457	24 May 1791	Survey
James S.	Jno. Smith	5	12	11 Nov. 1816	257 a.
" "	Robt. Goodrich /al	5	341	6 Aug. 1821	100 a.
Joshua	James Blanker	5	513	5 Apr. 1824	201 a.
Sarah P. } Benj. S. } #3	John Pettway	6	234	3 Dec. 1827	400 a.

\*1 - Henry and Ann Peebles of Northampton County, N. C. to Burwell Bass of Greenville Co., Va.

\*2 - John Hicks of Franklin County, N. C., to Henry Bass of Greenville Co., Va.

\*3 - John Pettway, "for natural love and affection which I bear to my son-in-law, Benjamin S. Bass and Sarah P., his wife, and for one dollar (\$1.00)" - 400 acres with all appurtenances, slaves, etc. dated 27 Sept. 1827. Witness: William S. Bass.

\* \* \*

A letter written by DAVID SMITH BASS, dated Oct. 30, 1873, St. Charles, Arkansas, inquired about estate of Sallie Smith - with particular reference to land near Poplar Mount bequeathed to James and Mary Bass. "I am a son of James and Mary Bass. I was brought from Virginia when a boy." - Letter mentions an elder brother of the author, but does not disclose his name. No indication of the age of the author. Anyone interested may check U.S. Census Schedules of St. Charles, Ark., 1870, 1880, - or local records in Arkansas.

\* \* \*

BASS WILLS

Will Book 1, pp. 113-114 - dated 13 June 1780 (?), proved 25 October 1787.  
BURWELL BASS "of the County of Southampton, Va.," - to Son BURGESS Bass, 13 negroes, all lands, horses, cattle, hogs, household furniture. - to daughter, Betsy LITTLE, 6 negroes.

BASS WILLS, Continued:

Will Book 1, pp. 330-331, dated 23 Dec. 1795, proved 20 April 1796:  
 SAMUEL BASS, of Greensville County, - to wife FORTUNE Bass,  $\frac{1}{2}$  of land, houses, orchards, etc. - to son STERLING Bass, other half of same. Son Allen Bass, one negro. to daughter Dolly Dupree, one negress and one negro boy. (son-in-law, James Dupree) bequests to daughters Elizabeth and Sally Bass.

Will Book 1, p. 541, dated 21 February 1805. Proved at May Court 1805.  
 FORTUNE BASS, of Greensville County, to sons Allen and Sterling Bass, \$1 each; bequest to daughter Sarah Peterson; \$1 to each of grandchildren, children of Jas. Dupree, - Elizabeth Dorch, Sterling Dupree, Allen Dupree, Benjamin J. Dupree, and James Dupree; bequest to daughter Elizabeth Bass.

Will Book 2, p. 28: Account current of Estate of SAMUEL BASS. - July 4, 1794, item "to William Sykes, executor of BURGESS BASS," principle 19-15s-11d: - interest on same till 10 December 1805, 15-12s-03/4d.

Will Book 2, p. 393: SARAH BASS of Brunswick County, Va. - Estate to Adams' heirs. (sister's offspring).

Will Book 6, pp. 245-246, JAMES S. BASS of Greensville County, Va. - dated 16 April 1843, proved 5 June 1843. - all land (350 acres) to daughters Sally Ann Bass, Mary Jane Bass, and Elizabeth C. Bass. One dollar (\$1) to each son: - Williamson James Bass, Peterson Bass, Jesse Bass, Winfield Bass, Edmond Bass, Benjamin Bass, David S. Bass, Peter A. Bass. Codicil dated same day includes this amazing statement: (re Benjamin, David S. and Peter A. Bass) "what I consider incapable of self support" - may - "remain on my plantation until each one shall arrive at the age of 14 years and then to be bound out to some good trade." Sally Ann Bass and Mary Jane Bass were named as executrices. Sally Ann refused to serve and Mary Jane was under age and could not administer the estate!

SOME BASS MARRIAGES:

Andrew S. Bass, of Halifax County, N. C., son of Benjamin W. Bass and Frances Bass, (age 29 years 10 mo.) - married Mary L. Collins, age 18, dau. of M. W. & Martha Collins of Greensville County, Va., 22 Nov. 1865.

Albert Clifton Bass, son of Hardy and Nancy B. Bass, married Mary Tempie Vincent. (Greensville County, Va., license. Marriage solemnized at Richmond, Va.)

23 Aug. 1787	- Henry Bass to Elizabeth Harrison	- Sarah Harrison, Mother.
30 Sept. 1790	- Allen Bass to Elizabeth Davis	- Burgess Bass, surety.
28 May 1791	- Burgess Bass to Charlotte Sykes	- Benj. Sykes, "
18 Oct. 1792	- Maclin Bass to Elizabeth Watson	-
23 May 1793	- Sterling Bass to Elizabeth Dupree	- Allen Bass, "
20 Dec. 1793	- Susanna Bass to William Andrews	- George Cain, "
3 Feb. 1797	- Lucy Bass to Walter Cooksey	- Miles Cooksey, "
8 Jan. 1801	- Lydia Bass to Jesse Abernathy	- George Cain, "
7 Nov. 1803	- Simon Bass to Angelina Dupree	-
26 Jan. 1808	- Zachariah Bass to Mary Cooksey (wid.)	- John Rives, "

HALIFAX COUNTY, VIRGINIA

FIRST BASS DEED Db 11, p193 - dated Feb. 18, 1779, recorded Feb. 18, 1779 - Samuel Pointer of Halifax sells to HENRY BASS of Halifax for 800 pounds 600 acres on Terrible and Catawba Creeks, part of tract granted to James Hunt Sept. 10, 1766

PLEAS BOOK prior to 1800 - Bk. 10, p298 - Walter Nunnaley vs. HENRY BASS case dismissed, 1782.  
Bk. 11, p168 - 1785 - HENRY BASS'S hands assigned to work on road north fork of Terrible creek to north Fork of Cattawba Creek.  
Bk. 11, p465 - 1786 - Walter Nunnally vs. HENRY BASS case dismissed.  
Bk. 14, p200 - 1790 - HENRY BASS was presented for failure to vote.  
Bk. 15, p120 - 1791 - HENRY BASS appointed Surveyor of road from Hunt's road to Dudley Glass'.

MARRIAGES:

WILLIAM BASS married Rachael King Dec. 21, 1789 - Henry King, father. Bk #1, p15.  
PETER BASS married Jane Carr Oct. 20, 1800 - Wm. Carr Bondsman.  
REBECCA BASS married John Beale Nov. 29, 1782 - Minister's return  
REBECKAH BASS married Robert Mann, March 5, 1792 - Henry Bass father.  
PATSY BASS married Amos Faris Jan. 11, 1799 - Henry Bass Father.  
M Bk. 1, p 41

WILLS:

First will in this family name is that of ELAM PASS 1847.

ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VIRGINIA (1)

DEEDS:

Deed Book 6, Page 221.

Indenture made 6 day of August 1743 Between James Bass of the Isle of Wight of one part and John Spence same county etc. that James Bass for sundry good causes and considerations them thereunto moving but more especially in consideration of the sum of five pounds currency of Virginia---paid by John Spence he being in full and peaceful possession---land in Nottoway Parish etc.

At a Court held for Isle of Wight Sept. 24, 1744, James Bass acknowledged a deed of lease and release.

Deed Book 6, Page 454, Aug, 17 1743.

Indenture between James Bass of the Isle of Wight and John Spence of the same county of the other part, James Bass for and in consideration of one English shilling to him in hand paid by the said John Spence in the receipt therewith he acknowledges himself to be fully satisfied, contented and paid etc. etc. Acquits to John Spence his heirs etc. all right and title interest and possession of demand of Him the said James Bass of a certain tract of land situate and lying in Isle of Wight County on Nottoway River containing by estimation 100 acres more or less and bounded as follows---on the north side by the three creeks, on the east part by the Rooty branch that divides the same land from the said James Bass' own land westerly on the upper side by the deep bottom that divides the same land from the land of Henry Ivey's and southerly on the head line of marked trees on the said Iveys line, with all appurenances etc. etc. to John Spence for the full term of 21 years to be fully completed and ended, and pay for the same yearly on the 10 day of January one ear of Indian corn etc.

In presence of: John Tharp, Edward Harris

James Bass

Deed Book 8, Page 259, 6 May, 1748.

Indenture between James Bass of Nottoway Parish Isle of Wight Co. and John Emery a certain tract of land on the north side of the Meherrin River on Herbert's Branch down James Bass' line to Green Pond, 150 acres patent to James Bass and 325 acres patent by Sir Wm, Gooch 12 Jan. 1746, to John Emery.

Witnesses: John Spence  
Wm. Bass  
Henry Tudor

May 11. 1749  
his  
James Bass  
mark

---

NOTES: See "Bass References," - this state section, for more Isle of Wight County material.

A WILLIAM BASS and a Mrs. Bass were living at Jordan's Journey plantation, ca. 1625.







HENRICO COUNTY, VIRGINIA (2)

COUNTY RECORDS CONT.

Order Book 1678-1693, p. 604. "Hester Bass had Probate Granted her of Will Bass his will Oct. the 1st, 1695 &"

Records Np. 4, Orphans Court, 1677-1677, p. 39. Orphans Court, 20 Aug. 1696. "It is ordered that Henry farmer who married the Executrix of William Bass late of this County Dec'd be sumoned to the next Court to give sect'y for the probate of the Dec'd will."

Same Book, p. 44. Orphans Court 1 Oct. 1701. "It is ordered that the Sherf. Sumons John Harris the Remaining orphan of Peter Harris late of this Coty deed to appeare at the next Court & Disch his Guard & Secty."

Same book, p. 44. Orphans Court 1 Oct. 1701. "Elizabeth Bass one of the orphans of William Bass late of this Coty Dec'd being (as She in Court co' fesseth) above 21 years of age, acknowledgeth and the Rect. of her protion due out of her dec'd fathers Estate and Doth Discharge her Guardn & his Secty."

Same book, p. 44. Orphans Court 1 Oct. 1701. "Elisabeth Bass one of the orphans of William Bass late of this Coty decd being (as She in Court co' fesseth) above 21 years of age, acknowledgeth and Doth Discharge her Guardn & his Secty."

Wills & Deeds, 1714-1718, p. 2. Deed, 19 Nov. 1714, from John Clarke of Henrico to William Bass of the County aforesaid, for 10 pounds, ten shillings current money of Virginia, paid by the said William Bass, the receipt whereof.....(The rest of the deed is torn away.)

Boddie's Colonial Surry, p. 205.  
Surry County Tithables, June 10, 1702  
Bas, Charles . . . . . 2

Vestry Book of St. John's Church (Henrico County), pp. 3-4  
At a Vestry, held October the twenty Eight in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Thirty at Curles Church.

Henrico Parish

Dr

(lb tobo)

To Capte John Redford, for the railing of the Church in full payment	4,000	320
To William Bass, ditto	4,000	200

Val. Pap. Vol. I. page 452

Henrico Co. - Ferris - Rich & Ferris of Henrico Co. to Wm. Ferris, to acres, adj. Rich Cocke, of Old Man's Creek, Chas. City Co. on east by lands of Richard Basse, June 2, 1690. Vol. 1688-97, page 128.



County Seat: Portsmouth

NOTE: Some important Norfolk County records have been placed in the section "Nansemond Indian Ancestry of Bass Families," following the Virginia section. See, especially, p. 7 thereof for early Norfolk County tax-rolls. Also included are some court decrees and other information which may help to explain erroneous and confusing records found elsewhere.

There are no Bass land patents or grants in Virginia records between 1666 and 1725; and very few 17th century deeds to or from Norfolk County Basses have been found, to date. One explanation for this may be found on p. 1 of the Nansemond Indian section, in the quotation from Col. Wm. H. Stewart's "History of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1637-1900."

\* \* \*

LAND OFFICE PATENTS, 7: - Wm. Staples granted 200 acres in Nansemond County "which George Basse died seized of and was found to escheat to His Majesty," - etc. - 22 June 1682. - Order date 23 November 1683.

Deed Book 6, folio 17, d., (damaged) - Deed for land on Western Branch of the Elizabeth River, from John Fulsher to Edward Basse, adjoining Bunting and others, 10 November ~~1729~~. 1699

Deed Book G, pp. 110-111, William Lovina, son of John Lovina, deceased, sold to William Bass, Jr., for £16, "good passable money," 150 acres on the Southern Branch of the Elizabeth River; land which had been willed to John Lovina in 1695. Deed dated 12 November, 1728; acknowledged the 13th.

Deed Book 12, p. 188: 18 March 1736-37 - William Bass and Sarah Bass his wife, of the Southern Branch of the Elizabeth River, sold to Thomas Dale 48 acres "on Jos. Bachelder's line" - "out of a tract of the sd. Neck of land that Major Nichols gave unto the said Sarah Bass before her marriage to the sd. Wm. Bass." - Witnessed by Thomas Tucker and James Tucker.

Deed Book 13, p. 17: 7 July 1742 - Thomas Deall to John Bass, 50 acres, "land which Thos Deall bought of William Bass, father of John Bass. Signed by Thomas Deall and his wife Ann Deall. Witnessed by Solomon Cherry and Aaron A. Tucker.

Deed Book 18, pp. 41, 42; 14 and 15 March 1757, - Sarah Bass and John Bass son of Sarah Bass, and Elizabeth his wife, to Wm. Brackett, for £15, 50 acres on the north side of the head of Deep Creek, Southern Branch of the Elizabeth River, joining Mr. Francis Farlie, "being part of a tract of 200 acres given the above mentioned Sarah Bass by will," etc., Signed by Sarah Bass, John Bass (and seal), and by Elizabeth Bass. Witnessed by John Ferebee, John Richardson, and Dinah Tucker.

NOTE: See Map # 2, beginning of Nansemond Indian section, for location of Branches of Elizabeth River, Deep Creek, etc., and their geographical relationship to other landmarks. Scale of miles shows closeness of the points of interest to descendants of the Bass families of Norfolk County. Many Basses live on or near their ancestral lands at Bowers Hill and Yadkin, about 6 miles south of Portsmouth.

DEEDS, continued.

Deed Book G, f. 35: 5 January 1729, James Elliott to William Bass, Senr., land on Deep Branch, for £25. This deed contains the quaint requirement that the said William Bass present "one ear of Indian corn at ye Feaste of St. Michael ye Archangle" (sic) "if the same be lawfully demanded by Elliott or his heirs.

Deed Book 21, p. 200: 14 May 1764, - John Bass and Elizabeth his wife, of Portsmouth Parish, Norfolk County, deeded to Ebenezer Hall, planter, 50 acres including orchards, etc., at the head of Deep Creek, Southern Branch of the Elizabeth River. (Basses in Northampton Co., N. C. often mentioned their Orchards in deeds, etc.)

Deed Book 21, p. 238: 17 May, 1764, - William Bass, John Bass and Elizabeth Bass his wife of John, sold to Robert Kinder 50 acres of land on the main road to Suffolk, adjoining Mr. Miller's land, the land of William Bass, and that of Ebenezer Hall.

Deed Book 25, p. 100: 16 May, 1771, - William Bass and Neomy Bass his wife, sold 30 acres on the west side of Deep Creek, beginning at the main road, "aging" John Bass's land.

Misc. Note: Thomas Bass and Tamer his wife deed to Thomas Manning and John Wainwright, - 17 June 1756.

\* \* \*

HARRIS NOTES of possible interest to descendants of John Bass who married Love Harris in Perquimans Co., N. C., (q.v) 1696 and who d. in Bertie Co., N.C. 1732:

DEED BOOK 5, part 2, "Orders" - 19 May 1687, Ann Harris, LOVE HARRIS, and Eliz: Jennett acquitted of any wilfull neglect in death of an infant child of Ann Harris.

ibid: 1693, Jean Harris, age 9, orphan of Richard Harris, decd., with consent of Mother, Ann Harris, bound to Malachy Johnston.

ibid: 6 January 1693/4, Coroner requested a ruling on his fee in cases of death by misadventure, with specific reference to the accidental deaths of Richard Harris and his two children. Matter referred to His Excellency.

ibid: 1 June 1694, John Harris, orphan of Richard Harris, decd., and son of Ann Harris, apprenticed to James Lowry to learn the craft of a cord-wainer or shoemaker.

\* \* \*

#### WILLS AND PROBATE RECORDS:

19 September 1699: Estate of John Basse. Inventory, - mentions Bible and sermon Booke among personal possessions. (See Nansemond Indian section for records once in care of John.)

Will of WILLIAM BASS, dated 1 October 1740; proved 17 September 1742:

- Sons: William Bass, Edward Bass, Joseph Bass, and Thomas Bass were given token bequests of 1 shilling each or clothing.
- Grandson: William Bass, given "my little gun."
- Daughter, Mary Bass, residuary legatee and executrix. She was willed all remaining money and personal property, and "my land if she can save it after my death." (or words to the same effect.) - See: Nansemond Indian Section.

WILLS AND PROBATE RECORDS (continued)

17 April 1752, Administration of estate of William Bass, "Senr.," deceased, granted to John Bass. Appraisement returned 19 August 1756 and ordered to be recorded.

NINETEENTH AND TWENTIETH CENTURIES

Will Book 4, p. 22:

Will of WILLIAM BASS, dated 6 May 1809, proved 17 July 1809

- to son John Bass, land on William Coffield's line;
- to son William Bass,  $\frac{1}{2}$  of Manor plantation on road to Suffolk.
- to son Andrew Bass,  $\frac{1}{2}$  " " " " " " " "
- daughter Elizabeth Gibbs. - Wife, Lucy Bass. Willis Bass, executor.

Will Book 5, p. 157:

Will of SAMUEL BASS, dated 15 January 1825; proved 23 February 1825:

- bequeathed to "each of my brothers" - Giles H. Bass, and Jason M. Bass, \$400; - to sisters Belinda and Chloe M. Bass, \$300 each; - to sisters Laura, Philena, and Maud Bass, \$50 each. Wife, Sarah L. Bass.

Will Book 6, p. 241:

Will of WILLIAM BASS, dated 2 March 1847, proved 21 February 1848:

- mentions son James Michael Bass, daughter Annis Newton, Elizabeth Bass and Bethsada. (Land adjoining Kinder and Andrew Bass mentioned.)
- NOTE: James Michael Bass was the father of the late Jesse L. Bass, chief of the Nansemond Indians, who departed this life late in April of 1960, at age 85. James Michael Bass was the father of William Bass, Azariah Bass, Augustus Bass, Iverson Bass (others?)

Will Book 6, p. 448:

Will of ANDREW BASS, dated 7 September 1855, proved 18 February 1856:

- Bequests to daughters Lucy Bass (\$5); Jemima "who is in North Carolina," (\$5); Laura Frances Smith (\$50), and to Anna Collins "all interest in a tract of land," etc.

Will Book 8, p. 294: re estate of Armour Bass, 1896. Notes mislaid.

Will Book 15, p. 197:

Estate of AUGUSTUS A. BASS (who died intestate 7 May 1936) HEIRS:

- son, Edgar Bass, Portsmouth, Va.
- son, George Bass, Yadkin, Va.,
- son, Walter Bass, Baltimore, Md.
- son, James Bass, Baltimore, Md.
- son, Clarence Bass, Bowers Hill, Va.
- daughter, T. J. Ingram, Baltimore, Md.
- daughter, A. F. Hubbard, Baltimore, Md.
- son, Oliver M. Bass, Baltimore, Md.

CHILDREN OF THE LATE JESSE L. BASS (d. April 1960): (surviving)

Sons: Jesse V. Bass, Justin Bass, L. C. Bass, Lindsey Bass, Earl Bass, Herbert Bass, Ernest A. Bass, all of the Portsmouth area, and the Rev. Leonard W. Bass of Roanoke, Va.

Daughters: Mrs. Gladys Passnow, Portsmouth; Mrs. Carrie Liles and Christian Langston of Norfolk. (34 grandchildren; 45 gt.gr.ch.)

MISCELLANEOUS PUBLIC RECORDS:

Book 6, Wills, Deeds, Orders: 17 November 1694, Edward Basse sued Daniel Laneer for 460 lbs of tobacco due by bill. (This confirms minimum age of Edward as 21 at that time.)

- 13 December 1696, Edward Bass witnessed deed; signed by mark.
- f. 139 (damaged) - Edward Basse defendant in an action for debt.
- f. 189 " - Mary Bass, plaintiff, - vs. Meux.
- f. 255 " - confession of debt to estate of William Whitakers, Jr., decd., for 70 lbs of tobacco, signed by Edward Bass and Thomas Whitfield in open court. NOTE: The mark of Edward Bass, on this document, is exactly like that used on the will of Edward Bass, 1750, in Northampton County, N. C.
- f. 220, 15 October 1702. Thomas Hodges, Surveyor, complained of John Bass\* "for being delinquent on the highways." and complaint "is ordered to be dismissed," the said John Bass paying the costs.

\*John Bass, brother of Edward, See: Chowan Co., N.C., section, p. 1, for proof that Edward Bass was "of Norfolk County, Parish of Elizabeth River."

There are several records of assault complaints vs. Edward.

Book 7, p. 49: John Mackeny complained vs. Edward Basse, 1 Sept. 1704.  
No cause for complaint; case dismissed. Also, Mackeny vs. John Hollowell, assault and battery.

etc.- Wm. Veale vs. Edw. Basse, assault at Fishing Creeke in West Branch (of Elizabeth River) last August 8. - Dismissed.

etc. - John Mackeny (again!) vs. Edward Basse. Declaration rejected by Court. - Case Dismissed.

etc. - Wm. Veale (again!) 15 Nov. 1704. - Dismissed.

16 May 1709, Edward Bass granted Authority to keeo an ordinary. (- a licensed inn or house of entertainment, serving meals, etc.)

Deed Book 9, p. 84: Elizabeth Johnson, age 9 this month, bound to Mary Bass as an apprentice. Sarah Cawley, age 2, also bound to Mary Bass, 18 June 1714.

p. 94: - 20 August 1714: William Bass vs. Thos. Critcher for balance due on bill to Bass, - £1, 12s., 4 d., 1 farthing.

p. 131, - 21 Oct. 1715, John Hodgson & Wm. Bass settled differences; case dismissed. - p. 169, Wm. Bass ordered to pay Hodgson 50 lbs. of tobacco.

p. 138, - 16 Dec. 1715, Action for Trespass, Edward Bass vs. Joseph Maus, Jr. "for riding and Joryning the pltf's mare." - Dismissed. Also, Sampson Powers vs. Edw. Bass and Jos. Maus.



SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY  
VIRGINIA

County Seat: Courtland, Va.

MALE

MARRIAGES

Burgess Bass	Elizabeth Barker	5 March 1803
Drewry "	Polly Thorpe	16 July 1798
Edwin "	Rebecca Reese	31 July 1793
	Oliver Reese, Guardian	
Henry "	Lucy Smith	24 Jan. 1804
Howell "	Charlotte Norville	11 April 1803
James "	Louisa Worrell	14 Dec. 1847
	Henry T. Bass, Bondsman	
John "	Ann Vaughn	22 Aug 1793
	Wit: Matthew Vaughn	
Thomas "	Sarah English	27 Mar 1788
	Both of Isle of	
	Wight County	

FEMALE

Elizabeth Bass	Wm Little	2 Dec. 1785
Elizabeth "	Wyatt Ivey	22 Dec. 1816
Mary W. "	Wm R. Ford	Sept. 1836
	Wit: Thomas A. Bass	
Nancy "	Miles Hersey	12 Nov. 1810
Polly "	Wm Nance	12 Nov. 1796
Priscilla "	George Cain	3 Aug. 1787
Priscilla "	Drewry Clanton	11 Oct. 1825
Rebecca "	Thomas Kirby	10 Jan 1787
	Bondsman: Macklin Bass	
Temperance "	Foster Hayley	24 Feb. 1787
	Bondsman: Thomas Bass	

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY VIRGINIA (2)

WILL OF CHARLES BASS 1780

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN, I Charles Bass of the County of South-  
ampton being sick and weak of body but of sound and disposing mind and  
memory, thanks be to Almighty God for the same, do make and ordain this  
my last Will and Testament in the following manner, Viz:

Imprimis. After my Funeral expences are defrayed and just debts  
paid I dispose of my worldly goods both real and personal which it hath  
pleased Almighty God of his Mercy and goodness to bestow on me as follows  
(to wit)

Item. I give & bequeath to my son Henry Bass and to his heirs  
forever all the part of my land lying on the south side of the Road  
leading from Southampton Courthouse to Hicks Foard containing as is  
esteemed two hundred acres, be the same more or less.

Item. I lend unto my son Hardiman Bass during his natural life  
a part of my land bounded as follows, to wit: beginning at the main Run  
of the Three Creeks where the dividing line between Jeremiah Thorp and  
myself strikes the sd. Creek, thence up the said Creek to the mouth of  
the Beaver pond from thence down a Run which runs through the low grounds  
call'd the back run to within one hundred yards of the sd. Jeremiah Thorpe  
line aforesaid, thence a straight course to two noted pines which lies  
down, lately fell asunder within a few steps of the Meadow Branch, thence  
to the Meadow Branch and up the same to the Meadow from thence a straight  
line to the corner tree of the sd. Jeremiah Thorps land near the sd. Meadow  
then down the sd. Jeremiah Thorp's line to the beginning, imagined to be  
One hundred Acres be the same more or less, provided my sd. son Hardiman  
Bass should depart this life before the death of his wife Ann Bass then I  
lend the sd. land to the sd. Ann Bass during her widowhood, I give &  
bequeath to my Grandson Roger Pass and to his heirs forever the last men-  
tioned parcel of land of one hundred acres after the incumbrances above  
is removed.

Item. I give & bequeath to my neighbour Moses Thorp twelve acres  
of my land to him the sd. Thorpe and to his heirs forever beginning where  
the line which divides the sd. Thorp's land from mine strikes a Run call'd  
the back run of the Three Creeks, thence down the sd. back run until oppo-  
site to the corner of my old field, thence to a Poplar standing in the  
Hedgerow near the cartway between the sd. Thorp's house and my house, thence  
to a Branch which divides the sd. Thorp's land and mine and down the sd.  
branch to the beginning.

Item. I lend unto my son Charles Bass during his natural life  
the remaining part of my land which I imagine is one hundred and fifty  
acres and shou'd my sd. son Charles depart this Life before his wife dies  
then I give the use of the sd. last parcel of land to my sd. son Charles's  
wife Ann Bass during her widowhood.

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY VIRGINIA (3)

WILL OF CHARLES BASS 1780 CONT.

Item. I give to my Grandson Edwin Bass and his heirs forever the sd. parcel of land which I have given his father Charles Bass the use of during Natural Life & his mother during her widowhood (as the case may be) after the two incumbrances are at an end, but shou'd the sd. Edwin depart this Life before the sd. two incumbrances are removed then I give the sd. parcel of land to his Brother Dixon Bass and to his heirs forever, but shou'd the sd Dixon likewise die under the same situation and circumstances, then on the sd. terms I give to his Brother Howell Bass the sd. parcel of land last mentioned to him the sd. Howell Bass and to his heirs forever.

1183000

Item I give to my Grandson Dixon Bass my midling sized Pott and Hooks.

Item My will and desire is, that my Burial place belonging to the parcel of land I have lent to my son Charles Bass to the bigness of fifteen yards square shall be reserv'd for a family buryal place and I do not give the sd. burial place to any person whatsoever, notwithstanding the before bequests.

Item. My Will is that all the remainder part of my Estate in whatsoever manner it lyeth or may be found (except a Quarter of Beef Moses Thorp owes me which I give to my son Charles & cloth for bedticking & boulster which sd. Moses Thorp owes me which I give to my daughter Mary Matthews) shall be sold to the highest bidder for ready money and the money arrising from the sd. sale to be equally divided between my sons Arthur Bass, Newit Bass, my Daughter Mary Matthews & my Grandson Jordan Bass son of my Daughter Tabitha Bass.

Item. I do nominate & appoint my sons Henry Bass & Charles Bass & my son in law Arthur Matthews my whole & sole Exors. of this my last Will & Testament. In witness whereof I do hereby set my hand & affix my seal this Eleventh day of September 1780.

his  
Charles x Bass (SEAL)  
mark

Signed, sealed, published & delivered by the sd. Charles Bass as his last Will and Testament in presence of

Joshua Nicolson  
Jeremiah x Thorps mark  
John x Ivey (son of John)

Will proved at Court of Southampton County Dec. 14th 1780.

Recorded in Will Book 3, page 307.

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VIRGINIA (4)

DEEDS:

Deed Book 1. Page 26. 8 Nov., 1749.

This Indenture 8 Nov. 1749 between James Bass and Mary Bass his wife of the county of Southampton of the one part and John Thorp of the county aforesaid Witness that James Bass and Mary his wife for the sum of 80lb 13-1 current money of Va.---paid by John Thorp---Hath granted, bargained and sold to John Thorp a certain tract of land in Southampton County on the south side of Three creeks bounded etc. to a corner of Charles Bass Jr. his land, then south to a black oak, thence by Charles Bass' land to the head of the north prong of Herbert's Branch---to a red oak---to the Rocky Branch---then to Henry Ivey's line---to rocky Branch---to three creeks etc. Witnesses: Jas. Ridley, Wm. Binum, and Arthur Taylor.

James (x) Bass  
mark

Deed Book 2, Page 82, Nov. 13 1755.

Indenture between Samuel Bass, and Elizabeth his wife of the Parish of Albemarle in the county of Sussex of the one part and Thomas Briggs of Southwark Parish in the county of Surry of the other part. Samuel Bass and his wife, Elizabeth for 140 pounds current money paid by Thomas Briggs, his heirs etc. one certain tract of land in the county of Southampton on the north side of Three Creeks between the two Ploughmans, the land was granted to Samuel Bass by letters patent bearing date 23 March 1733 and by him conveyed to Thomas Briggsetc etc.

Witnesses: John Peterson, Harrison Taylor, and Wm. Scott  
Samuel Bass  
Elizabeth Bass

Deed Book 5, page 91, 13 Jan. 1774.

Indenture between Charles Bass of Southampton Co. & Wm. Andres of the said county of the other part for 16 pounds paid by Wm. Andrews, 16 acres lying on Southampton County in St. Luke's Parish near Three Creeks, beginning at Moses Thorpe's line etc.

Witnesses: Moses Thorp, Wm. P. Rawling, and George Erby  
Charles Bass

Deed Book 6, Page 225, 10 June, 1784.

Indenture between Henry Bass & Elizabeth of Greensville Co. & Charles Portlock land in Southampton Co. for 100 lbs 200 acres now in his possession ---in Jeremiah Thorp's line, on south side of a road leading from Hicksford to Southampton Court House, then by Thorp's line---to a corner of James Bass land, now Robert Wilkins, thence to Wilkins line 246 poles--being a patent of 475 acres of land granted to Charles Bass bearing date 10 Aug., 1759, and by him left to said Henry Bass his heir, as his portion of the land & Henry Bass & Elizabeth, his wife sell this 200 acres.

Henry Bass  
Elizabeth Bass

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VIRGINIA (5)

DEEDS: (Cont.)

Deed Book 9, p. 505 - 12 July 1799

Burgess Bass and Ann Bass, his mother, to Joshua Cloud, for L 23 and 10 s., current money of Virginia, 28 acres and a half, on south side of Three Creeks, to Edwin Bass' line. - Witnesses included a VINAH Bass.

Deed Book 9, p. 634 - 13 January 1802, recorded 18 Oct. 1802:

Drewry Bass and Polly Bass, his wife, - to Robert Mabry, for \$20, Polly Bass' dower of her late husband, John Thorp's land, 87 acres, in line of land belonging to estate of Moses Thorp, deceased, and his wife Sarah Thorp, dec'd.

Deed Book 10, p. 69 - 13 January 1803:

Edwin Bass and Rebecca his wife (signature: Rebeckah) to Lucy Bowers, for 500 Pounds, lawful currency, land on which Edwin Bass lived.

Deed Book 10, p. 370 - 19 October 1804:

Burgess Bass and Elisabeth Bass, his wife, to John Reese, for \$20, six acres on south side of Three Creeks.

Deed Book 11, p. 294 - dated 12 Mar. 1806, recorded October 1806:

Edwin Bass and Rebecca Bass, his wife, for \$438.15, to William Lundy, land on south side of Three Creeks.

\* \* \*

ADDITIONAL PROBATE RECORDS:

WILLS, Vol. II, p. 115:

The Estate of JAMES BASS, deceased, in account with William Blunt, Dr.,

To rent of the land he lived on	L 4 - 10 - 5½
To Cash paid Simon Turner's bond	1 - 10 - 2
To do do Jean Thweat's note	3 - 14 - 8½
To " " John Chieves for coffin	10
To 169 lbs tobacco to the clerk @ 141	1 - 3 - 6
To cash paid Doc <sup>r</sup> James Ridley	1 - 19 - 10
" " " JOHN BASS	17 - 6
" " " JOSEPH REESE	16 - 4
" " " ROBERT WILKINS	14 - 6
" " " JEREMIAH BASS	2 - 3 - 4
To my commissions on the sale	19 - 6
Per Contra	L 20 - 2 - 10
By amount of the sale of the estate	20 - 1 - 3
By deduction of 169 lbs. Tob.	1 - 7
	<hr/> 20 - 2 - 10

14 Feb. 1765.

WILLS, Vol. III, p. 284 - dated 30 Jan. 1779; proved 9 Sept. 1779.

WILL of JOSHUA BASS, of Southampton County, Va., - bequests to THOMAS BASS, son of Arthur Bass, (L5, cash) and to BURGESS BASS, son of Hardy Bass, (all the residue of my estate). Friend Lewis Thorpe, sole executor.

Witnesses: Arthur Bass, Henry Bass and Selah Bass.

## SUSSEX COUNTY, VIRGINIA

County Seat: Sussex Court House, Va.,

### MARRIAGE RECORDS:

19 March 1804, Elizabeth Bass to Joel Burge  
5 Jan'y. 1809, Henry M. Bass to Polly Owen  
7 Dec. 1809, Howell Bass to Sylvia Maury (Peter Maury, father)  
5 Sept. 1811, Dixon Bass to Lucy Freeman  
15 Oct. 1813, Cynthia Bass to John Tudor (consent of Chas. J. Mason)  
27 May 1816, Elizabeth B. Bass to Williamson Knight  
13 July 1816, Samuel Bass to Amey Dupree  
5 May 1838, George R. Bass to Susan T. Mangram  
20 July 1841, Benj. J. H. Bass to William C. Gilbert (sic)  
- James Gilbert, father.  
25 August 1843, Dickson Bass to Rebecca Spain.

### DEEDS:

19 Dec. 1797 - Arthur Bass et ux to Lewis Thorpe, - G, p. 118  
10 Feb. 1793 - Henry Bass from Benj. Chappell - H, 33  
-- Dec. 1811 - H. M. Bass to Jordan Edwards - L, 139  
8 Nov. 1799 - Macklin Bass from William Wynne - H, 208  
6 July 1799 - Maclin Bass et ux to Geo. Dillard - I, 306  
11 Nov. 1755 - Samuel Bass et ux to Thomas Briggs - A, 125 (more, below)

### WILLS:

Will Book F, p. 221: Will of HENRY BASS of Sussex County, Va., dated 11 Dec. 1800. - Names Wife Elizabeth Bass; children Henry Moody Bass and Elizabeth Briggs Bass. John Smith, Henry Moody, Rebecca Griffin, Witnesses, 1 Jan. 1801. Wife made guardian of orphans, 12 Jan. 1801. Inventory, pp. 380-382, *ibid.*

Will Book K, p. 293, will of H. M. BASS (Henry M. Bass) - Mentions wife POLLY, daughters Polly and Elizabeth; sons William and Donelion Bass. William to be bound to learn a trade or farming business until 20 years of age; Donelion at twenty to be considered free.

### MORE DATA FROM DEEDS:

Deed Book A, p. 51 10 Jan. 1755 - Peter Brooks to Chas. Bass and Gerard Ellison.

Deed Book A, p. 125, 11 Nov. 1755, - Samuel Bass and wife Elizabeth of Albemarle Parish, Sussex County, Va. to Thomas Briggs, 350 a. on Great Plowman's Swamp.

*Ibid.*, p. 281, 2 Mar. 1758, - Charles Bass of Brunswick County, to George Ivey of Southampton County, Va., 50 a. on n. side of Three Creeks.

*Ibid.*, p. 337, 16 Nov. 1758, - James Bass and wife Elizabeth of Sussex Co., to Charles Sledge - 130 a. on S. side Nottoway River, n. side Great Swamp.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS - VIRGINIA

BIBLE RECORDS - John Bass family of Nottoway County. (Will proved there 6 March 1805, mentions all children in Bible record except son Edward.) See Va. page 21: John s. of Wm. & Martha (Clay) Bass.

JOHN BASS, his book, he was born Nov. 27, 1738, in the year of our Lord. Martha Bass, darter of John and Tabitha Bass, was born Apriel the 17th, in the year of our Lord 1762.

Tabitha Bass, (darter, etc) born October 3, 1763.  
 Agnes Bass, " " born May 23, 1765.  
 Elizabeth Bass, " " born February 27, 1767.  
 Mary Bass, " " born August 24, 1768.  
 John Bass, son " born March 14, 1772.  
 Edward Bass, " " born April 24, 1776.  
 Nancy Bass, darter, " born November 20, 1777.  
 Lucy Bass, " " born September 18, 1781.

- The above information, except for comment about will and cross reference to other Bible records, condensed from DAR Magazine, Oct. 1960, p. 593. Copies were provided by several interested correspondents. -Thank You!

MORE BASS MARRIAGES

Franklin County, Va. - John Bass m. Barsheba Eldridge.

Powhatan County, Va. (some Powhatan Bass marriages also recorded in Chesterfield County; q.v. Duplicates not included here:)

7 Jan. 1829: Colin bass m. Judith Ann Cardozo, dau. of Aaron N. Cardozo.  
 26 Mar. 1821: Daniel Bass m. Sarah H. Carter, dau. of Wm. Carter.  
 23 Dec. 1818: Dutroy Bass m. Polly Ann Short, dau. of Archer Short.  
 4 Feb. 1808: John W. Bass of Chesterfield County m. Martha Woodfin, Thomas H. Bass, Surety.  
 19 Nov. 1778: Thomas Bass m. Mary Moseley.  
 23 Dec. 1818: Judith J. Bass (dau of Wm) m. Wm. P. Stovall.  
 3 Dec. 1818: Phebe Bass (dau of Richd) m. John Toney, Jr.  
 29 Jan. 1829: Virginia Bass (dau of Wm. Sr.) m. Wm. F. Tucker.

RELATIONSHIPS - FROM WILLS

Chesterfield County, Va.

Will of:	OB#	PAGE	DATE	BASS RELATIVE
Howlett Crowley	1	10	2 Nov. 1750	Elizabeth Bass, sister.
Jeremiah Walthall	1	152	18 Feb. 1748	Mary Bass, Sister (Wm.?)
Benjamin Branch	1	336	31 Dec. 1760	Obedience Bass, dau.
Samuel Hatcher	1	382	28 Nov. 1762	Tabitha Bass, dau. (Henry?)
John Clay, Sr.	1	342	15 Nov. 1761	Jeremiah Bass, s. of Mary Bass (wife)
Tabitha Beasley	2	45	22 July 1771	Mary Bass, granddaughter.
Creed Haskins of Brunswick County	3	323	7 June 1781	Rebecca Bass, daughter
William Elam, Sr.	3	493	11 Sept 1784	Nancy Bass, dau. (Edw ?)
Garrard Walthall	4	439	13 Aug. 1772	Sarah Bass, daughter.

Lunenburg County Marriages: Elizabeth Bass m. Benj. Woodroof 23 May 1786.  
 Lydia Bass m. Jesse Abernathy, 4 January 1801.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS - VIRGINIA (2)

NANSEMOND COUNTY: Patent Book 1, part 1, p.56 (Richmond) Thomas Hampton, Clerke received 300 acres in Upper New Norfolk County, (now Nansemond County) for transportation of 6 persons: John Bagworth, Edward Dudley, JOHN BASS, Thomas Hampton, John Brown, Richard Eggleston, - 19 May 1637.

NOTE:

"Transportation" does not necessarily mean that persons "transported" were brought from Europe, the West Indies or some distant American colony. Some Virginians and Marylanders took turns "transporting" each other - across the nearest local boundary line, for the headrights.

All County Records of Nansemond County were destroyed by fires, prior to 1868; but the VESTRY BOOK OF UPPER PARISH, 1743-1793 contains two Bass references:

"In obedience to an order of the Vestry held at Suffolk Towne Sept<sup>br</sup>. 13th, 1755, We have met and Renewed all the Land Marks in the S<sup>d</sup> Order Mentioned, the Owners or Some persons for them p<sup>rst</sup>.

- JACOB BASS - for Bass and Pearcy.

11 Feb. 1784 - (paid to) - JACOB BASS for keeping Kindred Lee - 6-0-0- (an indigent person)

\* \* \*

ALBEMARLE PARISH REGISTER: -(Supplied by a correspondent.)-  
(South of Blackwater River) - 1717-1778, - BAPTISMS:

Margarett, dau. of Walter and Anne Bass, 2/21/1752.  
Elizabeth, " " James and Elizabeth Bass, 9/30/1745.  
Lydia, " " John and Mary Bass, 5/20/1740.

\* \* \*

Completion of item on p.8, Virginia: Samuel Basse, 1672, obtained judgment vs. estate of John Ford, for 1500 lbs. of tobacco & casque in hands of Robert Rouse. - Charles City County. (Va. State Library, Richmond.)

\* \* \*

U. S. CENSUS, 1810, Southampton County, Va.:-

Bass, Edwin,	Males: - One 0-10; one 10-16; one 26-45. Females:- Three 0-10; one 26-45.
Bass, Howell,	Males: - One 0-10; one 26-45. Females:- One 16-26.
Bass, Henry,	Males: - one 0-10; one 26-45. Females:- One 16-26.
Bass, Serena,	Males:- One 16-26. Females:- One 10-16; Two 26-45. 1 other free person.

TAX ROLLS, Southampton County 1782-87: Charles, Hardy, Jordan and Thomas Bass.

FROM: "A Brief History of Isle of Wight County, Virginia, 1608-1907" by Col. E. M. Morrison (1957 Reprint): -

" - the Indians were not treated with tenderness - but their habitations, cleared lands, pleasant sites, when once taken possession of, were generally retained by the victors, and the vanquished forced to take refuge in the woods or marshes." (This confirms similar information in Nansemond Indian section.)



MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS - VIRGINIA (3)

An Edward Bass was guardian to the children of Wm. Marshall, Parish of Southam., Cumberland County, Va. - Oct. 2, 1768- Mar. 27, 1769.

A Charles Bass vs. Michael Fardy, Norfolk County, Va., dismissed, 15 June 1769.

A William Bass m. Mary Mosely, Powhatan Co., Va., 15 Jan. 1783 (not verified).

CHESTERFIELD COUNTY ADDENDA:

Deed Bk. 4, pp. 171, 327: Wm. Bass, vestryman, Parish of Dale, 5 Dec. 1760.

Wills: 3, p. 532: 15 May 1785: Francis and Christopher Bass witnessed will of Obedience Farmer.

Wills: 6, p. 409: 7 Feb. 1805: John Bass, Sr. and Arthur Bass witnessed will of George Brown.

Wills, etc., 5, p. 229. Thomas Bass and wife Martha, executors of Peter Jackson, her "Uncle, Joseph Bass, left \$25 to his niece Martha Bass Jackson." Other heirs - Elizabeth Jackson, Mary Walthall Jackson, Martha Bass Jackson, Miranda Jackson, Rebecca Ann Jackson. - 8 Nov. 1798.

Wills, 3, p. 112 - Josiah Bass and Elizabeth Bass wit. Thos. Elly's will, 22 Nov. 1776.

Order Book 4, p. 37, May Court, 1767, Christopher Bass foreman of Grand Jury.

Wills, 1, p. 341, William Bass wit. will of Charles Clay of Dale Parish, 28 Jan. 1754.

Order Book 1, p. 313: March Court, 1753, Joseph Bass came into Court and made choice of Wm. Walthall for his Gaurdian, - who is approved, and gave bond with security as the law directs.

SURRY COUNTY NOTES:

Charles Bass wit. will of Richard Halloman, Jan. 6, 1710. (Book 6, p. 62)

" " " " " Eliza Simons, 16 Sept. 1695. (Book 5, p. 119.)

" " Surry County Tithables, 1702.

SUSSEX COUNTY DEED, - Book "I", p. 306, July 4, 1799. Macklin Bass and wife Elizabeth to George Dillard (all of Sussex County) for £160, 160 Acres on north side of Nottoway River whereon said Bass lives. etc.

A Thomas Bass m. Sally Butler, Norfolk Co., Va., 14 March 1796.

At site of old St. Brides Episcopal Church, southern part of Norfolk County, are three moss-covered Bass tombstones, allegedly mid-19th century. These Basses said to have come from Conn., but since I was not permitted to clean face of stones, I cannot give the inscriptions. ADB.

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, Va., - Mary Bass, dau. of Wm. Spence of Nottoway Parish, Will Book. I, p. 240, 12 Jan. 1758, pr. 9 Feb. 1758.

Jas. Bass and Mary(?) Bass, wits. to will of said William Spence.

Deed: John Thorpe of St. Luke's Parish -bt. land of Jas. Bass, adjg. Chas. Bass.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS, VIRGINIA (4)

FAMILY OF DANIEL BASS of Petersburg, Va. (and Kentucky?)

Daniel Bass, b. 12 Feb. 1783, Va., d. 18 Oct. 1840; m. Mary L (?) who was b. 12 Feb. 1796, d. 29 July 1833. Married 1 Jan. 1815, Petersburg, Va., by the Rev. Mr. Potts, M.E. Local Preacher.

ISSUE:

Henry Joel Bass, b. 10 April 1816; died Madison Parish, La., age 43.  
married Margaret P. Robson 14 May 1835.

Martha Ann Eliza Bass, b. 7 August 1818; m. Henry S. Collins, 2 Oct. 1838.  
m. 2, George J. Dicks, 28 July 1845.

William Samuel Bass, b. 7 Sept. 1820; d. 27 Nov. 1823.

James N. Bass, b. 17 January 1824; d. Columbia, Calif. 1858, heart disease.

Virginia E. Bass, b. 21 November 1826.

Isaac Smith Bass, 19 December 1827; d.  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 1 oclock 9 September 1838.

Daniel Bass, b. 28 August 1829.

The above items were compiled from Bible records by a correspondent.

BRUNSWICK COUNTY: - Will Book 5, p. 571, - Ephraim Bass wit. will of Peter Green, 1795.

NORFOLK CITY, Va., MARRIAGE BONDS: (1845?) - Willis Bass "a man of Indian descent" and Miss Mary Ann Lowry. Cornelius Ironmonger, Security.

TOMBSTONE: Old Bass Cemetery, west of U.S. 58, on bank of Western Branch of Elizabeth River, near Bowers Hill, Va. -

Willis Bass of Portsmouth, died June 13, 1849, ae 54.

Sarah Bass of Portsmouth, d. June 29, 1844, ae 54. (no error)  
(nee Sarah Burnham?)

Creekmores, Riddicks, Ausbons, Rogers, Brinkleys, among others buried here.

\* \*  
\*

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS, VIRGINIA (5)

The following items were gathered during the last week in June, 1961, in an effort to find answers to questions raised by other information contained in this work:

CHESTERFIELD COUNTY:

RE: CREED HASKINS' DAUGHTER, REBECCA BASS. From several correspondents who were not aware of each other's existence, the compiler received evidence and testimony that "Jordan Bass of Southampton County, Va., married a Rebecca Haskins of Brunswick County, Va., and moved to Randolph Co., N. C., where he died in 1808." A search of Brunswick County records failed to produce any evidence to identify Rebecca Bass. A previous search of Chesterfield County records could not be completed at that time. (One correspondent said that Rebecca Bass, wife of Jordan Bass, was a "Hoskins.") -

RE: WILL OF CREED HASKINS - dated 7 June 1781, proved May Court 1782. Will Book 3, pp. 323, 324. "Creed Haskins of Brunswick County" -(will recorded in Chesterfield County, but NOT in Brunswick County, Va.) - mentions sons Edward, Thomas, Creed, and John Haskins; daughters Mary Ballew, Phebe Haskins, and REBECCA BASS; grandson Edward Haskins. "Item I give & bequeath unto the children of my daughter Rebeccah Bass the slaves with their increase which I formerly lent her, to be equally divided between them when the eldest shall arrive to lawful age." - Witnesses: Richard Lamb, Thos. Penn, Thos. Lister, Robert Kennedy. (See: Va. 5, and Va. 39)

DINWIDDIE COUNTY:

PETER BASS' WILL, - Book 1, pp. 364, 369; Book 2, p. 433, etc. (ca. 1839) This will mentions sister Elizabeth Holloway, "father, brothers, and sisters" but not by name. Edward Holloway, executor. Ref. to C. M. Bass as receiving \$50.94 in one account record.  
A Jane Bass, of later date, Book 2: 433.

HALIFAX COUNTY:

EIAM BASS' WILL - Will Book 21, p. 382. - dated 12 January 1847; proved 22 February 1847. (see Va. p. 25) Mentions, in the following order, -  
Daughter: Mary A. W. Holloway; Daughter, Sarah Frances Craddock; sons, JOHN BASS, ROBERT B. BASS, ALEXANDER C. BASS; daughter Virginia Hassletine; wife; children, Richard Edward, Ermine Jane, George W., Emily J., Robert B., Alexander C., and Virginia Hassletine. Minors to get same share as married sisters, who received specific bequests.  
Son, Richard Edward Bass, and friend George P. Richardson, executors.  
Codicil, dated 2 Feb. 1847, left specific bequest to daughter ERMINE JANE OLIVER.  
NOTE: Robert B. Bass settled in Person Co. N.C., where his descendants are numerous.

WILL OF GEORGE W. BASS, - Will Book 28, p. 117, dated 25 March 1862; proved 24 Nov. 1862. - Wife, Martha Bass. Children mentioned but not by name.

WILLIAM BASS' DEATH RECORD - Will book 3, p. 59: "An inquest indented and taken on the body of William Bass, deceased, on the lands of Matthew Bates, by James McCraw, coroner, on behalf of the Commonwealth, 5 Dec. 1791, in the Parish of Antrim and County of Halifax," etc. - "that Wm. Bryan of the said parish and County was casually" (?) "the death of the said William Bass." No attempt was made to pursue this matter thru other records. The above bit of information was recorded in the will book aforesaid 27 May 1793.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS, VIRGINIA (6)

LUNENBERG COUNTY:

Deeds, Book 30, p. 69 (A) - Deed of Trust, of PETER BASS of Lancaster County, Pennsylvania. (Indexed as BASS, but text of deed indicates name could have been "Peter Boss."  
(Jan. 1, 1834)  
No Bass probate records. (No records saved from War, except after 1833)

CHARLOTTE COUNTY:

Deeds only.

Book 1, p. 120, Joseph Bass of Chesterfield Co. to Saml. Corner, 25 Sept. 1766, land recorded in Lunenberg Co., Va.  
" 2, p. 191, Joseph Bass to Saml. Foster, 25 May 1769.  
" 3, p. 355, Bill of Sale, Jos. Bass to Sandsome. 25 March 1773.  
" 4, p. 149, Henry Bass to Saml. & Wm. Johnston. (Henry Bass "of Charlotte County.") 6 Sept. 1779.

MECKLENBURG COUNTY:

No Bass Probate records in indices.

Marriage Records: Peter Bass and Rebecca Raney, 14 Aug. 1803, by Rev. Stephen Jones  
Elijah Bass and Milly Walden, 28 Nov. 1829, by Wm. Steel, P.E. min.  
(Joseph Boswell & Susanna Petters, 24 Dec. 1805, Thos Hardee, " )

**DEEDS:**

Book 11, p. 251 John Nance to Dennis Bass. 11 Sept. 1801- 18 Feb. 1802.\*\*\*  
12, p. 94 Franky Nance to Dennis Bass, Relinq. of Dower in above.  
29, p. 526 Edward Farlines to Edward W. Bass.  
\*\*\*William P. Bass, witnessed deed of John Nance to Dennis Bass.  
Book 8, p. 371. Isham Porch, JOEL BASS & Sarah his wife, to Chappell Singleton.  
14, p. 291, MARY BASS of Mecklenburg Co. gave power of Attorney to John Burwell of said county "to ask, demand, sue for, recover and receive all my proportion of such estate, money, rent of land, &c &c to which I am entitled from Benj<sup>n</sup> Bass's estate, which said Benjamin Bass was my father and lived in Halifax, No. Carolina." 7 July, 1810. Proved in court 16 July 1810.  
15, p. 272, DENNIS BASS "of Northampton County, North Carolina" and Mary Bass his wife (3 Nov. 1813; - pr. 15 Nov. 1813) Deed.  
16, p. 92. Sheriff's deed, re above land.  
29, p. 526, Edward Farlines gave Power of Attorney to Edward W. Bass of Powhatan Co., Va. "to receive from Charles West, administrator of Pleasant Elam, late of County of Jefferson in the State of Mississippi, in right of wife Mary A. P. Farlines, formerly Mary A. P. Toney, daughter of Phoebe W. Toney, and child and only heir of NANCY BASS, formerly Nancy Elam, now deceased, who was a sister of the said Pleasant Elam." 28 April 1842; pr. 25 May 1842, Mecklenburg Co. Court.

NOTTOWAY COUNTY:

**DEEDS:**

Book 1, p. 320, John Bass, Sr. to John Bass, Jr.  
4, p. 565, Archer Bass to Henry Cox.  
4, p. 95, Peter, Joseph and Wm. Bass.  
4, p. 334, Peter Bass, et al, trustees, - to Mallory (7 June 1838)

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS, VIRGINIA (7)

NOTTOWAY COUNTY (cont.)

**WILL OF JOHN BASS**, Senr. - dated 6 March 1808; proved May Court 1808.  
Will Book 2, pp. 414; 422. (Supplementing records, p. 39, Virginia.)

**HEIRS:**

Daughter, Martha Fowlks; dau. Tabitha Fowlks; dau. Agnes Bruce; dau. Elizabeth Bruce; dau. Mary Bennett; dau. Frances Fowlks; son **JOHN BASS**; dau. Nancy Wade; dau. Lucy Bolling; granddaughter Polly Fowlks, dau of Joseph I. Fowlks; granddaughter Polley Wade; grandson John B. Wade; granddaughter Lucy L. Lawyer; granddaughter Nancy H. Bennett.

Son **JOHN BASS**, and Lemuel Bruce, executors by will.

P. 442, (June Court 1808) shows Elizabeth Bass as administratrix.

**WILL OF PETER BASS**, Will Book 8, pp. 40, 123. (1841)

Joseph A. Bass, executor. Specific bequest to Wm. W. Bass, \$300.

**WILL OF WILLIAM W. BASS** - 7 August 1841 (pr. 1842) - bequests to sisters Elizabeth R. Bass and Rebekah F. I. Vaughan. Brother, Jos. A. B. Bass, executor.

POWHATAN COUNTY:

**WILL OF ROLING BASS**, 4 Feb. 1810; pr. 15 Aug. 1810. (Book 3, p. 444)

Wife: Martha Bass; daughter Sophia Ann Bass.

Brothers of Roling Bass mentioned in will: Richard Bass of Chesterfield County; Daniel Bass; and Elam Bass.

**WILL OF MARTHA BASS**, widow of John W. Bass of Richmond) 11 Nov. 1828; proved 19 Aug. 1829. - Book 8, p. 214:

mentions daughters Susan Bass and Martha O. Jones; sons Thomas Richard Bass and Frederick W. Bass; and "son-by-law" Richard W. Bass.

**NUNCUPATIVE WILL OF DOCTOR THOMAS W. BASS**, 10 Dec. 1831; pr. 15 Feb. 1832. Book 9, p. 58. Heiress, sister Julia A. Bass. Father, John Bass, Senr., renounced right to administer the estate.

**WILL OF DANIEL BASS**, 5 June 1835; pr. 6 July 1835. Book 9, p. 558.

minor children: Elizabeth Ann Bass; Wm. Edward Bass; Mary Porter Bass; and Frances D. Bass.

Brother, Richard Bass, executor. Witnesses: Colin Bass and Edward W. Bass.

**WILL OF RICHARD BASS**, 9 Jan. 1847; pr. 4 Dec. 1848. Wife, Sarah Bass.

Children: Richard Bass, Edward W. Bass, Colin Bass, Mary A. Forlines; grandson, Richard Rozall Bass, s. of Edward. (Bible left to Richard Rozall Bass which had been left to Richard Bass by HIS father, Edward Bass.)

- See: Va. pp. 21, 22. (Codicil dated 25 Aug. 1847, re Bible.)

Witnesses to will R. Booker, Isaac N. Cardozo, John L. Tyger.

**SARAH**, widow of Richard, renounced will and demanded her widow's rights, 6 Feb. 1849 (pr. 5 March 1849). - Book 13, p. 385.

Bill of Sale from Benjamin Bass of Powhatan Co. to Daniel Bass of same county, "for \$1 and natural love" - interest in one Negro now in possession of Edward Bass; also, feather bed, furniture, etc. Dated 18 Dec. 1823; proved June Court, 1824. - signed "B. Bass."

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS, VIRGINIA, (8)

POWHATAN COUNTY (Cont.)

WILL OF ROBERT BASS, - Book 17, p. 107. Dated 13 April 1868; proved 2 Nov. 1871: - Wife, Mary E. Bass; Son, Milton Irving Bass; Son, Robert E. Bass to account for \$200 I have already let him have (in computing his share of the estate); son, Sydney B. Bass; son, Watson E. Bass. Deceased sister, Maria Bass, mentioned.

\* \* \* \* \*

NOTES received from Mrs. M. P. Roberts, Tulsa, Okla., Oct. 1961:-

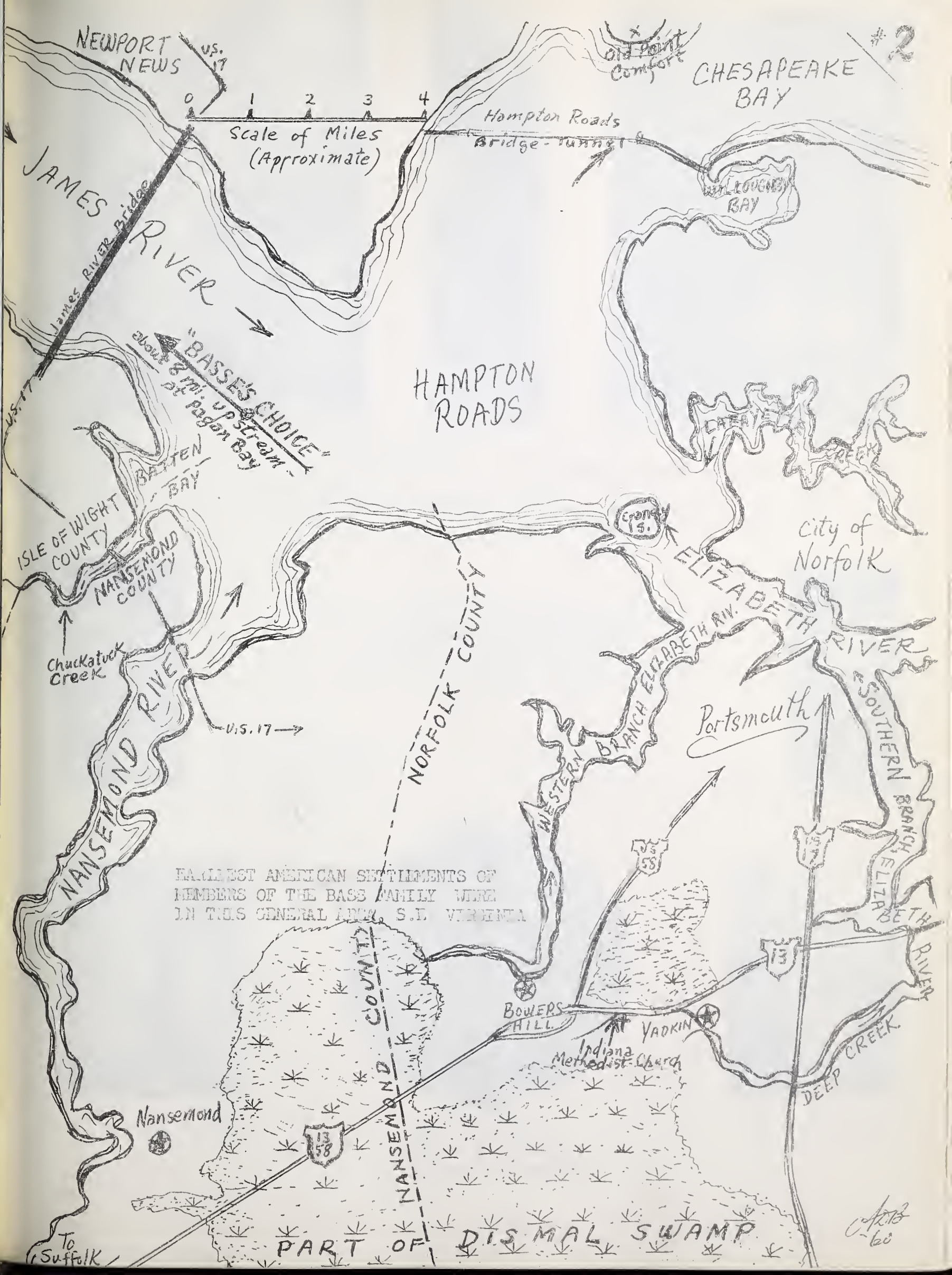
William & Mary Quarterly, First Series, Vol. 22, p. 34: ref. to mortgage of Henry Peebles to Burrell Bass. (Greensville County, Va.)

ibid, p. 35: Burrell Bass and others apptd. to appraise estate of Aaron Park.

" p. 40: Burrell Bass and others apptd. to keep road in repair.

Tylers, - Vol. 5, pp. 269-270, "Court valuation of property impressed for use of the public in Greensville Co., Va., during latter part of the Revolutionary War. 'March 12, 1782 - Burrell Bass, One Gun, C.L., do. - 5-15 $\frac{1}{2}$ .'" "

1783 Census: Burrell Bass, 4 whites and 10 slaves in household.



NEWPORT NEWS

JAMES RIVER

Scale of Miles (Approximate)

HAMPTON ROADS

CHESAPEAKE BAY

"BASSE'S CHOICE" about 6 mi. upstream at Pagan Bay

ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY

NANSEMOND COUNTY

Chuckatuck Creek

NORFOLK COUNTY

City of Norfolk

ELIZABETH RIVER

Portsmouth

NANSEMOND RIVER

EARLIEST AMERICAN SETTLEMENTS OF MEMBERS OF THE BASE FAMILY WERE IN THIS GENERAL AREA, S.E. VIRGINIA

WESTERN BRANCH ELIZABETH RIVER

SOUTHERN BRANCH ELIZABETH RIVER

DEEP CREEK

Nansemond

BOWERS HILL

Indiana Methodist Church

YADKIN

PART OF DISMAL SWAMP

Apr 60







The late JESSE L. BASS, CHIEF OF THE NANSEMONDS, 1875-1960  
affectionately regarded as "the Daniel Boone of Norfolk County, Va."



The late  
Augustus A. Bass,  
(brother of Jesse)

SOME OF THE DIRECT LINEAL DESCENDANTS  
OF THE ANCIENT BASS FAMILY  
OF NORFOLK COUNTY, VIRGINIA,  
OF ENGLISH AND NANSEMOND INDIAN ANCESTRY



Mr. Justin Bass



Mr. & Mrs.  
EARL BASS

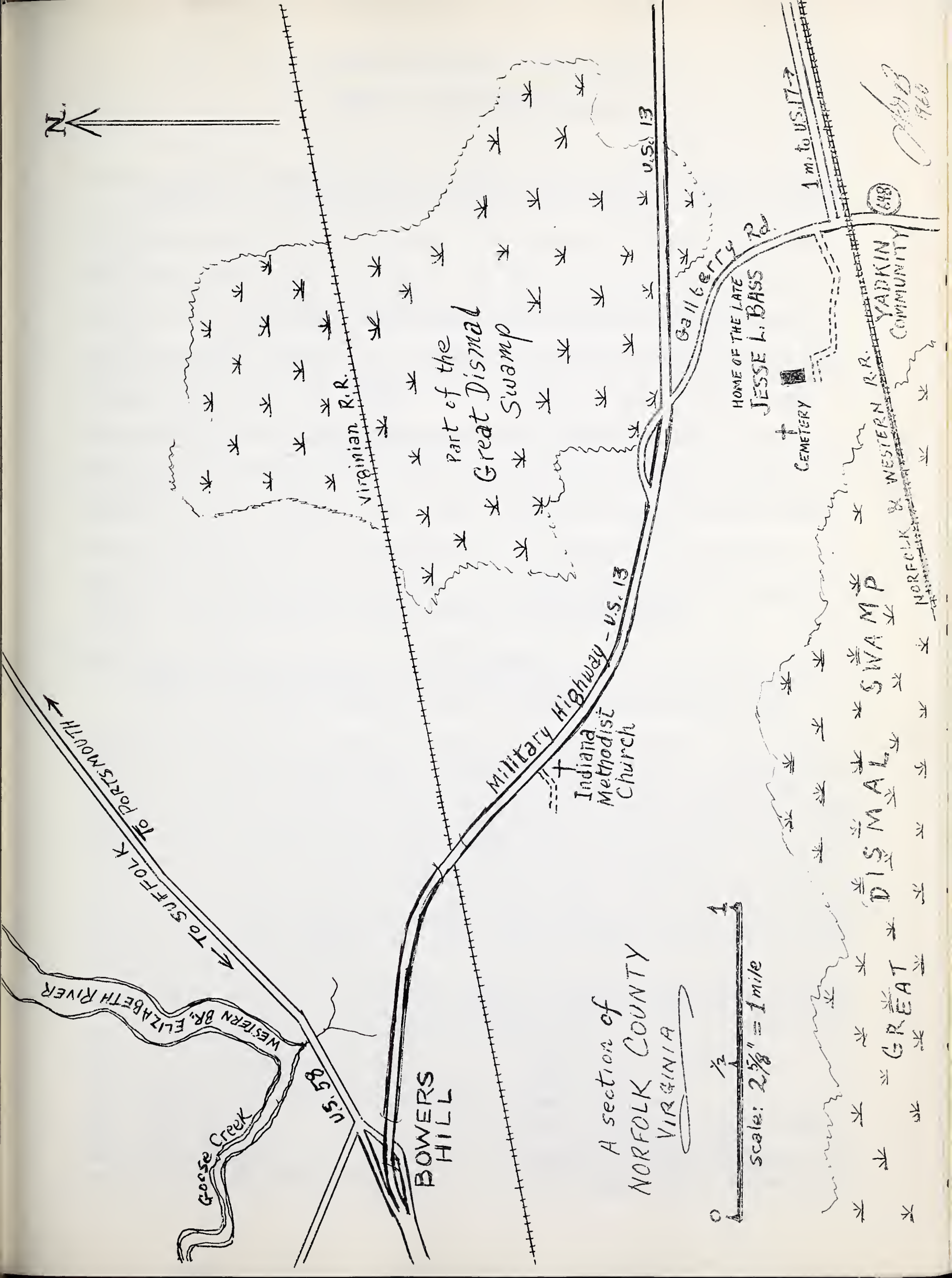
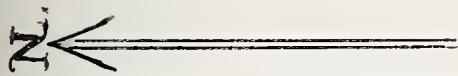


The late Mrs.  
JAMES M. BASS,  
(mother of Jesse)



Mr. Vernon Bass





← TO SUFFOLK  
← TO PORTS MOUTH

WESTERN BR. ELIZABETH RIVER

Goose Creek

U.S. 58

BOWERS HILL

Military Highway - U.S. 13  
Indiana Methodist Church

Virginian R.R.

Part of the Great Dismal Swamp

Gallberry P.

HOME OF THE LATE JESSE L. BASS

CEMETERY

1 m. to U.S. 17

YADKIN COMMUNITY

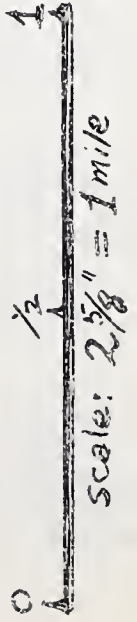
WESTERN R.R.

NORFOLK

DISMAL SWAMP

GREAT

A section of NORFOLK COUNTY VIRGINIA



O. B. B. 1960



N A N S E M O N D      I N D I A N

A N C E S T R Y O F S O M E B A S S F A M I L I E S

-I-

FROM "HISTORY OF NORFOLK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1637-1900" by Col. Wm. H. Stewart,  
Published by the Biographical Publishing Co., Chicago, Illinois, 1902:

"The Nansemonds were on the west and at one time had a village in the County near Bowers Hill. Captain John Smith gave them 300 fighting men. After the Peace of 1646, the Indians were allowed to own the land they then held in their possession, and some of the Nansemonds continued to live on their land around Bowers Hill. The BASSES, Weavers, Perkins, Brights and Prices are old families who now reside thereabouts. The descendants and kin of the Nansemonds now residing in the County number over 180 persons. An Indian Chapel was built at Bowers Hill in 1850 where the red men of the Methodist faith worshipped until it was destroyed by the ravages of was in 1862."

NOTE: The underlined portions, above, will explain the scarcity of land and probate records of the early Bass families of Norfolk County.

-II-

FROM "THE POWHATAN CONFEDERACY, PAST AND PRESENT," by James Mooney, in the "AMERICAN ANTHROPOLOGIST" (New Series) Vol. 9, No. 1, January-March 1907 pp. 150-151; Lancaster, Pa. - The Amer. Anthropological Assn.

"The Nansemond have no state recognition or tribal organization, and reside chiefly in the country southwest of Portsmouth and Norfolk, in Norfolk County. They are all truck farmers, shipping their produce to Norfolk commission houses. Many also have served from time to time as sailors on coasting vessels. Although without any regular chief, their principal man is probably A. A. BASS, of Bowers Hill, Norfolk County. They number about 180 souls. The comparatively large number of family names is due to the frequent intermarriage of children of the original stock, CHIEFLY BASS AND WEAVER, with "whites" in Portsmouth and elsewhere. In consequence of this dispersion, those at home lost trace of the names of the younger generation abroad, so that the whole number may be fairly placed at 200 of the mixed blood." (They kept good records of the older generations; q.v., on pages 11-16)

Following the above quoted statement, Mooney gave a list of persons of Nansemond ancestry then living in Norfolk County or closely related to them. (Symbols: w-wife; c- child or children; h-husband; f-father; m-mother; grs-grandson; grc-grandchild or grandchildren; b- brother.)

Bass, A. A. (w. white and 8 c)

Bass, J. T., (w. white)

Bass, Jesse L. (b. of above, w. white.

Bass, Fred.

Bass, Azariah, (b. of above) m. and 6 c.

Bass, Josephine

Bass, Winfield

Bass, Iverson, (b. of A.A. Bass)  
w. white and 3 c.

Bass, Paul, and w.

Bass, Eli N. and w.

Bateman, Cornelia, (h.white) 2 c,  
and 3 grc. Some in Portsmouth.

Bass, James M. (w. white) and 2 c.

From: James Mooney's "The Powhatan Confederacy, Past and Present," - continued:

Bateman, Charles, ( <u>f</u> white) Baltimore	Howard, Sarah, ( <u>h</u> white) and 5 <u>c</u> .
Bateman, Lewis, ( <u>f</u> . white) Suffolk	Jones, Emma, ( <u>f</u> . white)
Bateman, Hal ( <u>f</u> . white) Suffolk	Okay, Maggie ( <u>h</u> white) and 2 <u>c</u> .
Bissell, Edward, ( <u>w</u> white) 3 <u>c</u> .	Osborn, Emma, ( <u>h</u> white)
Bissell, Walter, ( <u>m</u> white)	Porter, Amanda ( <u>h</u> white) and 3 <u>c</u> .
Bissell, Mit, ( <u>m</u> white)	Price, John ( <u>f</u> and <u>w</u> white) 3 <u>c</u> .
Bond, Ellen, ( <u>h</u> . white) 5 <u>c</u> ; 3 others married to whites.	Price, George, ( <u>f</u> and <u>w</u> white) and 2 <u>c</u> , Portsmouth.
Bond, 2 <u>grs</u> of Ellen Bond. ( <u>m</u> . white)	Rowland, Fannie, ( <u>h</u> white) and 1 <u>c</u> ; Portsmouth.
Bond, Lemwood, and 2 <u>s</u> ( <u>m</u> white)	Sawyer, Emerson, ( <u>w</u> white) and 2 <u>c</u> ; Brambleton.
Bright, Elizabeth ( <u>h</u> white) and 4 <u>c</u>	Sawyer, Samuel, ( <u>w</u> . white) and 5 <u>c</u> ; Baltimore.
Bright, Louisa, and 5 <u>c</u>	Scott, Gertie, ( <u>h</u> . white)
Bright, Harlan	Sebastian, Ann.
Bright, Eva, and 2 <u>b</u> ( <u>grc</u> of Eliza- beth Bright) - <u>m</u> white.	Simcoe, Mary ( <u>h</u> . white) and 2 <u>c</u> .
Brady, Ella, and 1 <u>c</u> ( <u>h</u> white)	Weaver, W. W., (last speaker of the language, died 1902, age 84) and <u>w</u> .
Caple, Emma, and 1 <u>c</u> ( <u>h</u> white)	Weaver, James E., <u>w</u> . and 4 <u>c</u> .
Collins, Kerry, ( <u>w</u> white) Portsmouth	Weaver, W. W., Jr., - Portsmouth.
Collins, John, and <u>c</u> - Baltimore	Weaver, Cornelius, ( <u>w</u> . white) and 4 <u>c</u> ; - Portsmouth.
Collins, Bird, and <u>c</u> - Baltimore	Weaver, Henrietta.
Craigins, Mary, ( <u>h</u> . white) 3 <u>c</u> Savannah	Weaver, Lavinia, and 3 <u>c</u> , Baltimore.
Gaylord, Maggie, ( <u>h</u> white) 3 <u>c</u>	White, Emma, ( <u>h</u> white) 2 <u>c</u> Portsmouth.
Gray, Harriet Ann, ( <u>h</u> . white) 1 <u>c</u> , Portsmouth.	White, Lovey Ann, ( <u>h</u> white) and 3 <u>c</u> ; Portsmouth.
Green, Jurutha, ( <u>h</u> white) Portsmouth.	Wilkins, Molly, ( <u>h</u> white)
Harmon, Edward, Jr. (White) his <u>w</u> a Weaver. <u>w</u> and 5 <u>c</u> . Portsmouth.	Williams, Drusilla; Portsmouth.
Harmon, Edward, <u>gs</u> of above. Portsmouth	
Holloway, Missouri, ( <u>h</u> . white) and 10 <u>c</u> ; Brambleton.	

-III-

FROM "Indian Notes and Monographs," Vol. 1, #5. "CHAPTERS ON THE ETHNOLOGY OF THE POWHATAN TRIBES OF VIRGINIA," by Dr. Frank G. Speck; Museum of the American Indian, Heye Foundation, New York, N. Y., 1928: (pp 278,279,280)

N A N S A M O N D

"The largest group of descendants of the more southerly Powhatan tribes is that which comprises the Nansamond. They reside at Portsmouth, Bowers Hill, near Suffolk, and in general about the Dismal Swamp. Their name has hardly disappeared from the pages of history for more than a few years at a time. Captain John Smith gave them a place of prominence in his narrative," (NB- at least 16 references) "and a number of entries since his day in literature connect them closely with the past. In the last century they have lapsed in numbers and strength through mixture and dispersion, yet the number of those considered as Nansamond descendants must be about 200, according to J. L. BASS, THEIR PRESENT CHIEF. From William W. Weaver and Mr. Bass in 1907 Mooney recorded some information which he published. He noted that the men were mostly engaged in truck-farming and as sailors, and that they numbered about 180. According to the most recent information, in March, 1923, the descendants organized a Nansamond Indian Association with 58 enrolled members to cooperate with other organized bodies of Indians in the State. Their principal names are BASS and Weaver, from whom are descended

"others: Bateman, Bond, Brady, Bright, Cable, Collins, Craigins, Gaylord, Gray, Green, Harmon, Holloway, Howard, Jones, Okay, Osborn, Porter, Price, Rowland, Sawyer, Scott, Sebastian, Simcoe, White, Wilkins, and Williams.

"I might add that a detailed study of the Nansamonds is to be awaited with some interest. Until this is made one can only entertain a suspicion of the likelihood of some ethnological divergence from the Pamunkey and Mattaponi pattern, since the Nansamond are on the border of the North Carolina coast Algonkian sub-area.

"It may not be out of place to note that among the ethnological survivals here to be investigated the Nansamond preserve interesting information on bear hunting which is still pursued in the Dismal Swamp, and wolf-trapping, of which tradition has something to reveal. They also offer the usual amount of surviving agricultural lore, and some other topics under material culture, connected with hunting, fishing, and the use of dugout canoes. The latter are still found in their possession.

IBID. - p. 236: "- The Powhatan descendants persist within the confines of their ancient territory despite the efforts to crush them that began in 1608, and which, after reaching a climax during Bacon's Rebellion in 1676, HAVE CONTINUED TO MENACE THEM, though with declining force, UNTIL THE PRESENT TIME." (Emphasized by ADB)

p. 376: "Some native-made dugouts are still operated by travelers in the Dismal Swamp, in the old territory of the Nansamond. The form and cut of these boats are identical with those of the Chickahominy craft and with the later types at Pamunkey and Mattaponi, having pointed ends. They are undoubtedly of aboriginal model. On these specimens in eastern Virginia we base our information.

p. 331: " - the bear lingers with surprising persistence in the Great Dismal Swamp on the line dividing Virginia from North Carolina. - - the Nansamond Indians, inhabiting its western and northern margins, have something to offer in respect to bear hunting." - "In the fall and early winter the Nansamond seek to kill them (the bears) because they are fat." - "The Nansamond like to search for the hibernating bears, as, incidentally, do most of the Algonkians. This tribe has some reliquary customs and beliefs concerned with bear-hunting still to be recorded. To my own knowledge they have the custom of cutting off a bear's foot and fastening it over the house door; one reason being as a luck trophy. Another interesting hunting practice is remembered by the Nansamond, - wolf-trapping by means of a pit."

The Norfolk "Virginian-Pilot and Portsmouth Star" for Sunday, April 10, 1955, carried a feature story honoring the 80th birthday of the late Jesse L. Bass, Chief of the Nansemonds. It said, "he is known far and wide in the Dismal Swamp area," and that he "apparently inherited his instinct and prowess in hunting from his grandfather, Bill Bass, a member of the Nansemond Tribe of Virginia Indians." Another story from the Portsmouth Star of earlier date recited that "Jesse Bass, the Daniel Boone of Norfolk County, is now polishing up his B'ar gun. Jesse, who knows the Great Dismal from "D" to "I" is usually the first to down a Bruin." An article from the "Evening Journal" of Wilmington, Del., 29 Nov. 1923, told of the presence of Chief J. L. Bass and Dr. Frank G. Speck (U. of Pa.) at a meeting of Indians in Sussex County, Del. Mr. Bass was described as Chief of the Nansemonds, living below the Dismal Swamp, near Portsmouth, Virginia. (Dr. Speck's writings quoted, in extenso, above.)

I have seen a Bass-made cypress dugout canoe, of great age; and many trophies of the hunts of the late Jesse L. Bass and his sons, - including bears, deer, otter, etc. It is not surprising, to me, that Dr. Speck was impressed by what he learned from these descendants of the ancient Nansemond Bass family.

I visited the late Jesse L. Bass, chief of the Nansemonds, at his home and in the Portsmouth General Hospital where he passed away in 1960 at the age of 85. Although this remarkable old gentleman had suffered a stroke, his mind and memory were clear. Without his help it would have been almost impossible to find the answers to many questions that had puzzled me. Because he was sympathetic, various members of the Bass families of Norfolk County (and their relatives of other names) allowed me to copy their precious ancient family documents, containing important information that is not available elsewhere. (pp. 11-16, incl., this section.)

One distinguished official of Norfolk County told me that "NO MAN EVER STOOD STRAIGHTER THAN JESSE L. BASS," - "not only physically, but in his moral, ethical and spiritual standards of personal conduct." He was an industrious farmer, at work in his fields or barns before sunrise; a serious thinker; well-informed and articulate. His goodness, sane piety, sportsmanship, and sense of humor were appreciated by all who knew him, but particularly by real men. It was a privilege, indeed, to have met him before he died. His sons, Justin and Earl, have been very helpful to me since the death of their father, and have exhibited the ancient records to a number of Bass descendants whom I have taken to Norfolk County to visit their ancestral home sites.

-IV-

While there are only a few hundred persons known to be of Bass ancestry in Norfolk County, today, there are thousands upon thousands of them scattered all over the country! Most of them have lost all knowledge of their Indian ancestry, and know little more of their ancient English-colonial heritage.

The decline of Indian population in the area usually is attributed to war and disease during the first century of white colonization. From Dr. Speck's work on the Powhatan tribes, p. 376, the following illustrations of the decline of the warrior strength of the Nansemonds are presented:

	<u>Smith, 1607.</u>	<u>Strachey, 1616.</u>	<u>Census, 1669.</u>	<u>Beverley, 1705.</u>	
"9. Nandsamunds	200	200	45	20	"

From "Indians in North Carolina," by Stanley A. South, published by the State Department of History and Archives, Raleigh, N. C., we offer the usual explanation of the decline of Indian population: "The Algonkians were the earliest Indians to come in contact with the European settlers in North Carolina and Virginia, so were the first to trade with these colonists. They were also the first to fight with them, and to catch their diseases. At the time of their first contact with the Algonkians of the Powhatan Confederacy, the Indians numbered over nine thousand, but after a hundred years of being killed in wars with the settlers and other Indian tribes, and diseases, such as smallpox and measles, the Algonkians had been reduced to approximately one thousand people."

Many Indians were exterminated by wars and disease; but I believe that more lost their identity as Indians by intermarriage with the whites than were killed. Pocahontas was not the only attractive and virtuous Indian maiden who married an Englishman. Indian girls of her character were more desirable wives than some of the "pure Anglo-Saxon" female riff-raff who were shipped to Virginia from the streets and gaols of London!



GREAT PETER, a king of the Nansemonds (upwards of 60 in 1710), was an honorable ancestor of many Basses of Norfolk County, and related to the ancestors of some others. Colonial Records of North Carolina, Vol. 1, p. 740, tells of an interview with Great Peter concerning the Wyanoake Indians. Great Peter was accused of lying. "- He answered that he did not come of himself to tell any storys, but was sent for, & if he desired to hear it, he would tell him the truth; but if that would not please him, he would not tell him a lye." (ca. 1705)

IBID., p. 817: Col. Spotswood to the Board of Trade, London, 7 November 1711: "I took this occasion to renew a proposal I formerly made to our tributary Indians for sending some of their children to be brought up at the College (William and Mary) and though it has hitherto been judged a matter so impracticable that the Governors of the College have thought it in vain to attempt it," (etc) "yet I have prevailed so far by offering to remitt their whole tribute of skins so long as they kept their children at the College, that the King of the Nansemonds has already sent his son and cousin" (etc) "to be brought up to learning and Christianity."

NOTE: The Nansemonds seem to have eagerly embraced the Christian religion and English ways and manners; soon competing with the white settlers on their own terms. Great Peter's Indian name, before Christian baptism, was Pattanochus.

The inventory of John Basse, Norfolk County, Va., 19 Sept. 1699, mentioned a Bible and sermon-booke among the assets of his estate. One sermon book, with a crude but elaborate wood engraving border on the title page, printed in London in 1616, is in the possession of a descendant. In it is a handwritten inscription, "Nathaniell Basse his booke." A manuscript sermon book, with handwritten note on the cover "Book of John Basse, Norfolk County, Virg<sup>a</sup> A<sup>9</sup>D<sup>1</sup> 1675" contains some vital records of the Nathaniell Basse family. The first date over a sermon is March the 4th, 1660. A rare Bible, bound with the Book of Common Prayer of the Church of England, printed by John Baskett, Oxford, printer to the University, and bearing the date MDCCXXV (1725) contains family records of the John Basse family. This Bible is now (1961) in the possession of Mr. Justin Bass, a son of the late Jesse L. Bass, Yadkin, Va. (Rte. 2, Portsmouth)

Certificates of Indian ancestry, bearing various dates; passes required by Indian treaties and provincial laws, signed by several officials of Norfolk County; and other interesting documents have been preserved by Bass descendants. Still, some hateful persons have tried to inflict wicked and insulting indignities upon some of these good people, down through the years. For example:

Article XI of the Treaty of 1677 between King Charles II of England and the Virginia Indian nations, including the Nansemonds, provided that "every Indian fitt to beare armes of the neighboring Nations in peace with Us," should have "a quantity of powder and shott allotted him" sufficient for his needs. However, one Willis Bass was at one time deprived of his gun, powder and shot on the false representation that he was a "mulatto." He appealed to the courts of Norfolk County, which restored to him his gun and ammunition.

Article XV of that Treaty provided that Indians "shall not be sold as slaves" and required that Indian bond servants should "serve no longer than English of the like ages;" but an Order Book of Norfolk County proves that at least one Bass couple was victimized in violation of that Treaty by one who falsely identified them as "negroes" in order to enslave them, illegally. Note well the language of the following court record and order:

"On complaint of John Bass and Mary his wife that Jacobus Saspers detains them in servitude and under colours of fraudulent and forged indentures, the Court hearing the same and the allegations do Order that the said John Basse and Mary his wife be discharged from their servitude." - 18 April 1754. (Order Book beginning 20 September 1750. Not Numbered.)

Indians, generally, were in constant danger of extermination or exile. Negroes were treated better than Indians! (The Tuscaroras were exiled from North Carolina to New York State as late as 1766, although they had been living in peace with their white neighbors for fifty years.) Two prominent Norfolk County men referred to their Indian servants, in their wills, as "blacks" and "mulattoes" for the better protection of their servants' rights! Certificates of Indian descent, for two of such servants, have been preserved, in which their parents were identified by name. These certificates were signed by a Clerk of the Court who had been a witness to one of the said wills. The signature on one certificate was compared with one known to be genuine, and found to be equally authentic. (The comparison was made by a competent examiner of questioned documents.)

Lazy and greedy whites coveted the cleared lands and rich fields of the Indian and part-Indian families. Although the treaty of 1677 contained the provision that "No English shall seat or plant nearer than three miles of any Indian towne," there were constant encroachments upon the Indians' lands. (See: Calendar of Virginia State Papers, Vol. 1, p. 205; Colonial Records of North Carolina, Vol. 2, pp. 499-500; and Executive Journals of the Council of Virginia, Vols. 2, 4, for texts of complaints by the Indians. Full text of the Treaty of 1677 will be found in the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 14, - (1907) - pp. 289-296.)

The Government of Virginia warned the Government of North Carolina that:-  
"Whereas, the Maherin and NANSEMOND Indians have this day (24 October 1723) complained that notwithstanding the repeated orders of this Government for securing to them the possession of their lands, whereon they have for many years past been seated, between the Nottoway and Maherine Rivers, divers persons under pretense of Grants from the Government of North Carolina surveyed the lands of the said Indians and begun to make settlements within their cleared grounds." - That the Government of North Carolina "take care that no persons pretending to an authority from thence to disturb the Indians in the possession of the lands they enjoy by virtue of Treaties of the Peace which have been approved and confirmed by the Crown." (Otherwise) Virginia would "invoke the Resolution of 30 October 1721 for removing by force all persons seated within the controverted bounds under any pretense of any grant or authority from the said Government of North Carolina."

As late as 1740, when William Bass, Sr., of Norfolk County, bequeathed his land to his daughter, Mary Bass, he expressed doubt that she would be able to save it. (There were no mortgages of record against the said lands.)

IT IS A VERY REASONABLE ASSUMPTION, supported by various documents and by Col. Stewart's "History of Norfolk County, quoted on p. 1 of this section, that all of the Basses of Norfolk County and vicinity held their lands under Treaties of 1646 and 1677.

Considering the size of the Bass family of southside Virginia, there are remarkably few public records of their land transactions, administrations of estates, etc.

The cryptic remark in the will of William Bass, Sr., 1740, probably indicated that he feared encroachments upon the lands he left to his daughter.

From Norfolk County Order Book for 1742-1746, f. 37 (p. 73, bottom of page):  
 "On the petition of William Bass to have his daughter Sarah levy free, being of weakly constitution. It is ordered by the Court that she be acquitted of the levy during her indisposition." (NOTE: Women of all-white ancestry were not subject to the levy.)\* However, the Basses, by 1730 and perhaps earlier, were not considered so thoroughly Indian that they were free of County taxes! Here are some excerpts from Lists of Titheables of Norfolk County, Virginia:

1730, June 10,	- Western Branch, (p.2)	- William Bass and son Thomas,	2
1730, " "	- Southern Branch,(p.4)	- William Bass	1
1731, June 10,	- Western Branch,	Wm. Bass, Senr. & Thomas Bass	2
1731, " "	- Southern Branch,	William Bass	1
1754, June 10,	- John Bass		1
	- William Bass		1
1771,	- Henry Bass		1
	- John Bass & Thomas Bass		2
1771,	* - ELIZABETH BASS	1	100 acres.
	- Joseph Bass	1	
	- William Bass	1	70 acres.

FREE AND SLAVE, Norfolk County, Va., 1782:

William Bass - 3 Whites  
 John Bass - 1 White  
 Thomas Bass - 5 Whites; 1 slave, black.

List of WHITE PEOPLE, Dwellings and Outhouses, in the Town of Portsmouth, south side of the Western Branch and to New Mill Creek, taken by William King, 1784:

Proprietors:	WHITE Persons	Dwellings	Outhouses
William Bass	7	1	2

Property Book, Norfolk County, 1797:

May 13 - Willis Bass, 1 white person; (property)  
 Aug. 11 - William Bass, 1 white person; "  
 Aug. 11 - Joseph Bass, 1 white person.

Norfolk County Property Owners, 1844, Portsmouth and Elizabeth River Parish:

William Bass, Sr., In. (Indian) - Deep Creek, 1 slave, 2 horses, 1 metal clock, 100 acres.  
 William Bass, Jr., In. " - West Branch, 1 horse, 37 acres.  
 Nelson Bass, In. " - Deep Creek  
 Andrew Bass, Sr. In. " - Deep Creek  
 Eloy Bass, In. " - Deep Creek

Norfolk County Property Owners, 1860, Portsmouth Parish, etc.:

Michael Bass, (Indian) Real Property, \$1100, personal \$300 (Note: Jas. M. Bass)  
 William Bass, " " " 800, " 225  
 Elvin Bass, " " " " 75  
 Andrew Bass, " " " 500, " 60

Other tax lists are available in Norfolk County Courthouse (Office of Clerk of the Circuit Court), but the above are fairly representative of all others that I have examined.

Dr. Speck's comment, "the efforts to crush them that began in 1608" -"have continued to menace them, though with declining force, until the present time," (1928) is more than justified by the evidence seen. It is a wicked and vicious offense to try to rob the Indians of their honorable racial identity.

Private notations in public records, maligning persons of Indian descent have been seen in several states. These could be very confusing to the unwary researcher, - and "convincing" to the gullible. Such notations do not have the force and effect of court orders! They are in a class with the irresponsible scribblings of census-takers.

NO SOUTHERN JUDGE would make himself or his Court an object of public ridicule by declaring that a Negro was an "Indian." No Negro or Mulatto would have been allowed to initiate such a frivolous action, and no southern Court would have given it the dignity of a hearing. Negroes and Whites would laugh a man out of town for suggesting that an Ethiopian is an American Indian.

The Judges of Norfolk County, Virginia, from the earliest times to the present moment, have been men of the highest calibre in the community; men of outstanding professional reputation and good judgment. They have known the people of their County, white, colored, and Indian. They could not have been made parties to any farcical fraud involving questions of racial identity. In the light of those facts, consider these official court decisions:

MINUTE BOOK 24, Quarterly Superior Court of Norfolk County, pp. 27,28; July 15, 1833:

"The Court doth certify upon satisfactory evidence of white persons produced before it, that Asa Price, Wright Perkins, Nathan Perkins, Priscilla Perkins, Nelson Bass, Willis Bass, Andrew Bass, William Bass son of William Bass, Joseph Newton, and Henry Newton, & Allen Newton, Polly Newton, Sally Newton, & Hester Newton are not free-Negroes or Mulattoes, but are of Indian descent and that each of them have a certificate separately thereof and also a certif: from the Clerk of a description of their persons embracing their ages, height, complexion, marks or scars.

IBID., pp. 43, 44; 20 July 1833: "The Court doth certify upon satisfactory evidence of white persons produced before it that Andrew Bass and Lavina his wife, Elizabeth Bass wife of William Bass son of William Bass, Jemima Bass, Sr., Peggy Bass, Jemima Bass, Jr., Elizabeth Lidwin, Mary Anderson, Priscilla Flury, Jerusha Bass the wife of William Bass son of Willis, Frances the wife of James Newton, Lucy Trummel wife of William Trummel, Andrew Bass, Jr., Patsy Bass, William Newton, Betsy Weaver, Nancy Weaver, and Sally Weaver, that they are not Free Negroes or Mulattoes, but of Indian descent and that they have a certificate thereof and,

also, a certificate from the Clerk of a description of their persons, embracing their ages, height, complexion, marks or scars."

The foregoing records are not unusual. (See South Carolina section, p. 20.) Persons of American Indian ancestry have had to go to Court, many times, to protect their rights, human dignity, and property, from ignorant bigots and rogues who believe or pretend to believe that all "real" Indians are on Western reservations, and that all other persons are either White or Negro.

Few Easterners, from the North or South, can recognize an Indian as such, in ordinary street attire. They are easily deceived by non-Indian peddlers of imitation "Indian" wares, if the peddler is wearing a T.V. redskin costume decorated with beads and feathers, and has his face painted with showcard colors and lipstick. During the tourist season, the Cherokees of western North Carolina don regalia that their own ancestors never used (such as Plains' Indian war bonnets) to humor those whites who have their own ideas of what the well-dressed Redskin should wear!

Some of the Virginia reservation Indians wear their hair to shoulder length to avoid unnecessary insults from ignorant whites. Many who have left the southern reservations find it difficult to earn a living in the white man's world while clinging to their Indian identities. The Bass families of Indian descent never were "reservation Indians," so this paragraph and the one immediately above do not apply to them at all!

THE NANSEMONDS and Nansemond descendants never have set themselves apart from their white neighbors, nor to capitalize on their Indian ancestry. They live, work, and dress like others in their respective communities. The majority of those whom I have met have slightly darker complexions than some of their pure white neighbors; but some are as fair-skinned, flaxen-haired, and blue-eyed as any pure Nordics. Thousands of descendants of the ancient Nansemond Bass families are now scattered throughout the land. Few of them have more than a very tiny fraction of Indian blood, but some still have very pronounced Indian features. Some have a striking resemblance to their distant cousins in Norfolk County!

It may seem that I am making mountains of molehills on this subject of widespread Indian ancestry of southern white families, but I am not the first nor the most prominent person to have made this discovery. Thousands of handsome southern males, and beautiful southern belles, have slightly bronze complexions, high cheek bones, flashing almost-black eyes, and magnificent physical proportions. Few of these people are aware of having had any Indian ancestors. (Having lived in the west for years, I do know Indians when I see them! - And, since I am of southern ancestry and have lived in the Carolinas for almost eleven years, I also know Negroes and Mulattoes when I see them!)

Dr. Brewton Berry, in his article "The Mestizos of South Carolina," in the Journal of American Sociology, July, 1945, said that there are more than 5000 people in that State who are "neither Negroes nor White," but "stem from thirty-odd small, independent Indian tribes" that were "not exterminated as was hoped and believed, but stripped of their Indian culture and tribal consciousness, survived in the isolation of river swamps and pine barrens." The ancestors of these people were generally listed as "other Free Persons" in the 1790 U.S. Census. Creel, Chavis, Goin, Going, Bone, Boone, Bunch, Driggers, Russell, Braveboy, Braboy, Swett, Scott, Shavis, Williams, and Harmon are among the names of these families. The usual genealogical evidence, commonly used, indicates that some of these families moved southward from Virginia and eastern North Carolina.

This opinion seems to have been shared by Douglas LeTell Rights, author of "The American Indian in North Carolina," (Blair, Winston-Salem, N.C., 1957) The section on the Robeson County Indians (p. 146) tells that the Goins family came from Halifax County, N. C., with the Ransoms, Oxendines, Cummings, and Braboys; and that the Kitchens, Coles, Thompsons, Drakes, Moores, Humphries, Bridgers and some others, came from Nash, Warren, Franklin and Edgecombe Counties, N. C. Mr. Rights said that these good people were long classed as "mulattoes" but that "justice, long delayed," came in 1885, when the General Assembly of the State of North Carolina gave them their rightful recognition as INDIANS.

Many reputable scholars believe, on the basis of trustworthy evidence, that the first English settlers at Roanoke (1577-78) fled from the Spaniards and were befriended by the Croatan Indians, with whom their descendants intermarried. See: Stephen B. Weeks' "The Lost Colony of Roanoke: Its Fate and Survival," - American Historical Association Papers, Vol. V, (1891), pp. 441-480, and other material on the same subject. The appearance of family names of "Lost Colonists" among the Indians of North and South Carolina lends some support to the theory. Mrs. W. Gray Williams of Rocky Mount, N. C., (who, with Mrs. Clarence Griffin) has published some excellent collections of historical and genealogical source material, said in a recent letter: "It is interesting to find that many of the Croatans who settled early in Robeson (previously Bladen) County, bore the same names as found on the list of early English colonists who were considered 'lost.'" Mrs. Williams provided an article from the Raleigh News and Observer (Raleigh, N. C.) featuring an interview with a Mr. Marshall F. Twiford, who said: "nearly all of the old families were kin to the Indians," - in the Beechland community, Dare County mainland, - and that "some of the natives today have marked physical and facial resemblance to Indians." Mr. Twiford, a descendant of Indians through his paternal grandmother's family, cited evidence to support his opinion that the Beechland community was the place to which the "lost colonists" first fled. He gave the names of Edwards, Dutton, Sutton, Payne, Paine, White and Sanderlin, among others, as Indian descendants.

Bladen County reported in 1754 that "Drowning Creek on the head of the Little Pee Dee" had "fifty families, a Mixed Crew," - some of whom shot a surveyor who came to view vacant lands enclosed in a swamp. (Probably their cleared lands!) This confirms Dr. Berry's comment about the survival of Indians in the swamps.

My own visits to the Bass descendants who still occupy their ancestral lands on the edges of the Dismal Swamp in Virginia and North Carolina have been very rewarding experiences. These people have been the subjects of serious studies by noted anthropologists and ethnologists. They have preserved and passed down the ancient Nansemond ways of agriculture, hunting, fishing, and log canoe making. They are kindly Christian people of the Methodist faith, loyal to their Lord and Church; industrious, capable, clean of person and surroundings, morally upright, honest, considerate, and good neighbors. Their pride in their heritage is evidenced by their reverent care of their ancestral records.

Although I am not a Bass descendant, nor related to any, I am favorably impressed by all that I know of the Nansemond Bass families of Norfolk County, Virginia.

The late Jesse L. Bass will live in my memory, forever. When he departed this life in 1960, the bulletin of the Indiana Methodist Church, Bowers Hill, Va., said: "We must thank a Good Father in Heaven who gave our Brother such a rich and full life, and a fine family of Christian men and women." To this, I add a sincere and reverent "AMEN."

The following pages are devoted to records preserved by these Basses.

# THE NATVRALL and Morall Historie of the East and West Indies.

Increasing of the remarkable things of Heaven, of the  
Elements, Metalls, Plants and Beasts which are pro-  
per to that Country: Together with the Manners,  
Ceremonies, Lawes, Governements, and Warres of  
the Indians.

Written in Spanish by the R. F. Ioseph Acosta, and  
translated into English by E. G.



LONDON  
Printed by Val. Sims for Edward Blount and William  
Aspley. 1604.

Some of the historical treasures  
of the Norfolk County, Va., Bass  
descendants of Nansemond ancestry.

THE  
PATHWAY  
To Perfection.

A Sermon preached at Saint  
*Maries Spittle in London on wed-  
nesday in Easter-week. 1593.*

By THOMAS PLAYFERE,  
Doctor of Divinitie.

LONDON,  
Printed by Nicholas Okes for Matthew  
Low, and are to be sold at his shop  
in Paules Church-yard.

1616



## Names of the Aduenturers, with the Sums paid by order to Sir Baptist Hicks, Knight.

A

	li.	s.
Sir Anthony Ashley	25.	

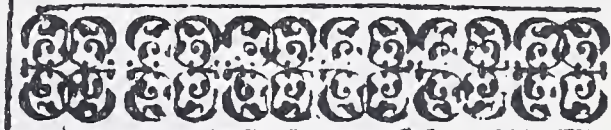
B

Sir Iohn Benet	12.	10
Sir Edmund Bowyer	25.	
Sir Henry Beddingfield	37.	10
Edward Barnes	12.	10
Humfrey Basse	12.	10

C

Sir Henry Cary	75.	
Sir Lyonell Cranfield	25.	

*Thomas Jordan*



### A SERMON PREACHED AT THE Court at Whitehall. March. 10, 1598.

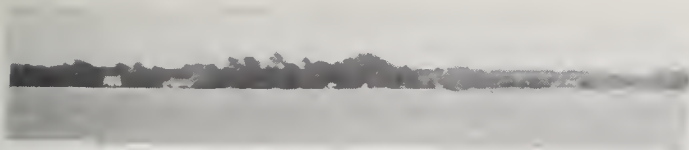
John 20. 27.  
*After saide he to Thomas, Put thy finger  
here, and see my hands, and put forth thy  
head, and put it into my side, and be not  
faishlesse, but faishfull.*

**O** Vr blessed Saviour Iesus Christ  
hath his wounds yet to be scene  
in his bodie for foure causes.  
First, to approoue his resurrection: se-  
condly, to appease his Father: thirdly, to  
confound his enemies: fourthly, to  
comfort his friends. After, said he to  
Thomas, Put thy finger here, and see  
my hands, and put forth thy hand, and  
put it into my side, and be not faishlesse,  
but

*Catharine Jordan*







Jamestown, Va.



Basse's Choice, nr. Smithfield, Va.



Mrs. Roberts,  
Mrs. Zeno Bass,  
Mrs. Coddington,  
Dr. A. D. Bell.  
See: Indiana, 4.



St. Luke's Church 1632



Ancient Bass Family Burial Ground, Yadkin Community, Norfolk County, Virginia



Bass descendants from  
Iowa and South Carolina  
outside Office of the  
County Clerk, Norfolk  
Co. Courthouse, Ports-  
mouth; with Dr. Bell.



Norfolk Co. Courthouse, in  
Portsmouth, Va.



Indiana  
Methodist Church,  
Bowers Hill, Va.,  
place of worship  
of many Norfolk  
County Basses.

SNAPSHOTS OF A PILGRIMAGE OF BASS DESCENDANTS TO THEIR ANCESTRAL PLACES OF RESIDENCE IN TIDEWATER VIRGINIA, 1961. Ancient public and private records of the family were inspected in several counties.



RECORDS PRESERVED BY MEMBERS OF THE  
BASS FAMILIES OF NORFOLK COUNTY, VA.

MANUSCRIPT RELIGIOUS BOOK, about 100 pp. - 4 5/8 x 7 1/4 inches. Author's name not known. Earliest date of a sermon heading "March the 4th 1660." In ink, on the cover, "Booke of John Basse Norfolk County Virg<sup>a</sup>. A<sup>o</sup> D<sup>i</sup>. 1675."

VITAL RECORDS in said book:

Nathaniell Basse and Mary Jourdan was marrid ye 21 day of May in ye Yeare of our Lord & Saviour 1613.

Humphrey Basse and Samuell Basse sonnes of Nath<sup>ll</sup>. Basse and Mary his wiffe was born<sup>d</sup> ye 15 day of ye Mounth of Julii in ye Yeare of our Lord & Sav<sup>r</sup>. 1615.

John Bass was Born<sup>d</sup>. ye 7 day of VIIber in ye Year of our Lord 1616, ye son of Nath<sup>ll</sup>. Basse and Mary his wiffe.

William Basse sonn of Nathaniell Basse and Mary his Wiffe was borned on the xxv day of Xber in ye Yeare of our Blessed Lord & Sav<sup>r</sup>. 1618.

Anthony Basse sonn of Nathaniell Basse & Mary his Wiffe was borned on ye xiii day of March in God's Yeare of 1619/20.

Edward Basse ye sonn of Nathaniell Basse & Mary his Wiffe was born<sup>d</sup> ye 8 day of May in ye Yeare of our Blessed Lord 1622.

Mary Basse ye daughter of Nathaniell Basse & Mary his Wiffe was born<sup>d</sup> on ye 14th day of June in ye Year of our Lord 1623.

Geneveve Basse & Anne Basse daughters of Nathaniell Basse and Mary Basse his wife was borned in ye Yeare of Xt. 1624, ye 9 day of October,

Richard Bass sonn of Nathaniell Basse and Mary Jurdain Basse his wiffe was borned on ye xxvii day of August in ye Yeare of our Lord & Sav<sup>r</sup>. 1625

Gregorie Basse sonn of Nath<sup>ll</sup>. & Mary Basse was born<sup>d</sup> to them on ye x day of Dec<sup>br</sup> in ye Yeare of our Lord 1628. George Basse twinn of Gregorie was bornd sev<sup>rl</sup>. hours after on ye xi day of December 1628.

Mother, Mary Basse departed this Life (illegible) on Januarie ye 17 daye in ye Yeare of our Saviour 1629/30. Infant sonn (illegible) born<sup>d</sup> to Life.

ffather Nathaniel Basse departed this Life in Middlesex (illegible) in the Yeare of 1654 Dom<sup>i</sup>

\* \* \* \* \*

Edward Basse departed from this Life amongst the Showanocks in Carolina in the Year of 1696. AE 74 Yeares. - A Devout and Godly Man.

William Basse son of Wm., borned ye 18th day of ffeb<sup>ry</sup>. 1647/48 A<sup>o</sup>D<sup>i</sup>. Dec'd to This life in the Yeare of our Lord 1695, wee Mourned with his louving Wife Hester & sons William & Thomas & daughters Elizabeth & Anne Basse.

Humfrey Basse depart<sup>d</sup> this Life A<sup>o</sup>D<sup>i</sup> 1622. (rest of date illegible) - - -

-George Basse, son of Nath<sup>ll</sup>. & Mary Basse Died in 1681 A.D. - " - - - -

John Passe Marrid Keziah Elizabeth Tucker dafter of Robin the Elder of ye Nansimuns kingdom, a Baptized Xtian, in Holy Matrimonie accd<sup>g</sup> to ye Canons of ye Church of England, ye 14th day of August in the Yeare of our Blessed Lord 1638. (In darker ink, different handwriting, "Died 1699. AE 83.")

William Basse sonn of Nathaniell Basse & Mary his Wiffe was marid to Sarah Batton ye 20 day of Septem<sup>ber</sup> in the Year of our Lord 1641, A<sup>o</sup>D<sup>i</sup>

Genaveve Basse, dafter of Nath<sup>l</sup> & Mary Basse was marrid to Petter Knight and Ann Basse was marrid to Thomas Burwell the Younger in the Yeare of Our Blessed Lord & Sav<sup>r</sup>. 1640, on ye 11th day of June, according to the Canons of ye Holy Church of England.

\* \* \* \* \*

LOOSE PAPERS (brittle and faded) .

John Basse sonn of Nath<sup>l</sup> Basse and Mary Jurdan his Wife depertid this Life in the Yeare of our Blessed Lord 1699 on ye 2<sup>d</sup> Day of Apriel. AE 82.

Keziah Basse belouved wife of John Basse deperted this life the 4 daye of Xber in the Yeare of our Blessed Lord & Sav<sup>r</sup>. 1676.

Nathaniel Bass son of John Bass & Keziah his Wife was borned in the Year of our Lord 1640, on Maii ye 29th Day. - He Deperted this life on the 30 day of VIIber - 1652<sup>d</sup> yr. of our Lord.

Keziar Bass dafter of Jno. Bass & Keziar his Wife was borned September ye 4th day in the yr. of Our Lord 1643.

Elizabeth Bass, dafter of John Bass & Keziar his Wife was born<sup>d</sup> ye 12 day of Julie in the yr. of our Id. & Sav<sup>r</sup> 1645.

Jordan Bass son of John & Keziah Basse his wife was born<sup>d</sup> in the Year of our Lord 1648 on june ye 27 day And deperted this Life on 2<sup>d</sup> day of Nov<sup>br</sup> in the Yeare of our Id. 1651.

Samuell Bass son of John Bass & Keziah his wiffe was born<sup>d</sup> on ye 23<sup>d</sup> day of March in the Year of our Lord & Sav<sup>r</sup> 1652/53.

William Basse sonn of John Basse and of Keziar his wife was borned in the Year of our Lord & Sav<sup>r</sup> 1654, on ye 29 day of March.

Richard Bass son of Jno. & Keziah Bass his Wiffe was borned in the Year of Jesus Christ our Lord 1658, on ye 2<sup>d</sup> day of ye Month of August.

Richard Bass Deperted this Life on St. Stephen's Daye in yr. of Our Blessed Id. 1722, in Nansemund, leaving a ffamily to Mourn.

John Passe son of John Bass & Keziah his wife was born<sup>d</sup> in the Yr. of our Louving Sav<sup>r</sup> 1661, ye 14 day of ye Month of March (?) Bapt. & Dec'd.

"William Bass the Elder was deceased August ye 13 day in the Year of our Lord 1741, Aet. 87. Belouved Sire of sons William Bass, Edward Bass, Joseph Bass, Thomas Bass and their faithful sister Mary Bass. Father also of son John Bass late deceased and dau<sup>ter</sup> Keziah, jun<sup>er</sup>. late deceased. His Departing is Lamented and Mourned by ffamily & ffriends.

LEMUEL RIDDICK" (Rubric)

HOLY BIBLE, bound with Book of Common Prayer of the Church of England, 1725, published by John Baskett, printer to the University (Oxford, England). Now in the possession of Mr. Justin S. Bass, Yadkin Community.

"Solomon Hodges Son of Richard Hodges and Elizabeth Hodges was born<sup>d</sup> in the Year of our Lord February 24, 1702. Deceased 19 August 1730.  
Sarah Hodges dafter of Richard & Elizabeth Hodges was born<sup>d</sup> September 12, 1718. Died 4 August 1722.

Sarah, dafter of John and Elizabeth Bass her mother was born in the year of our blessed Lord and Saviour in ye October the thirteene day dated the 1751.

William son of John and Elizabeth Bass his - was born June the 23 day dated 1755.

Mille dafter of John and Elizabeth Bass her mother was born January the 12 day dated 1758.

John, son of John and Elizabeth Bass his mother was borne December the 22 dated 1763.

William Bass decesed the 20 day of October 1751. (Note: Father of John, Sr.)

Sarah Bass decesed (Sen<sup>r</sup>) October 2, 1762. She was 80 years and 2 months and 28 days old when she decesed.

Married the 20 day of April, dated 1729. (Note: Widow of Wm.; mother of John)

Giles, son of John and Elizabeth Bass his mother was born in the year of our Blessed Lord and Saviour January the 29 dated 1764.

Joshua son of John and Elizabeth Bass was born in the year of our Blessed Lord and Saviour March the 21 day dated 1767.

\*

John Bass son of William Bass and Lucy his wife was bornd August 1, 1782.

William Bass, Jun<sup>r</sup> son of William Bass and Lucy his wife was bornd April the 4, 1784.

\*

Joshua Bass the son of Willis Bass & Jemima his mother was born the July 14 in the year of our Lord 1804.

- - - Bass, the son of Willis Bass & Jemima his mother was born the year of Aprool 9, 1799. (Name illegible, but appears to be Andrew.)

Sarah Bass was borned June the 23, 1682.

John Bass was borned 1731 February the 20.

John Bass decesed 11 March 1777 (1771?)

Elijah Bass was born in the year 1725.

LOOSE PAPERS:

\* \* \*

John Bass son of Will<sup>m</sup> Bass the elder and Catherine his wife deperted in the 58 year of His earthly Life, 1732 A. Dom<sup>i</sup>

RE: NANSEMOND INDIAN ANCESTRY OF SOME BASS FAMILIES, Page 14.

LOOSE PAPERS:

Kaziah Bass, Jun<sup>r</sup>, daughter of William & Catherine Bass, entered into Eternal life in the year of our Lord & Sav<sup>r</sup>. 1704. At 28 yrs. A Pious Christian Spinster.

\* \* \*

"Edward Bass, son of William Bass & Catherine his Wife, was borned the 19th day of ye Month of October in the Year of our Lord 1672. \*

John Bass, son of Wm. Bass and Catherine his Wife was borned the 4th day of Decem. in the Year 1673.

Keziah Bass, dofter of William & Catherine Bass his wife was bornd ye 30th of October in the Year of our Lord 1675.

William Bass son of Wm. Bass & Catherine his wife was bornd the 28th day of October in the Year of our Lord 1676.

Joseph Bass son of Wm. Bass & Catherine his Wife was borned the 21 day of December in the year of our Lord 1679.

Mary Bass dofter of William Bass and Catherine his wife was bornd on the 15 day of June in the Year of our Lord 1681.

Thomas Bass son of William Bass and Catherine his Wife was borned in the year of our Lord 1687 on ye 13 day of ye Month of Novber.

Ver. cop. Jno. Wright, Geo. Newton."

\* \* \*  
"Thomas Bass of Wm. Sen<sup>r</sup> married Martha Willis june the 22<sup>d</sup> 1724 by Mr. Garzia, M.G. & Cl. of ye Parresh of Elizabeth River.

"William Bass son of Thomas & Martha Bass was borned the August 10 in the year of our Loving Saviour 1725.

Martha Bass wife of Thomas Bass departed from this Mortal Life the 13 day of Julie in ye Year of Our Saviour 1726 as son Thomas was borned into this life.

Thomas Bass, Sen<sup>r</sup> and Tamer Spivey was married ye 2d day of Maye in the Year of our Lord 1729.

Judith Bass daughter of Thomas Bass and Tamer his wife was bornd ye 27 day of Julie in ye Year of our Lord 1730.

Lucy Bass daughter of Thomas Bass & Tamor his Wife was borned on ye 5 day of ye Month of August in the Year of our Lord 1733.

Willis Bass son of Thomas Bass & Tamor his Wife was borned ye 14 day of Maye in the Year of Our Lord 1738.

- William Crafford 21 Jany 1745"

\* \* \*

Catherine Lanyere Bass wife of Wm. Bass the Elder decesed in the Year of our blessed Lord 1691/92, the 17 day of ffebruary.

\*NOTE: William Bass, son of John, was only 18 years of age when his son Edward was born.

A CERTIFICATE (no date; possibly ca. 1725)

"In the Name of the Father, Son, & Holy Ghost. Amen:

Richard Basse, son of John Basse and Keziah his Wife was borned on ye Second day of August in the Year of our Lord 1658. Jane Bryant was borned on ye 17 Day of Decem. in the Year of our Lord 1665. They were married according to ye Canons the 6 day of November, Anno Dom. 1680. The said Jane Bass departed this life on ye 14 of ffebruary in the year of our Lord 1689/90, the Mother of Charles Basse, Samuell Basse, James Basse, Matthew Basse, Keziah Basse, and Anna Basse, all Baptized Christian persons.

"The said Richard Basse took to wife Mary Burwell on ye 25 day of August in the Year of our Lord 1695 and begat Andrew Basse, Alexander Basse, Richard Basse, Mary Basse, William Basse, Uriah Basse, & Thomas Basse, every one a Baptized Christian.

"Said Richard Basse, Sen., died in Nansiemum on ye 26 day of Decem. 1722.

"These are Peaceful Subjects of His Mai<sup>tie</sup> George I, King &c, Def<sup>r</sup> of ye Faith, numbered among ye Nansiemum People, ffreeborn, & worthie of ye Respectfull Considera<sup>tion</sup> of Christians in ye Church in Carolina as in Virginnia, & in- titled to the Same.

WM. RUDD, M.G. & Cl.,  
Par. of Elizabeth River in Virg<sup>a</sup> "

OTHER INFORMATION - from brittle scraps of paper of poor quality; some pieces missing: (Some names gone; dates matched with names in order given above.)

Charles Bass born 9 Nov. 1687.	Andrew Bass born 9 June 1698.
Samuel Bass " 20 Jan. 1683.	Alexander Bass " 27 July 1702.
James Bass " 14 Jan. 1684.	Richard Bass " 24 June 1707.
Matthew Bass " 24 Dec. 1684.	Mary Bass " 16 Aug. 1709.
Keziah Bass " 30 Nov. 1687.	William Bass " 19 July 1713.
Anna Bass " 16 Dec. 1688.	Uriah Bass " 29 Oct. 1716.
Jane Bass died 14 Feb. 1690.	Thomas Bass " 5 July 1719.

Richard Bass died 26 Dec. 1722.

\* \* \* \* \*

"Norfolk County  
Virginia

"This doth Certifie that William Bass, the Bearer, tall, swarthy, dark eyes, weight abt. 13 stone, scar on back of left hand, is of English & Indian de- scent with no admixture of negro blood, numbered as a Nansemun by his own Choosing. The sd. Bass dwells in this County and hath a good name for his industry and honesty. Given the 20 day of September 1742.

Saml. Boush, C. Cl.

"Norfolk County,  
Virg<sup>a</sup>.

Certificate

An Inquest p'taining to possession & use of Cleared & Swamp lands in and adjoining ye Great Dismal by William Bass, Sen<sup>r</sup> & His kinsmen who claim Ind<sup>n</sup> privileges, Sheweth by the testimony of White persons & sundry records of great age & known to be authentick, That sd. William Bass, Sen<sup>r</sup>, his sons Wm. Bass, Thomas Bass and Joseph Bass, & spinster daughter Mary Bass, are persons of English & Nansemon Indian descent with no Admixture of negor, Ethipopic blood, & that they and all others in Kinship with Them are freeborn subjects of his Maiestie, living in Peace with His Ma<sup>tie</sup>'s Government, entitled to possess & beare Arms, as pmitted by Treaties of Peace by & btw. Charles ye II<sup>nd</sup> of blessed Memory, & ye Indians of Virginnia in ye Anno Domi. 1677. Ye Inquest sheweth further that ye cleared Lands & Swamps held and used by the sd William Bass, Sen<sup>r</sup> & als hath been used by his and Their forebears since & before English governance in Virginnia, and the sd. William Bass, Sen<sup>r</sup> & als are in Rightful & Lawfull possession thereof, & are not to be further Molested by any pson or psons whomsoever under any Pretended authority, under Penalties, etc., etc., whilst ye sd. Bass & his kinsmen claim Indian privileges psuant to the afsd. Treaties of Peace &c.

17 Day of March 1726/27

SOLO. WILSON, Cl. Cur."

Many other records have been preserved by descendants of the ancient Norfolk County Bass families of Indian descent, but I have not discovered any more of genealogical value, to date of the collation of these pages, 1961.

Some of the records are individual certificates of Indian ancestry, issued by clerks of the Court of Norfolk County; deeds; financial accounts; etc.

Also preserved are some interesting depositions dating from the 1720's, but not pertinent to the purposes of this collection of Bass data. Copies of some have been reproduced for the specific families that are likely to be interested in those documents.

\* \* \* \* \*

It would seem that there were some advantages to be enjoyed by those who could claim Indian privileges, in colonial times, in certain areas of Virginia. Careful preservation of records to prove their right to these privileges is not limited to the Bass family of Norfolk County, Virginia. Some other families with a slight trace of Indian ancestry have been just as zealous in their protection of scraps and pieces of ancient family records. REMEMBER: POCAHONTAS WAS NOT THE ONLY ATTRACTIVE INDIAN MAIDEN WHO MARRIED AN ENGLISHMAN! The statements following, by William Byrd, are worthy of your attention. THERE IS NO REASON FOR ANYONE TO BE EMBARRASSED BY INDIAN ANCESTRY. If you have it, - be proud of it! - A.D.B.



Descendants of the late JESSE LINDSAY BASS, Chief of the Nansemonds, who was born 22 March 1875, - married Clara Lugene Anderson in 1899, - died 28 April 1960:

JESSE VERNIE BASS, son, born 10 July 1901; married Alma N. Jenkins who was born 9 October 1917. Their son Jesse V., Jr., was born 14 November 1946.

JUSTIN SPENCER BASS, son, born 6 July 1902; married 10 March 1928, Mercilla Rebecca Reams, who was born 3 October 1908. No children.

LONZA C. BASS, son, born 6 August 1904; married 1924, Maragaret Anderson, who was born 3 April 1907. Their son Lonza C., Jr., born 9 Feb. 1925, married Evelyn Caren Bass who was born 3 April 1931. Robin Kaye Bass, daughter of Lonza, Jr., " 25 June 1955. Betty Jean, daughter of Lonza Bass, Sr., " 23 June 1935, married Floyd K. Martin.

LINDSAY LEE BASS, son, born 4 November 1905, married Mary Benton. No children.

GOLDIE E. BASS, born 6 January 1907. Deceased. Daughter Bonnie Sue born 10 April 1943.

EARL LAWRENCE BASS, born 27 August 1910, married Lucille E. Bass, who was born 27 Feb. 1915. Their children are:

- Joseph Alwood Bass, born 16 August 1931, married Lucille Iris Wyant. Their children:  
Barry Wayne Bass, born 12 Jan. 1951  
Deborah Jo Ann Bass " 29 Dec. 1952
- Jesse Earl Bass, born 13 Dec. 1928; deceased 1945.
- Clara Loujean Bass, born 12 Aug. 1933; married Charles Ray McDonald. Their children:  
Penny Kay McDonald, born 18 Sept. 1952  
Joan Lynn McDonald, " 15 July 1958.
- Norma Ann Bass, born 8 Oct. 1935, married Franklin Philip Hatton. (Daughter Pamela Sue, of a previous marriage, born 19 Nov. 1952.)  
Son, Franklin P. Hatton, Jr., born 6 March 1959.
- Carrie Winbond Bass, born 22 Dec. 1937; married Reginald S. Collins.
- Robert Lawrence Bass, born 17 June 1940; married Lois Ann Bonner. Son, Robert Lawrence Bass, Jr., born 20 Jan. 1961.
- Sandra Fay Bass, born March 28, 1949.

GLADYS ELIZABETH BASS, daughter, born 9 April 1911; married Sam Passmore. Their Children: Delores (now Mrs. Pruitt); Daniel and David L. (b. 26 July 1935), and Robert C. Passmore.

ALBERT BASS, son, born 9 October 1912, married Hazel A. Sullivan who was born 17 May 1921. Their children:

- Albert Odell Bass, born 20 Nov. 1941.
- Charles Lee Bass, " May 1943.
- Elizabeth Ann Bass, " 8 Oct. 1944.
- Samuel M. Bass " 24 Oct. 1949.

Descendants of Jesse L. Bass (1975-1960) - Continued.

son Albert Bass (Cont.)

- Stephen Dail Bass, born 22 August 1951.
- Earl Lawrence Bass, " 7 April 1954.
- Geneva Alberta Bass, " 17 Oct. 1939, married - Montgomery.  
Their children: Leroy Arthur Montgomery,  
born 28 October 1957; & Donald Wayne  
Montgomery, born 10 October 1958.

ERNEST AUGUSTUS BASS, born 2 June 1914; married Frances L. Hurst who was born 22 August 1921. Their children:

- Ernest A. Bass, Jr., born 8 June 1939.
- Kenneth Paul Bass, " 13 Aug. 1944.
- Jerry Francis Bass, " 23 Oct. 1949.
- Waverly Gerald Bass " 28 Dec. 1936, married Rachel Gray,  
Their Children: Darlene Frances Bass,  
born 31 Aug. 1957; Wanda Elaine Bass,  
" 26 Feb. 1961.

CARRIE LEE BASS, born 28 December 1915; married James R. Liles who was born 16 February 1901. Son: William Dwight Liles, b. 16 Mar. 1944, Daughter, Elizabeth Catherine.

LEONARD WINFORD BASS, son, born 3 September, 1918; married Marie Lois Stewart. Their children:

- Louella Virginia Bass
- Jesse Leonard Bass
- Juanita Marie Bass
- Treva Denise Bass
- Marcilla Laura Bass

CHRISTINE VICK BASS, born 24 June 1921; married James Woodrow Langston, who was born 7 October 1919. Their sons are:

- James Woodrow Langston, born 28 March 1942.
- William Kent Langston, " 29 June 1943.

\* \* \* \* \*

I sincerely regret that information was not sent to me from other close relatives of the late Jesse L. Bass; but I am grateful to MR. JUSTIN L. BASS and to MR. EARL BASS for the data they have made available to me. - A.D.B.

Thanks are publicly offered to MRS. WILLIAM B. WINGO, Norfolk, Va., for photocopies of two certificates of Indian descent found in the vault of the Norfolk County Courthouse. Mrs. Wingo is a well-known and respected genealogist.

EXCERPTS FROM: "THE HISTORY OF THE DIVIDING LINE"

By William Byrd, 1674-1744

The English and the Indians -

"They (the first Adventurers in 1607) had now made peace with the Indians, but there was one thing wanting to make that peace lasting. The Natives could, by no means, persuade themselves that the English were heartily their friends, so long as they disdained to intermarry with them. And, in earnest, had the English consulted their own Security and the good of the colony - had they intended either to Civilize or Convert these Gentiles, they would have brought their stomachs to embrace this prudent Alliance.

"The Indians are generally tall and well-proportion'd, which may make full amends for the Darkness of their Complexions. Add to this, that they are healthy & Strong, with Constitutions untainted by Lewdness, and not enfeebled by Luxury. Besides, Morals and all considered, I cant think the Indians were much greater Heathens than the first Adventurers, who, had they been good Christians, would have had the Charity to take this only method of converting the Natives to Christianity. For, after all can be said, a sprightly Lover is the most prevailing Missionary that can be sent amongst these, or any other Infidels.

"Besides, the poor Indians would have had less reason to Complain that the English took away their land, if they had received it by way of Portion with their Daughters. Had such affinities been contracted in the beginning, how much bloodshed would have been prevented, and how populous the country would have been, and, consequently, how considerable? Nor would the Shade of the Skin have been any reproach at this day; for if a Moor may be washt white in 3 Generations, Surely an Indian might have been blancht in two.

Re: Early Virginia settlers "who thought their being Members of the Establish't Church sufficient to Sanctifie very Loose and Profligate Morals."  
(((Wherever there are four Episcopalians, they can always find a 'fifth'?)- ADB)))

"I am sorry I can't give a Better Account of the State of the Poor Indians with respect to Christianity, altho' a great deal of Pains has been and still continues to be taken with them. For my part, I must be of the Opinion, as I hinted before, that there is but one way of Converting these poor Infidels, and reclaiming them from Barbarity, and that is, Charitably to intermarry with them, - "

"Had the English done this at the first Settlement of the Colony, the Infidelity of the Indians had been worn out at this Day, with their Dark Complexions, and the Country had swarm'd with People more than it does with insects.

"It was certainly an unreasonable Nicety, that prevented their entering into so good-Natur'd an Alliance.\*ALL NATIONS OF MEN HAVE THE SAME NATURAL DIGNITY, AND WE ALL KNOW THAT VERY BRIGHT TALENTS MAY BE LODG'D UNDER A VERY DARK SKIN.\* The principal Difference between one People and another proceeds only from the Different Opportunities of Improvement." (\*Capitals used for emphasis, -ADB)

NOTE:

Intermarriage of Whites and Indians had become so prevalent by the early 1690's that Virginia prohibited any more of such marital contracts. North Carolina did not ban the intermarriage of Whites and Indians until 1741. Some Basses who shared the views of Wm. Byrd crossed the North Carolina line to accomplish their romantic purposes. - SEE "OPR" Counties of N.C., -p. 1, re: John Bass, 1696.

NOTE: (Continued) The North Carolina Law of 1741 provided that penalties be levied for violation of its prohibition of intermarriage of persons of different races; and castigated the offspring of such unions as "that abominable Mixture and spurious issue." - Hugh Buckner Johnston, Wilson, N. C., brought this to the attention of the compiler.

RE: LIFE IN NORTH CAROLINA, from "The History of the Dividing Line" by Byrd.

"Surely there is no place in the World where the Inhabitants live with less Labour than in N Carolina. It approaches nearer to the Description of Lubberland than any other, by the great felicity of the Climate, the easiness of raising Provisions, and the Slothfulness of the People.

# - The Men, for their Parts, just like the Indians, impose all the Work upon the poor Women. They make their Wives rise out of their Beds early in the Morning, at the same time that they lye and Snore, till the Sun has run one third of his Course, and disperst all the unwholesome Damps. Then, after Yawning for half an Hour, they light their Pipes, and, under the Protection of a cloud of Smoak, venture out into the open Air; tho', if it happens to be never so little cold, they quickly return Shivering into the Chimney corner. When the weather is mild, they stand leaning with both their arms upon the corn-field fence, and gravely consider whether they had best go and take a Small Heat at the Hough: but generally find reasons to put it off until another time.

" Thus they loiter away their Lives, like Solomon's Sluggard, with their arms across, and at the Winding up of the Year Scarcely have Bread to Eat.

" To speak the Truth, tis a thorough Aversion to Labor that makes People file off to N Carolina, where Plenty and a Warm Sun confirm them in their Disposition to Laziness for their whole Lives.

" - Very few in this Country have the Indus'try to plant Orchards, which, in Dearth of Rum, might supply them with much better Liquor." NOTE: The early Basses of Norfolk County, Va., Northampton Co., N.C., and elsewhere DID have orchards, as evidenced by references to their orchards in deeds, wills, etc. (As for the Liquor, see references to stills in several wills!)

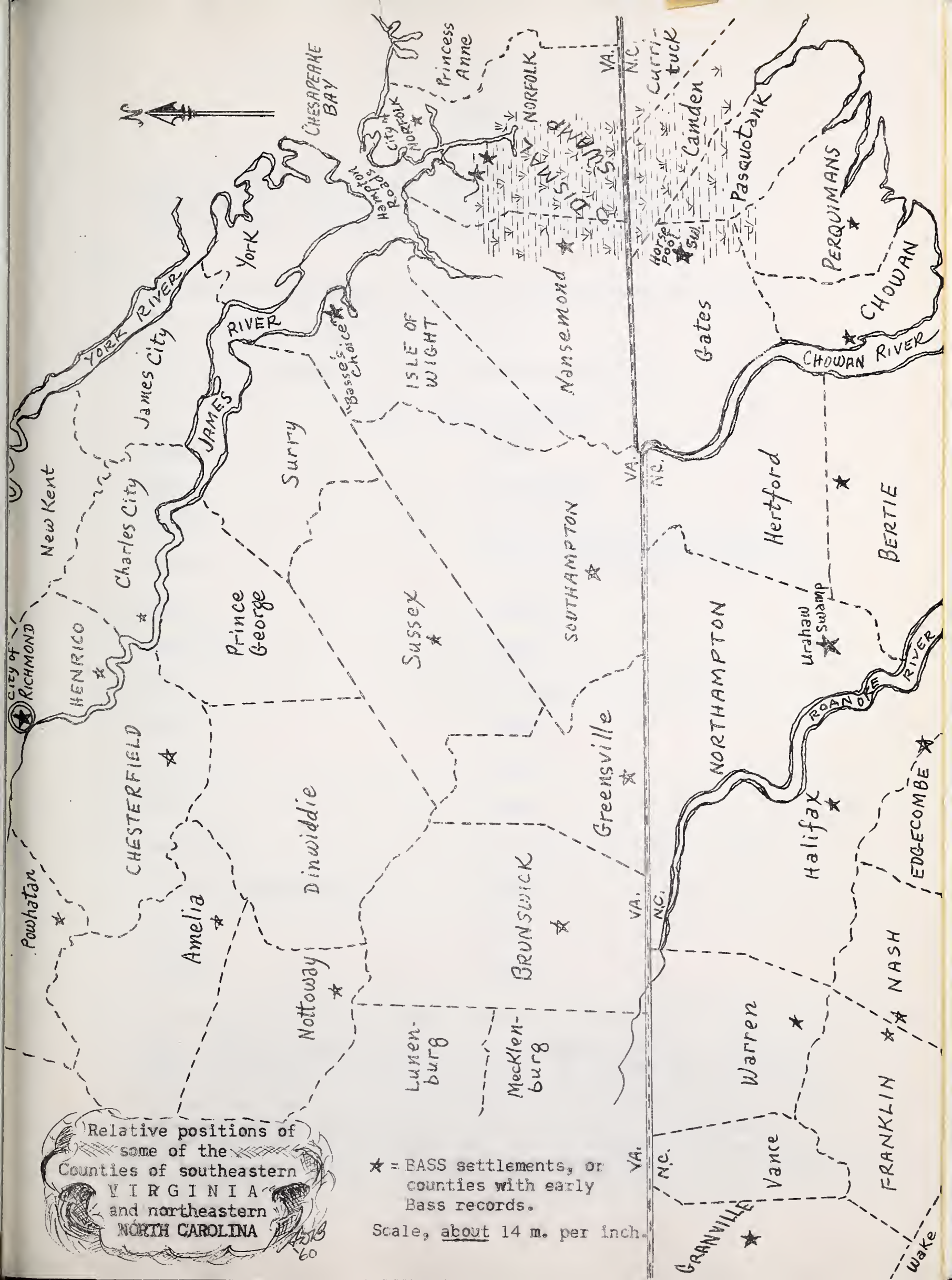
"A Citizen here is counted Extravagant, if he has Ambition enough to Aspire to a Brick-chimney." - "What little Devotion there may happen to be is much more private than their vices. - - unfortunately the Priest has been too Lewd for the people, or which oftener happens, they too Lewd for the Priest. For these Reasons these Reverend Gentlemen have always left their Flocks as arrant Heathen as they found them." (But they act) "very Frankly and aboveboard in all their Excesses."

"They have very little coin, so they are forced to carry on their Home-Traffick with Paper -Money, This is the only Cash that will tarry in the Country, - - " \* etc., etc.

\* \*

\* SEE: "Money Problems of Early Tar Heels" by Mattie Erma Parker, an inexpensive pamphlet which may be ordered from the State Department of Archives and History, Raleigh, N. C. (1957), for brief but scholarly explanation of the subject.

# The motion picture "Variety Vacationland," intended to promote tourist interest in North Carolina, has for its opening scene a group of women struggling along the beach with heavy loads of picnic baskets, beach umbrellas, and other paraphernalia, - followed by their robust, empty-handed husbands or boy friends!



Relative positions of some of the Counties of southeastern VIRGINIA and northeastern NORTH CAROLINA

★ = BASS settlements, or counties with early Bass records.  
 Scale, about 14 m. per inch.

1518  
60



NORTH CAROLINA SECTIONS

CONTENTS

A warning about errors in U.S. Census records. Index of heads of Bass families in early U. S. Census records. TABLES from U. S. Census of 1790; State Census of 1784; U. S. Census of 1800; and some additional information from later census schedules.

\*

Supplementary information from State Archives and other sources.

\*

N. C. Basses in the American Revolution.

\*

N. C. Bass Confederate records, from State Archives.

N. C. COUNTY SECTIONS

ANSON	NASH
BERTIE	NORTHAMPTON
CHATHAM	"OPR" Counties with few Bass records: Onslow, Orange, Pasquotank, Perquimans, Person, Richmond, Rowan.
CHOWAN	
CRAVEN	RANDOLPH
CUMBERLAND	ROBESON
DOBBS	Rockingham (p. 2, Robeson)
DUPLIN	SAMPSON
EDGECOMBE	STOKES
FRANKLIN	SURRY
GRANVILLE	Wake (p.5, Surry; p.2, Warren)
Guilford (Marriages, only)	WARREN
HALIFAX	WAYNE
JOHNSTON	WILSON

---

MAPS, showing landmark-streams, precede CHOWAN, FRANKLIN, NORTHAMPTON, WAYNE and WILSON County sections. PP. 35, 36 of Wayne Co. show which Basses had lands on which streams in Wayne and Wilson Cos. These features are intended to illustrate methods which MAY be helpful in identifying individuals and families by their respective land-holdings. Outline charts of family connections are not complete, and some details may be incorrect. Each user should analyse the evidence, and draw his own conclusions.





\*\*\*

"THE CENSUS IN THIS STATE

HAS BEEN

VERY INACCURATELY, & SHAMEFULLY TAKEN<sup>00</sup>

- George Washington, 1791.

When George Washington was in Wilmington, N. C., on his Presidential tour of the South, he wrote these words in his diary under date of Sunday, April 24th, 1791:

"It is agreed on all hands that the Census in this State has been very inaccurately, & shamefully taken by the Marshall's deputies; who, instead of going to People's houses, & there, on the spot, ascertaining the Nos., have advertised a meeting of them at certain places, by which means those who did not attend (and it seems many purposely avoided doing it, some from an apprehension of its being introductory of a Tax, & and others from religious scruples) have gone with their families, unnumbered. - In other instances, it is said that these deputies have taken their information from the Captains of Militia Companies, not only as to the men on their Muster Rolls, but of the Souls in their respective families, which, at best, must in a variety of cases, be mere conjecture; whilst all those who are not on their Lists, - Widows and their families, & c, pass unnoticed."

Prominent patriots in other States condemned the 1790 federal census as "incomplete, inaccurate, and unreliable," because too much of it had been compiled from information acquired from ill-informed persons who had been interviewed in taverns, tippling-rooms, market-places, and courthouses. Perhaps the poorly-paid, inexperienced, temporary employees who had been engaged to take the first census were at fault, but so was the law under which they were expected to perform their duties!

The federal census law of 1790 required the collection of certain specific information, and then prescribed the use of a report form upon which it was impossible to record all of the information that was supposed to have been gathered! For example: The census-takers were required to collect information as to the sex and colors of ALL free persons, "except Indians not taxed," and to distinguish ALL free males of 16 and upwards from those under that age; B U T the record form prescribed by the same law did not have enough columns with appropriate headings in which to set forth the sex, colors, and age-groupings of taxpaying free citizens of Indian descent, or other non-White or part-White free persons.

By 1790 there were many persons of Indian descent who were prominent landowning, slaveholding, tax-paying, and voting citizens, whom the census-takers could not ignore as "Indians not taxed." Most of these were classed as "Free White" in the census reports of eastern North Carolina counties, but some of their kinsmen were listed in the "All Other Free Persons" column. It will be noted, in the tables following, that some persons were listed as "Free White" in one federal census and among the "All Other Free Persons" in another enumeration sponsored by the central government. Those genealogists who believe anything that is "in black and white in government records of great age, preserved in the National Archives in Washington, D. C." may regard this as proof that these people miraculously changed colors between census-takings, or that children born of the same parents can be of different races; - but I am not that gullible!

Any census-taker could have been confused in trying to properly classify free persons of mixed White and Indian ancestry, when the form gave him only the choice of "Free White" or "All Other Free Persons." They were not pure Whites or pure Indians. Any injustice done to those people or their descendants must be charged to an erroneous interpretation of the phrase "All Other Free Persons" for those words do NOT have any hidden significance. The implication that these people were not White does not mean that they were Negroes or of negroid ancestry!

re: The State Census of 1784:

Enough of the N. C. State Census of 1784 survives to supply answers to questions about certain persons of known White and Indian descent who lived in some of the northeastern counties. (See examples immediately following tables of the 1790 federal census.) The Act of the General Assembly, authorizing that census, was explicit in all of its requirements. It made the County Courts responsible for the appointment of a proper person in each Captain's district to list all White and Black inhabitants and the Free Citizens of every sex, age and condition in the district, and stated that "if any Master, or Mistress of a family, his or her agent, director, manager, or attorney, - shall fail to give in a list of his or her family, as by this Act required, he or she so failing or neglecting, shall forfeit and pay the sum of Fifty Pounds," - etc. The report form prescribed by this law was designed to record the specific information that the State desired its census-takers to collect! It is not ambiguous, but means exactly what it says, and cannot be misinterpreted.

Some More Comments about the Federal Census:

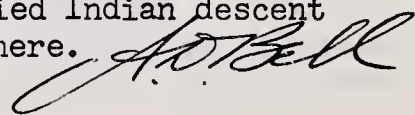
The number of omissions from early federal census records may not have been balanced by fictitious additions of the names of non-existent persons, but I have found strong circumstantial evidence that some names found in those records may have been copied from tombstones, or imagined. Diligent searching of contemporary local records in several adjoining counties failed to uncover one shred of evidence that some people, listed in census records, ever existed. List-padding, at so much per name, is a justifiable suspicion.

Poor roads, unbridged streams, treacherous swamps and dense forests, poisonous snakes, wild beasts, and hostile citizens made it difficult to take a complete and accurate census in some isolated areas. The census-takers' piece-work pay rate was too small to justify the taking of unnecessary risks.

Unmarked and vaguely defined boundaries may account for the listing of some families in the wrong counties, or twice in the same county, or in each of two adjoining counties or states, or for the fact that some people were not listed. Families in transit from one part of the country to another could have been counted once, twice, several times, or not at all.

The Federal Census Records Prove Nothing:

Whatever the reasons or excuses, the fact remains that the early federal census records were INCOMPLETE, INACCURATE, AND UNRELIABLE. They shall remain so until they crumble into dust. Their age has not improved their quality. Still, there are some well-meaning souls who regard them as almost-divine revelations of absolute truth, or as transcripts of evidence recorded in "The Lamb's Book of Life." Perhaps George Washington's comments about the 1790 Census will encourage them to be more objective in their use of such records, as aids in the search for valid genealogical evidence. Of themselves, the census records prove nothing! When census-takers describe an officer of a State Medical Society as a "Quack Doctor;" an Episcopal minister with a large family as a "Papist Priest;" an eminent professor as an "idiot;" and people of court-certified Indian descent as "Mulattoes;" the truth about people must be sought elsewhere.



INDEX OF BASS FAMILIES IN NORTH CAROLINA

Alphabetized from U. S. Census Schedules  
National Archives, Washington, D. C.

	1790	1800	1810
Aaron	Chatham	Chatham	Chatham
Aaron		Iredill	
Abraham			Person
Abraham			Wayne
Abram	Nash		
Abram	Wayne		
Absolom		Granville	
Aley Sr.	Wayne	(Wayne)	Wayne
Alcy(Alice)			Wayne
Alexander			Mecklenburg
Alexander	Richmond		
Alexander			Wayne
Alice Jr.	Wayne		
Andrew	Wayne		
Andrew			Duplin
Andrew		Wayne	
Andrew		Rockingham	
Andrew			Sampson
Ann			Nash
Arthur		Wayne	
Arthur Sr.			Wayne
Arthur Jr.			Wayne
Augustian	Bertie		
Augustian		Nash	
Augustian			Nash
Benjamin Sr.	Granville		
Benjamin Jr.	Granville	Granville	Halifax
Benjamin			Richmond
Bryan			Wayne
Burwell	Sampson	Rockingham	
Cader	Bertie		
Celah			Sampson
Charley	Nash		
Council	Northampton	Northampton	Northampton
Darling	Granville		
Dempsey	Northampton	Granville	Granville
Dennis			Northampton
Drury			Northampton
Eason			Granville
Edmond			Surry
Edward	Granville	Granville	
Edward	Chatham		Surry
Edward	Wayne	Wayne	
Elijah	Robeson	Robeson	
Elisha		Wayne	
Elsie(Aley)		Wayne	
Elitha		Anson	
Ephriam			Wayne

INDEX OF CENSUS SCHEDULES (2)

	1790	1800	1810
Everit			Sampson
Felix		Rockingham	Sampson
Frederick	Anson		
Frederick Sr.	Anson		
Frederick Jr.	Anson		
Frederick		Anson	
Hardin		Granville	
Hardy		Granville	
Harmon		Cumberland	
Harwood		Northampton	
Henry		Rowan	Anson
Hosea			Wayne
Isaac	Halifax	Halifax	Halifax
Isaac	Nash		
Isaac			Surry
Jacob	Bertie	Bertie	
Jacob	Bertie		
Jacob	Franklin		
Jacob Jr.	Franklin	Franklin	
James			Northampton
Jenett		Orange	
Jedediah	Duplin		
Jeremiah			Wayne
Jesse	Nash	Nash	Nash
Jesse		Wayne	
Jethro	Northampton		Northampton
Jethro (2)	Nash		
Jethro		Nash	Nash
Jethro			Orange
Jethro		Wayne	Wayne
John			Halifax
John	Bertie		
John	Johnston	Cumberland	Cumberland
John		Bertie	Bertie
John		Granville	
John			Northampton
John	Nash	Nash	
John			Nash
John			Wayne
Joel			Sampson
Jordan		Randolph	
Joseph			Montgomery
Joseph			Pitt
Joshua	Wayne	Rockingham	Sampson
Lindsey			Sampson
Macklin		Halifax	Halifax
Moses	Chatham	Surry	Surry
Moses			Granville
Moses			Randolph
Nathan	Granville	Granville	
Nathaniel	Caswell		

INDEX OF CENSUS SCHEDULES (3)

	1790	1800	1810
Matthew	Northampton	Northampton	
Needham		Wayne	Wayne
Owen			Irddell
Philip		Rowan	
Peter		Rowan	
Rich	Granville		
Reuben	Granville	Wake	Guilford
Reece	Wayne	Cumberland	Cumberland
Rice			Anson
Rice			Robeson
Richard	Wayne		
Richard	Sampson	Rockingham	
Right			Rowan
Riddick	Franklin		
Sampson		Surry	
Samuel	Northampton		
Simon		Anson	
Simon			
Solomon	Halifax	Halifax	
Theophilus	Franklin		
Thomas	Bertie		
Thomas	Wayne	Wayne	Wayne
Thomas			Richmond
Thomas			Stokes
Thomas			Bertie
Thomas		Granville	
Uriah		Wayne	
Uriah Jr.			Wayne
William	Bertie		
William		Camden	Wayne
William			Caswell
Warren		Franklin	
William (2)		Granville	
William			Northampton
William		Rockingham	
William		Rockingham	
William	Sampson	Sampson	
Willis	Hertford		
Willis			Granville
Wright		Granville	



B A S S

U. S. CENSUS OF 1790, NORTH CAROLINA

COUNTY - Head of Family	FREE WHITE MALES		FREE WHITE	OTHER FREE PERSONS	SLAVES
	OVER 16	Under 16	FEMALES		
<u>ANSON COUNTY:</u>					
Bass, Frederick	3	2	3		
Frederick			1	2	
Frederick, Sr.				9	
Frederick, Jr.				3	
<u>BERTIE COUNTY:</u>					
Bass, Augusta			3		5
Cader	1	1	2		1
Jacob	1	2	4		4
Jacob	1	2	4		1
John (Bay?)	3		3		
John	2	2	2		1
Thomas	1		2		
William	2				5
<u>CHATHAM COUNTY:</u>					
Bass, Aron	1		2		
Edward	1	1	4		
Moses	1		3		
<u>CUMBERLAND COUNTY:</u>					
Bass, William			1	5	
<u>DUPLIN COUNTY:</u>					
Bass, Jerediah	1		1		
<u>FRANKLIN COUNTY:</u>					
Bass, Jacob	3	1	3		10
Moses (Babb?)	2	1	2		10
Jacob Jr.	1	1	4		3
Riddick	1	1	2		3
Theophilus	1	4	6		5
<u>HALIFAX COUNTY:</u>					
Bass, Isaac	1		2		4
John (Estate)	1	2	4	2	8
Solomon	1	3	2		2
<u>HERTFORD COUNTY:</u>					
Bass, Willis				4	
<u>JOHNSTON COUNTY:</u>					
Bass, John	1	4	3		
<u>NASH COUNTY:</u>					
Bass, Abraham	1	2	4		12
Charity		1	2		
Isaac	3	3	4		9
Jesse	2				4
Jesse	2		1		2
Jethro	2	3	2		
Jethro	2		2		5
John	1				5
Sion	1	3	5		4
<u>NORTHAMPTON COUNTY:</u>					
Bass, Council				* 7	2
Dempsey	1				
Jethro				* 8	3

C O U N T Y Head of Family	FREE WHITE MALES		FREE WHITE	OTHER	SLAVES
	Over 16	Under 16	FEMALES	FREE PERSONS	
<b>NORTHAMPTON COUNTY (Cont.)</b>					
Bass, Matthew	1				
Samuel	2		2	1	3
<b>RANDOLPH COUNTY:</b>					
Bass, Jordan	1	2	3		1
<b>RICHMOND COUNTY:</b>					
Bass, Alexander	1	4	2		
<b>SAMPSON COUNTY:</b>					
Bass, Borwell	1		6		
Elizabeth	1		2		
Richard	1	3	6		
Williar.	2	3	4		
<b>WAYNE COUNTY:</b>					
Bass, Abraa	1	1	2		
Aley, Sr.	1	2	7		
Alice, Jr.			3		24
Andrew	1	1	5		
Edward	1	4	3		10
Joshua	1	1	4		1
Rice	1	3	1		
Richard	2	1	1		28
Thomas	3	1	1		4

NOTE- re GRANVILLE COUNTY: - no details of ages, sex, slaves. Original schedules were lost or destroyed. The 1908 edition substituted a county tax list:

Bass, Benjamin Sr.	Tar River District	Bass, Ed	Ragland District
Benjamin Jr.	" " "	Nathan	Fishing Creek District
Rich.	" " "	Reuben	" " "

NORTH CAROLINA STATE CENSUS - Authorized by General Assembly of 1784. SEE "NOTES".

	WHITE MALES		WHITE	Blacks	Blacks
	21 to 60	under 21 -over 60	FEMALES all ages	12 - 50	under 12 -over 50
<b>BERKLE CO.:</b> Jacob Bass	1	1	4		1
Cader Bass	1	1	2	2	
<b>GRANVILLE:</b> Ben Bass, Junr.*	1	2	4		
Ben Bass, Senr.*	2	5	4		
Reuben Bass *	1	1	4		
Edward Bass *	2	4	5		
Nathan Bass *	1	3	5		
<b>HALIFAX:</b> John Bass	1		3	7	6
William Bass	2	1	2	2	3
<b>NORTHAMPTON:</b> Jethro Bass *	1	1	2	3	1
Councill Bass *	1	2	1	2	1
Dempsey Bass *	1		1	1	2

\*Each of these men was listed as an "other free person" (i.e., other than free white) in some federal census schedule. Obviously, these men could not change colors between 1784 and 1790 or 1800. Tax rolls also confirm that they were WHITE, taxpaying citizens. Other incontrovertible evidence indicates that they were of white and Indian ancestry.



Bass Families' Data from  
U. S. CENSUS OF 1800, - NORTH CAROLINA

C O U N T Y	Age Head of Family	FREE WHITE MALES					FREE WHITE FEMALES					OTHER FREE PERSONS	SLAVES	
		0- 10	10- 16	16- 26	26- 45	over 45	0- 10	10- 16	16- 26	26- 45	over 45			
<b>ANSON COUNTY:</b>														
	Bass, Olive												x	
	Simon												x	
	Frederick												x	
	Elisha (Elitha?)												x	
<b>BERTIE COUNTY:</b>														
	Bass, Jacob	1				1	1	1		1				1
	John	1		1			1	1						
<b>CAMDEN COUNTY:</b>														
	Bass, William		1			1	4		1					
<b>CHATHAM COUNTY:</b>														
	#Bass, Aaron (free white, 1790 Census)												x	
<b>CUMBERLAND COUNTY:</b>														
	Bass, Hammond (Herman)	1	2			1	2	1	1					
	John	1		1					1					
	Rice	3	3		1						1			
<b>FRANKLIN COUNTY:</b>														
	Bass, Jacob	3				2	2	1	1					
	Warren			1			1		1					
<b>GRANVILLE COUNTY:</b>														
	Bass, Nathan, - Wright,												XX	
	*Edward, Darling,												XX	
	Hardy, Dempsey, #												XX	
	William, Thomas,												XX	
	*Nathan, Absalom,												XX	
	John, Benjamin,*												XX	
	William, Harden.												XX	
	*SEE: 1784 State Census													
	# " : 1790 U. S. Census													
<b>HALIFAX COUNTY:</b>														
	Bass, Macklin	1			1		2		1					15
	Solomon	1	2	1		1	1		1					1
<b>NASH COUNTY:</b>														
	Bass, Jordan		1	1					1					
	Ann	1		1							1			10
	Abraham	1			1	1								13
	John				1									1
	Jesse	4	1	1			1	1		1				13
	Augustine				1		2			1				
<b>NORTHAMPTON COUNTY:</b>														
	Bass, Milly	1	1				1		1					
	# Council (cL 1790)				1		1			1				5
	Elizabeth							1		1				
	Matthew				1		1			1				
	Harwood	2			1				1					3
<b>ROBESON COUNTY:</b>														
	Bass, Elijah												x	
<b>ROWAN COUNTY:</b>														
	Bass, Henry	3			1		2			1				
	Philip					1								1
	Peter			1					1					

U. S. CENSUS OF 1800, NORTH CAROLINA  
(Continued, - page 2)

C O U N T Y Head of Family	Age Group	FREE WHITE MALES					FREE WHITE FEMALES					OTHER FREE PERSONS	SLAVES
		0- 10	10- 16	16- 26	26- 45	over 45	0- 10	10- 16	16- 26	26- 45	over 45		
<b>SAMPSON COUNTY:</b>													
Bass, William		1		1		1	1	2		1			
Felix		1			1		2	1					
William		1		1				1					
Andrew		2		1				1					
Burwell		3			1			4	1		1		
Johanna		2					4	1					
Richard		1	2	1		1		2	1	1			
<b>SURRY COUNTY:</b>													
Bass, Sampson					1		4		1				
Moses		3				1	4	1	1				
Edmond (Edward?)		2	1		1		2	2	1	1			
<b>WAKE COUNTY:</b>													
Bass, Reuben		*SEE 1784 State Census.										x	
<b>WAYNE COUNTY:</b>													
Bass, Andrew		3			1		1		1				
Everit		2			1		1		1				2
Richard				1									5
Thomas				1		1			1		1		6
Elisha		1			1		1		1				1
Jesse		3		1	1				1	1			
Elsi										1			14
Needham				1				1	2	1	1		
Uriah		1	2		1		2		1	1	1		46
Arthur		1	3	3		1			3		1		
Jethro					1		1		1				

INDICATIONS OF AGES, from Census Schedules of 1810:

<b>WAYNE COUNTY:</b>	Bass, Uriah, Sr. 26-45	Bass, Uriah, Jr. 16-26
Bass, Alexander, 16-26	John, 26-45	Ephraim, 26-45
Jesse, 26-45	Sally, over 45	Hosea 26-45
Thomas, over 45	Arthur, over 45	Jeremiah, 26-45
Needham 26-45	Arthur Jr. 26-45	Jethro 26-45
Aley (f) over 45	Bryant 16-26	John 26-45

**IREDELL COUNTY:** Owen Bass, 26-45. **PERSON COUNTY:** Abraham Bass, 26-45. **RANDOLPH CO.:** Moses Bass, 26-45. **RICHMOND COUNTY:** Thomas Bass, 16-26. **ROBESON COUNTY,** Rice Bass, 16-26; Elijah Bass. **SURRY COUNTY:** Isaac Bass, 26-45; Frederick Bass, over 45; Edward Bass, over 45; Moses Bass, over 45. -- These from 1810 Census Schedules.

**GRANVILLE COUNTY:** Darling, Jason, Moses, Jesse, Nathan, Dempsey, and Willis Bass all listed as "other free persons" in 1820 Census schedules!

**ROBESON COUNTY:** (1830) - Jeremiah Bass, 40-50; Wright Bass, 20-30 (1 female 80-90); Frederick Bass, 30-40; Elijah Bass, 20-30. (A Joseph Bass and an Elijah Bass were listed as "other free persons in Robeson County, 1810-1830.)





SUPPLEMENTAL INFORMATION FROM  
NORTH CAROLINA STATE ARCHIVES  
Raleigh, N. C.

BERTIE COUNTY TAX LISTS, 1774:

Jacob Bass, 1 white poll.

1781:

John Bass £200 - married.

Cader Bass, £5000 38.

Jacob Bass 1260 16. (Spiveys, and Embry  
Bunch nearby.)

GRANVILLE COUNTY TAX LISTS:

1755: James Bass, Constable, & son Wm.  
1769: (see Granville County section, this work)  
1780: Reuben Bass, 130.  
Edward Bass, 395 - 0 - 6  
Hardy Bass, - single man  
Elijah Bass, - 108, Oxford Dist.  
Nathan Bass, - 579 - 13 - 6  
Benjamin Bass, Sr. 607  
Philip Bass (?) - 5852 - 9 - 4

Ragland Dist.:	Land	Horses/Mules	Cattle	Value
1782: Edward Bass,	100 acres	1	4	44
Reuben Bass,	-	2		14
Steven Bass,	not inventoried			

Oxford Dist.:

1782: Nathan Bass		4	3	34
Benjamin Bass	103	2	3	38-15

NORTHAMPTON COUNTY TAX LISTS: (some parts missing)

1762: Saml Bass, 44 (Thos. Price's list)  
Jno. Bass, 123 (Jas. Turner's list)  
(John Gay, 122; see Nash Co. section.)

1780: Dempsey Bass, 177 a. 13 - 5 - 6  
Jethro Bass, Money £40, 5994 - 447 - 12 - 6.  
Counsel Bass, " " 2406 - 180 - 9  
Else Arpe, 1644 - 123 - 6 (nee Bass)  
Samuel Bass " £3052 2062.12, 553 - 3 - 4

State Census, Northampton County,  
1786, ADD:

JOHN BASS, 1 white male 21-60; 2 w.m. under 21 or over 60.  
4 white females of every age. 2 Blacks of under 12  
or over 50.

HALIFAX COUNTY TAX LIST, 1782:

John Bass, 1252 a., 260 a., 10 slaves.  
William Bass, 133 a., 7 slaves.

- LAND GRANTS, Annex to Secretary of State's Office, State Library Bldg, Raleigh:  
Bertie County: - CADER BASS, Nos. 851, 862, 864, & 878, - 1778-1785. - 715 acres.  
- JOHN BASS, #293, Book 3, p. 227, - 14 April 1727, 460 acres.  
Chowan County: - THOMAS BASS (indexed "Babb") - #61, 1703. Bk. 1, p. 120.

SUPPLEMENTAL INFORMATION FROM STATE RECORDS, Raleigh, N. C.

CASWELL COUNTY MARRIAGE RECORDS:

Alex. Bass m. Sally A. Flintoff, 8 July 1866  
 John B. Bass m. Mary J. Gallion, 8 April 1859  
 William Bass m. Martha Talbert, 31 May 1841  
 Frances Bass m. Thaddeus Willson, 28 December 1844  
 Mahala Bass m. Albert Piles, 5 October 1855  
 Margaret Bass m. Frederick Philips, 14 January 1846  
 Mary Ann Bass m. John H. Walton, 21 February 1860.

\* \*  
 \*

CLARIFYING NOTES:

Northampton County Deeds, (p. 1, Northampton County section of this work)  
 Deed Book 1, p. 56: - omit comment "being John<sup>2</sup>" in deed from William to John Bass. William got this land by will of his father John, deceased (Bertie Co., 1732); land which his father bought from HIS brother Edward Bass. (John, brother of Wm., would have been John<sup>2</sup>). This land also adjoined that of Wm. Canady.

Deed Book 8, p. 267 (p. 7, Northampton County section of this work)  
 Demsey Bass to Wm. Bittle, for three slaves, 143 acres adjg. John Knox, Council Bass, William Bridgers, Willis Bridgers, Elias Laurence, and Moses Hall. (Sold by John Reddick to Wm. Bridgers to John Bass and bequeathed by him to Uriah Bass, and purchased by Dempsey Bass "party to these presents" of Jacob Bass, heir-at-law. (Mary Bittle, wife of Wm. Bittle was an heir of Uriah Bass, dec'd.)

Item of Interest: In early 1800's, the initials "gtt" or "GTT" are often found in Northampton County deed books, following the recorded copies of deeds. They mean "Gone to Tennessee."  
 "GTG" probably means "gone to Georgia," where it appears in these records.

From a correspondent: (uncertain as to whether the date of census was 1850 or 1860, but included as a possibly important clue)

U. S. CENSUS, JOHNSTON COUNTY, N. C.

William Bass,	age 22,	b. in N. C.	John Bass, 22, N. C.
Esther Bass,	" 45,	" " "	Patience Bass, 18, N. C.
John Caml	" 6,	" " "	
Stephen Bass,	" 54,	" " "	Aaron Bass, 21, N. C.
Polly Bass	" 54,	" " "	Polly Bass 24, N. C.
Martha Bass	" 25,	" " "	Orphy Bass 4, N. C.
Nancy Bass	" 18,	" " "	Stephen Bass 1, N. C.
Edwin Bass	" 17,	" " "	
Charity Bass	" 15,	" " "	
Joby Bass	" 13,	" " "	
Polly Bass	" 9,	" " "	

Outside Folds of Will of Andrew Bass, Sen.<sup>r</sup>, Wayne County, N. C., 1791 (April Ct.):  
 (1) "Doc Bass Will" (2) "Dr. Bass's Last Will & Testament. See: Wayne Co., 21.

SUPPLEMENTAL INFORMATION - NORTH CAROLINA BASSES, - (3)

GEORGE WASHINGTON. Surveyor, visited Basse's Swamp, 15 October 1763:

Under heading "Memm." of above date, in Washington's diary:

"From Suffolk to Pocoson Swamp is reckoned about 6 Miles, and something better than 4, perhaps 5 miles from Coll<sup>o</sup> Reddick's Mill - - from Pocoson Swamp to Cypress Swamp, about  $2\frac{1}{2}$  miles. Next Swamp to this is called Mossey Swamp: - and distant about 3 miles near this place lives John Reddick (NOTE: Brother of Edward, owner of above mentioned mill, and of Henry and Willis Reddick.),  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile to Great Swamp (Note: Dismal Swamp). From Mossey Swamp to a branch of Orapeak is reckoned 4 miles, two miles short of which is a large plantation belonging to one Bridle near to which (on the South side) passes the Carolina line. The main swamp of the Orapeake is about  $\frac{1}{2}$  a mile from this where stands the widow Norfleets Mill and Luke Sumner's Plantations. At the mouth of this Swamp is a very large Meadow of 2 or 3000 acres held by Sumner, Widow Norfleet, & Marmaduke Norfleet, Powell and Others. From Orapeake Swamp to Loosing Swamp is about 2 Miles. \* From Hence again to Basse's Swamp the lower Road may be allowed 2 miles more, but this Swamp seems trifling. And from Basse's Swamp to Horsepool (which is the last and including Swamp running into the Dismal) is about 2 miles more and 35 yards across, only...  
" - - - This last named Swamp, viz, the Horse Pool, is called nine miles from the upper bridge on Perquemen River." - - etc.

Washington recorded his visit to "a set of people which inhabits a small slip of land between the said River Perquemen and ye Dismal Swamp." The area was thick settled, very rich land, and called new found land.

NOTE: See Pages 1 & 2, Chowan County section of this work for records of ownership of land on Horse Pool Swamp by John and Edward Bass.

\* \*  
\*

BAPTIST OBITUARY NOTICES, - N. C.

Mr. Auguste Bass, Nash County, 27 March 1856.

Eddie Warren Bass, " " " " "

Jacob Bass, Chowan County, 21 June 1855

Mary Bass, dau. of John, Chowan Co., 15 July 1858.

Cassandra Bass, w. of Horatio Bass, 3 Dec. 1879

George Bass, Wilson County, 3 October 1883

Lena Bass, Nashville, Nash Co., 17 Oct. 1888

Molly Bass, w. of Lewis F. Bass, Duplin Co., 12 Dec. 1881. (Magnolia, N.C.)

W. R. Bass, Warsaw, Duplin County, 16 April 1890.

William H. Bass, (Confederate Veteran) 19 Sept. 1888, Wilmington, N. C.

\*

Henry Stevens m. Elizabeth Bass, dau. of Aundrew Bass, Jr., (See: Wayne Co. section pp. 12 23, etc. and Johnston Co. p. 4) According to a correspondent, their children were: Julius Stevens, of Holly Springs, Miss., a Judge who d. in 1875; - Mary Caroline Stevens; - Needham Bryan Stevens; and William Henry Stevens. (Not verified, 10 March 1961.)

SUPPLEMENTAL INFORMATION - NORTH CAROLINA BASSES, - (4)

FROM CORRESPONDENTS, but not confirmed by the Compiler:

"John Bass was born in Wayne County, N. C., 24 April 1775; he married Julia Ann Holloman (born Wayne County, N. C.,) on 8 October 1805. There were seven or eight children. After the death of John Bass (date not known) Julia Ann married Jetson Green (b. Va., 5 June 1796) on 14 February 1828. No children were born of Julia Ann's second marriage.

Children of John and Julia Ann (Holloman) Bass:

Mary Jane Bass, b. 1808, m. Dr. Saml. J. Larkin, in Marion, Ala.

Elizabeth Bass, b. 1810; m. Claud T. Barton, Marion, Ala., Feb. 1837.

Ann Bass, m. Rev. Elias George.

Sarah Bass m. John L. Johnson.

Keziah Bass m. James Traylor.

Richard Bass m. Betty Powell.

(NOTE: See Wayne County, N. C., section, pp. 16, 17, for references to this John Bass, who died circa 1821. See p. 18, same section, for his heirs' names.)

\* \* \*

Uriah Bass married Sarah Green (1777-1846). Her parents were Col. Joseph Green of Wayne County, N. C., son of James and Mary (Gray) Green, and Sarah Whitfield (Wm., Wm.) who was born 16 April 1747 at White Hall (now, Seven Springs, N. C.). Col. Joseph Green and Sarah Whitfield were m. 19 May 1768.

(NOTE: See Ala., p. 5; Wayne Co., N. C., p. 12; and Bass Index.)

Uriah, b. 11 June 1766, d. 30 May 1819, son of Richard, "Jr." (1730-1793?) s. of Andrew (1692-1770). Issue of Uriah: Sally, 1799-1857; Ann; Elizabeth; Susan; Mary; Louisa; Julia; RICHARD O. (d. 1843); William (to Texas before 1841); and Uriah. (NOTE: BE CAREFUL IN YOUR IDENTIFICATION OF THE MANY URIAH BASSES!)

\* \* \*

WILKES COUNTY DEEDS, 104, 010, - page 23:

22 September 1814; proved October Court 1815: William Gilreath to WRIGHT BASS of Wilkes County, for \$100, 100 acres on Cub Creek, Wilkes County.

\* \* \*

According to several correspondents, Thomas and Sophia (Susannah?) Bass were the parents of LUCY BASS (b. 11 March 1742) who married Zachariah Nettles 29 January 1758. Zachariah Nettles was born 28 January 1737; will, 1803, Darlington County, South Carolina, - Will Book 2, p. 174.

SEE: South Carolina section, pages 2, 3, & 20. Compare with N. C., Bertie County section, p. 2, and with Craven County, p. 2. Note "Cordwainer" as occupation of Thomas Bass.

\* \* \*

Those interested may cross reference the foregoing items to and from the appropriate sections of the main body of the book.



SUPPLEMENTAL INFORMATION - NORTH CAROLINA BASSES, - (5)

From 1830 U.S. Census records, Cumberland County, N. C.:

Lydia Bass - 1 male 24-36; 1 female 36-55. (West of Cape Fear River)

EAST of the Capre Fear River:-

RICE BASS - 1 male under 5, 1 40 to 50. 1 female 20-30.

Akish Bass 2 " " 5, 2 5 to 10, 2 10-15, 1 30-40.

2 females under 5, 1 20-30.

Needham Bass - 1 male under 5, 2 5-10, 1 20-30, 1 60-70.

1 female 20-30.

Richard Bass - 1 male under 5, 1 5-10, 1 30-40; 1 female under 5, 1 20-30.

Qunicy Bass - 2 males under 5, 2 5-10, 1 20-30, 1 30-40.

- 1 female under 5, 1 5-10, 1 30-40.

John Bass - 1 male under 5, 1 40-50. 1 female under 5, 1 5-10, 2 15-20,

1 female 20-30.

SEE Cumberland Co. section; also Georgia 16, 17, 18, for more information about some of the above persons and their kinsmen. Duplin and Wayne County records also informative, concerning some of the above. CHECK INDEX.

\* \* \* \* \*

Additional notes from Person County, N. C.

Will of JOHN BYASS, dated October 23, 1817. Proved June term 1820:

- Wife, Edy Byass; daughters Susanna Clay Byass, Nancy Byass, and Dolley Byass; sons Thomas Byass and Joshua Byass.

Regional accents may account for the above spelling. In some areas of eastern North Carolina, some Basses pronounce their name almost as "BAY-yes," while others call it "BY-yass." ("EYE-ya" is air, and "High-ya" is hair.)

A Christopher Bass of Person Co. sold 450 acres to Joseph D. McFarland, 1 March 1804. (See index.)

1842 Tax Roll - Carrington Bass

Carnton Bass

Benjamin Bass

Talton Bass

1843 " " - Canton Bass 105 a. \$100

Jason Bass 150 a. \$150

Benjamin Bass 94 a. \$ 75

1844 " " - Covington D. Bass 105 a. \$100

Obadiah Bass 552 a. \$150

\* \* \* \* \*

Some Bass Cemetery Records from Sampson County, N. C.

Clinton Cemetery:

Martin E. Bass - 20 Dec. 1869 - 20 April 1939.

Julius Wm. Bass 1849-1898.

Midway Community:

Louise McLamb Bass (w. of Julius) 1852 - 19--

Bright Avery Bass (son) 1872-1946.

Sampson B. Bass 11 Sept. 1871 - 3 Feb. 1938.

Malissa Jane Bass 1 Aug. 1877 - 7 Feb. 1951

Wm. McDaniel Bass died 17 Jan. 1941, age 57.

Mt. Gilead Bapt. Church, 9 m. east of Clinton, US 421:

Lonnie D. Bass 24 June 1894 - 12 Aug. 1948.

\* \* \* \* \*



ROSTER OF BASS REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS AND PATRIOTS

N O R T H C A R O L I N A

Compiled from more than 160 indexed items in Revolutionary Army Accounts, Comptroller's Office Records, and other evidence in the State Archives, Raleigh, N. C.

Aaron	Drew	John	Sion
Andrew	Drury	Jonathan	Theophilus
Andrew Dr.	Edward	Mathew	Timothy
Arthur	Edward	Moses	Uriah
Benjamin	Esau	Philip	Will
Brittain	Hardy	Rasha	William
Bruwell	Isaac	Reuben	Willis
Council	Jacob	Richard	Wright
Dred	Jethro	Richard Dr.	

SOME EXAMPLES OF SOURCE MATERIAL RELATING TO  
REVOLUTIONARY SERVICES OF SOME NORTH CAROLINA  
BASSES; AT STATE ARCHIVES, RALEIGH:

N. C. Rev. War Army Accounts:

Drew Bass	II	8	2
Drewry Bass	I	34	4
Drury Bass	III	56	3
"There was also a D. BASS."			
Wright Bass	II	41	1
"There was also a W. Bass."			

Misc. Volumes of Rev. War Army Accounts:

Drury Bass	No. 28	page 5
Uriah Bass	28	5

Receipt Books

Wright Bass	W No. 1	page 6 & pages 26
Drury Bass	No. 19	page 16

Pay Vouchers for Service

No. 188 - HARDY BASS, soldier -	13.3.9 3/4 1782 - Cont'l line - Halifax.
120 - HARDY BASS,	4.8.5 (Endorsed on back "Hardy Pass, Volunteer" "Granville County.")
17 - COUNCIL BASS, Soldier -	Cont'l Line 75.13.2 (Northampton County)
397 - ESAW BASS, Soldier -	Cont'l Line - 76.13.2 - "On account of pay and deficiency clothing ..." 1780 Halifax.
563 - BURWELL BASS,	18.14.0 ... "For his service in the militia as returned in pay roll No. 418. District of Wilmington" Dec. 22, 1781

N. C. BASSES IN REVOLUTION (2)

- 5051 - BURWELL BASS L9.0.0 for his service in the militia, Dist. of Wilmington.
- 444 - BRITTAIN BASS L138.19.3 Cont'l Line. Aug. 1, 1783.
- 263 - N. C. COMPTROLLER'S OFFICE, -Allen Morrison, TIMOTHY BASS, D. Kennedy, Daniel Patterson = 17.18.7 for their attendance as witnesses in behalf of the State in the suit "The State vs. Irwin Stephens, May 13, 1809"  
NOTE: This entry is not military service, but it may have genealogical value if there is a record of this suit and affidavits were recorded.
- 734 - Salisbury Dist. July 14, 1781 Militia Service.
- 5039) - Wilmington District - RICHARD BASS - Oct. 3, 1783 p L 9.0.9
- 2919) - Militia service - two numbers on same voucher.
- 571) - RICHARD BASS, Wilmington Dist. Dec. 22, 1781 - L8.4.0 "for Militia  
418) Service.
- 201 - RICHARD BASS of Wayne County .. L360 for sundries, etc.
- 536 - SAMUEL BASS - Wilmington Dist. "...for his service in the Militia as returned in Pay Roll No. 418 - L8.14.0

ORIGINAL PAY VOUCHERS:

Two to Drury Bass were issued at Hillsborough, one dated Sept. 9, 1783 and the other June 10, 1783; voucher for ---ry Bass, dated at Halifax Feb. 9, 1785; one for Right Bass, dated March 16, 1782, Wilmington District.

"A LIST OF WARRANTS FOR LANDS GRANTED THE OFFICERS AND SOLDIERS IN THE CONTINENTAL LINE."

- No. 1581--Esau Bass, 274 acres for 36 months service. Dated Feb. 3, 1785. Delivered to Colo. J. Sahep'd.
- No. 3419--Jonathan Bass, private--640 acres for 84 months service. Dated Jan. 19, 1786. Delivered to Thos. Butcher.
- No. 820--Drewery Bass, private, 243 acres for 32 months service. Dated May 10, 1784. Delivered to colo. Thomas. (May 18, 1784--"Drury Bass" assigned the above warrant over to William Whitehead "for value received.") (No Drury Bass in 1790 census. He may have gone to Burke County, Georgia before 1790)

---

MILITARY WARRANTS FOR SERVICE IN REVOLUTION  
(North Carolina Land Grant Office, Raleigh)

File Tennessee-Davidson 2029:

Dec. 22, 1785--Military Warrant was issued to Moses Bass, "a private in the line of this State," for 640 acres of lands reserved for officers and soldiers in the Continental Line of this State."

On the back is an endorsement of this warrant over to Benjamin McCulloch "for full value received," dated "this 21st day of December, 1785," and signed:

MOSES (x) BASS

"Witness: A Pearce."

Similar documents for DRURY BASS (Tenn. Summer, 708), JONATHAN BASS (Tenn. Summer, 214), BRITTAIN BASS (Ten. Summer 09), ESAU BASS (Tenn. Davidson, 1792) and others are available.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR PENSION FILES, National Archives, Washington, D. C.

BASS, EDWARD, - R 599:

Born in Dobbs County, N.C., 1760. Lived there when first drafted. Served as a State Trooper under Capt. Benjamin Harrison; then under Capt. Quinn, a Continental officer. Discharged when defeat of Gen. Gates became known, after serving 8 mos and 3 weeks. Moved to Chatham County and again drafted for 3 mos. under Capt. Lettwell. Lived in Chatham County for 20 years after the Revolution and then moved to Surry County and lived there for 22 years, and then moved to Ashe County, N.C. He willed his effects to Priscilla and Anna Bass. (Anna Bass was dead in 1858. One L. White, Tumbling Creek, Taswell Co., Va., had power of attorney for administration of Anna Bass and Priscilla Bass.) Edward Bass died in 1848.

State Comptroller, under date of 25 July 1857, certified to following payments for military service in the Revolutionary War: EDWARD BASS of Wayne County, N.C. Indent no. 184, April 1781, Book 23, page 33, 180 Pounds, April 16, 1781; Indent no. 1445, 4000 Pounds, Feb. 16, 1782, Book AM #16, 4000 Pounds equals 5 Specie, 16 Feb. 1782; Indent #2408, 20 Pounds 10 shillings, 5 March 1784. All of above payments made at New Bern Dist., N. C.

Interesting note from Application: When first drafted, the military unit of which he was a member stayed at Kinston, N. C., for about two months, then marched northward to near Halifax where the French Army was met; then, turned south with French Army, and placed under command of Capt. Quinn.

\*

BASS, JOSHUA, - R 600:

8 Nov. 1845, Priscilla Bass, age 81 (b. 1764) a resident of Sampson County, N.C., swore that she was the widow of Joshua Bass who had served in the Revolution in the N. C. Militia for about 12 months as a private, - under Col. Ash at the Battle of Brier Creek; that she was married to the said Joshua Bass, 31 Jan. 1783 by Andrew Bass, Esq.; that her maiden name was Priscilla TURNER; that the said Joshua Bass had died 18 July 1829; that Joel Bass was a brother of Joshua Bass; that ISAAC BASS, the youngest child of four, was born October 30, 1793; that she, Priscilla (Turner) Bass was 18 when she married Joshua Bass.

Later document attests that third child of this union was REBECCA LAMB, age 62 on December 18, 1850.

\*

BASS, PHILIP (Martha) - W 23482:

Martha ("Patsy") MULLINS married Philip Bass in Pittsylvania County, Va., in 1782. Philip Bass served 2 years in the N.C. Militia, and died in Barrow Co., Kentucky, 12 January 1815. These statements appear in her application for a widow's pension in 1845, from Moniteau County, Missouri. Comptroller of N.C. certified payments for military service of Philip Bass but gave no dates. Philip Bass and family lived in Union County, S. C., before moving to Kentucky. Patsy Bass died 11 Sept. 1850, at age 86.

- Children living in 1851, according to pension claim filed that year:

Elizabeth Bass, living in Cedar County, Missouri.

Polly (Bass) Goodman, wife of John Goodman, Morgan Co., Missouri.

Talbert Bass, living in Cooper County, Missouri.

Sally (Bass) Wood, widow of Pleasant Wood, Barrow Co., Kentucky.

Catherine (Bass) Sontone, Moniteau County, Missouri.

- all the above surviving children over 21 in 1851.

LIST of Children provided by a correspondent, but not verified by compiler: Dread, Sarah, Nancy, Isaac Byrd, Elizabeth, Polly, Catherine, Talbert.

N. C. BASSES IN REVOLUTION (4)

BASS, RICHARD, R 20324 - Statement of 16 May 1829, -age 79 - born 1850.

Subject lived in DeKalb County, Georgia, at time of application. Citizen of Duplin County, N.C., at time of the American Revolution.

Claimed to have been an Ensign and Captain in the Continental Line of N.C., under Col. James Kenion, later Gen. Kenion. Another claim as Private in Capt. Thomas Page's Company, Continental Line, with two tours of duty of three months each. Claim not allowed.

\*

BASS, ELIJAH, - W. 4061 (Mary, - Mrs. Benjamin Richardson.)

Mary Richardson, nee Bass, m. (1) Elijah Bass in Bute County, N.C., 14 February 1777. Elijah Bass was killed in battle of Eutaw Springs. He had served 2½ years under Capt. Bailey, 10th Regiment, N.C., till killed on 8 September 1783. She married (2) Benjamin Richardson, Granville County, N.C., 14 February 1783; Phille Pettiford, security. Witness: Elizabeth Searcy. Much other data, listing children, etc., but evidently none by Elijah Bass.

\*

FOR RECORDS OF REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE OF ESAU BASS of Dobbs (later Wayne) County, N. C., and information about his descendants, please refer to "BASS FAMILY HISTORY" by Rear Admiral IVAN E. BASS, U.S.N. (Ret.), 3601 Connecticut Avenue, N.W., Washington 8, D.C.

\*

RECORDS OF ADJUTANT GENERAL'S OFFICE, War Department, Washington, D. C.

BASS, JACOB (N.C.) Private, Capt. Elisha Rhodes' Company of 1st N.C. Regiment of Militia, commanded by Col. Samuel Jarvis. Appears on payroll, not dated, - commencement of pay: 5 June 1780.

BASS, WRIGHT, 2nd Regt., N.C. Militia: - Private in Augustine Spain's Company, formerly commanded by Col. Benjamin Exum and now under command of Col. Samuel Jarvis of 1st Regiment. Name on undated payroll.

- Also: N.C. Military Papers, No. 426 A, June 21, 1821, Wake County, N. C., Samuel Chappel certified "that he was acquainted with Right Bass, an enlisted soldier under Capt. Donoho in the Revolutionary War, who served in the Continental line of this State until he died, and that he never heard of any heirs he left in this county." - Before T. Jones and R. Smith, Justices of Wake Co.

p. 622, Roster of Soldiers from N.C. in the Revolution: Wright Bass, Corporal.

\*

ACCOUNT OF SUNDRY PERSONS VOLUNTEERS & DRAUGHTS:

From Dobbs Regt. 19 May 1778 - 2nd section and page:

"#22 - EDWARD BASS (\$50 each)

1861 - 1865 BASS CONFEDERATE SOLDIERS OF NORTH CAROLINA BY MOORE

VOLUME 1:

<u>Name</u>	<u>Regt.</u>	<u>Co.</u>	<u>Enlisted</u>	<u>County</u>
Alpheus	1	A	5/10/61	Chowan
B. F.	12	H	5/1/61	Nash
Burdin	5	G	6/1/61	Wilson
Burton	11	E	2/26/64	Iredell
B. D.	2	E	7/15/63	Sampson
Calvin	15	1	5/27/61	Halifax
Charles T.	3	G	7/20/62	Sampson
Daniel	12	K	2/22/62	Nash
Gideon	1	K	7/19/61	Halifax
G. D.	1	C	7/15/62	Nash
Handy (Hardy)	7	C	12/21/61	Sampson
James A.	11	E	2/26/62 (Gettysburg)	Iredell
Jenkins	7	C	March, 1862	Sampson
John	12	1	9/10/62	Wake
Jonathan	2	D	5/31/61	not given
J. H.	2	B	10/25/62	Wilson
J. J.	1	C	7/15/62	Nash
Leonard	7	C	7/20/61	Sampson
Levi	7	C	7/20/61	Sampson
Mc	12	H	7/1/61	Nash
Melvin	7	C	3/13/62	Sampson
Patrick	2	D	5/29/61	Wayne
Reuben	7	C	7/20/61	Sampson

NOTE\*\* W-Wounded; K-Killed; D-Died; P-Prisoner

VOLUME 2:

Co., 17th Regt.	Bass, Bisco	11/19/62	Edgecombe Co. to 43rd
	John	3/1/64	Co. not given transferred from H. A. Fort Fisher.
	Mole	5/15/61	Robeson
	Richard	5/15/61	Robeson
Co. H., 18th Regt.	Everett	4/22/61	Columbus
Co. H. 20th Regt.	Wm. A.	5/10/61	Sampson w. Malvern Hill
	John R.	5/10/61	Sampson k. Chancellorsville
	A.	5/10/61	Sampson w. Malvern Hill
	Joseph E.	2/6/62	Sampson p. Gettysburg
Co D, 24th Regt.	Andrew S.	5/15/62	Halifax
Co. G., 25th Regt.	George F.	7/8/61	Georgia Discharged 5/1/62
Co. from Georgia	Walter	7/18/64	No County given Discharged 2/7/65
Co. A., 26th Regt.	Jesse	5/6/63	Ashe County
Co. K., 27th Regt.	John	3/1/64	no other date
Co. A, 30th Regt.	Wm. E.	9/27/61	Sampson - Corporal
Co. 1, 30th Regt.	William	9/1/61	Nash D. Mar. 1863
	Richard H.	9/11/61	Nash w. Cold Harbor
	John S.	9/10/61	Madison k. Chancellorsv.

CONFEDERATE SOLDIERS (2)

Co. A. 31st Regt.	BASS, Jerry Matthew	9/7/61 9/7/61	Robeson Robeson d. 9/1862
Co. C., 32nd Regt.	J. H. M. T.	7/29/61 6/20/63	Northampton Northampton
Co. H., 32nd. Regt.	George W. David B. F. M. C.	3/1/62 3/1/62 5/1/61 3/1/63	Nash Co. p. 5/10/64. Nash County Alexander p. 5/10/64 Nash k. Cold Harbor
Co. C, 36th Regt.	R. J.	2/15/64	Cumberland
VOLUME 3:			
Co. E, 51st Regt.	Newell Thomas	2/28/62 2/28/62	Robeson Robeson
Co. F, do.	Frederick	3/10/62	Robeson
Co. I, do.	Uriah	3/21/62	Cumberland
Co. I, 53rd. Regt.	Andrew J.	4/15/62	Union P. 1862
Co. A, 55th Regt.	Bennett Bryant L. B.	5/2/62 1/26/62 1/25/62	Wilson w. 5/5/64 Wayne Wilson
Co. H, 57th Regt.	Wm. J. Wm. P.	7/4/62 7/4/62	Iredell d. 12/13/63 Richmond Union Corp. w. Fredericks- burg.
VOLUME 4:			
Co. A, 63rd. Regt.	John	5/16/62	Cumberland p.
Co. C, 67th Regt.	Jere. Isaac	1/22/62 1/22/62	Wilson Wilson
Co. K, 67th Regt.	Esau	2/2/63	Wayne
Co. B, 2nd Batt. Inf.	Henry	5/8/62	Surry
Co. A, 5th Batt. L. A.	Thomas	5/8/62	not stated
Co. A, 70th Regt.	Henry	4/30/64	McDowell Co. Perquimans
Co. E, 4th Batt. Cav.	E. G.	5/9/62	not stated-wounded
Co. B, 50th Regt	William	2/28/62	Robeson
Co. E, 50th Regt	Wm. Jesse	3/1/62 9/13/62	Wayne Wayne



ANSON COUNTY, N. C.

(from Bladen 1749)

County Seat: Wadesboro, N. C.

Courthouse burned 1868, but most records were saved. Counties created from Anson: Rowan, 1753; Mecklenburg, 1762; Montgomery, 1778; Richmond, 1779; and Union, from Anson and Mecklenburg, 1842.

NO BASS PROBATE RECORDS - but will of Jesse Bittle (ca. 1819) in index. See Northampton County, N. C., pp. 7, 8. etc. (Grandson of John Bass who d. 1777)

D E E D S :

- Book 4, p. 24 - Jas. Long and wife Elizabeth of Anson County, for 120, 30 a. on s.w. side of Pee Dee River on Flat Fork of Brown Creek, - part of 200 a. granted to Shadrach Denson 24 Dec. 1770. (Dated 5 Aug. 1778) - to Frederick Bass.
- Book 7, p. 196 - Frederick Bass and wife Olive to James Long, both of Anson County, for 120, tract on s.w. side of Pee Dee River on Flat Fork of Brown Creek. - etc. Dated 11 Aug. 1777. This tract had 200 acres; granted to Shadrach Denson 24 Dec. 1770 and since conveyed by the said Denson to Frederick Bass.
- Book D & E, p. 30, - 31 July 1793, Matthew Bailey, Sr., to Frederick Bass, Jr.
- Book F & G, p. 39, - Frederick Bass, Jr., and wife Nancy, to Henry Belyou, 7 August 1799. (on Pee Dee Riv.) - 150 a.
- Book F & G, p. 51, - Frederick Bass, Sr. to Simon Bass. - 30 Sept. 1797.
- Book F & G, p. 66, - Letitia Bass to Simon Bass. - 17 Jan. 1800.
- Book F & G, p. 74, - Frederick Bass, Sr., to Frederick Bass, Jr., both of Anson County, for 150, 152 acres, part of tract of 242 acres that Fred'k., Sr., obtained by patent 24 Oct. 1782.
- Book H-2, p. 273, - Jeremiah Bass, son of Frederick Bass, bought land from Ezekiel and Jesse McLendon, et al., 24 Feb. 1801.
- Book H-2, p. 507, - Frederick Bass, Sr., 24 March, 1798.
- Book H-2, p. 513, - Simon Bass to Jacob Bebeau, 17 August 1801.
- Book H-2, p. 513, - Frederick Bass, Sr., 2 Feb. 1798.
- Book H-2, p. 530, - Frederick Bass - John Bloodworth, 4 Feb. 1795.
- Book N & O, p. 427, - Frederick Bass from Jesse McLendon, et al, -

\* \* \*

All of the above persons' land transactions involved tracts on the southwest side of the Pee Dee River, close to where State Route 109 crosses that river, and near Gaddy's Goose Refuge. (Brown Cr. runs in northeasterly direction to the Pee Dee River, entering it btw. U.S. 52 and State Route 109.) -

ANSON COUNTY, N. C. (2)

D E E D S , - Cont. The following are to lands which have been in Union Co., since 1842. Each Bass "of Anson County" when deeds were were signed.

<u>BOOK</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	
P & Q	236	State of North Carolina to Burwell Bass, 640 acres adjoining his own land. (Original record in Secy. of State's Office, Raleigh, Book 128, p. 46. Entry #760. Packet #2236. 14 January 1812.
S	3	William Taylor to Burwell Bass, 15 September 1815.
S	17	Burwell Bass to Thomas Bennett, 19 April, 1814.
T	336	Burwell Bass, Sr., to Burwell Bass, Jr., 24 February 1819. Gift.
U	493	State of N. C. to Willis Bass, 23 November 1815.
U	493	State of N. C. to Richard Bass, 13 August, 1819.
V	2	Burwell Bass to Willis Bass, 24 February 1819. Gift.
V	6	Burwell Bass to Richard Bass, 24 February 1819. Gift These deeds from <u>Burwell Bass, Sr.</u> , proved 1824.
Z	(?)	Willis Bass to Enoch H. Griffin, 15 October 1835.
Z	156	William Taylor to Willis Bass, 15 February 1827.
Z	387	Willis Bass to Richard Bass, 24 December 1825. Proved Jan. 18 <u>37</u> .

NOTES: From 1850 Census, Union Co.: - Willis Bass b. 1791, N. C., - Richard Bass b. 1794, N. C. (See page following 1800 Census tables, N.C.)

TOMBSTONE RECORDS, Union County: Bass and Bennett Cemetery, 2½ m. n. of Wingate:  
 David H. Bass, - 14 Oct. 1818 - 30 May 1901.  
 John C. Bass - 25 Dec. 1826 - 5 Jan. 1890. (s. of Richard. 1850 Census)  
 M. E. Bass - 12 May 1830 - 16 Jan. 1885. (wife of A. I. Bass)  
 Smyrna Cemetery:  
 A. W. Bass - 26 Jan. 1828 - 21 June 1901. (Andrew, s. of Willis, " )  
 Elizabeth Bogan Bass, 15 Dec 1825 - 21 June 1885. (wife of Andrew)

Some Union County descendants of Richard and Willis Bass say that their ancestor, Burwell Bass, Sr., a militiaman during the American Revolution, was born in 1752, in Duplin County, N. C., - a son of Richard Bass, Sr. The said Richard Bass, Sr., had sons William, Richard, Andrew, Willis, Burwell, and Lewis. (See abstract of his will, p. 2 of Duplin County section.) It is a family tradition that Burwell Bass, Sr., Burwell Bass, Jr., Andrew Bass, and some other members of the family "went South." This tradition is fairly well supported by Alabama histories and some public records. HOWEVER, some take exception to the statement found in Thos. Owens' History of Alabama (p. 110) that this Burwell Bass "was born in Brunswick County, Va., about 1752." The author did not cite the source of that statement, and it could not be confirmed by any public records of Brunswick County or vicinity. The Burwell Bass who aided the American Revolution in Greensville Co., Va., died in that County in 1787. He was selling land in Northampton Co., N. C., as early as 1764, so he must have been born before 1743. He had but one son, Burgess Bass, and a daughter Elizabeth "Betsey" Little. Burgess Bass died in 1794. He had wife Charlotte (nee Sykes), and an unborn child. His will mentions them and his sister, Elizabeth Little. Samuel Bass, Sr. (father of that Burwell Bass) gave a slave to his own son, Samuel, Jr. The slave was then in the possession of Burgess Bass, "Which negro I lent to my son Burwell Bass some years ago." etc. etc. etc.

Those interested should compare the records of the several men named Burwell Bass.

BERTIE COUNTY, N. C.  
from Albemarle, 1722  
County Seat, Windwor, N. C

Counties created: Edgecombe, 1732, Northampton, 1741, Hertford 1759  
(from Bertie, Chowan, and Northampton)

From records in Court House

Deed Book A, page 105:

July 16, 1722--proved at Bertie Court, May, 1723--William Bennett of the County of Albemarle and Precinct of Chowan, N. C., and Grace, his wife, deed to John Bass, Senr., of the county aforesaid and the Precinct of Perquimans, for L37 sterling money of Great Britain, 200 acres of land in Chowan Precinct between Maharra Swamp and Yeorbrough, adjoining Richard Washington's land, Esq. Pallock's and Valentine Braswell's lines.

Deed Book A, page 108:

April 10, 1722--proved Bertie Court, May, 1723--William Bennett of the County of Albemarle and Precinct of Chowan, N. C., and Grace, his wife, deed to John Bass, Jr., of the county and precinct aforesaid, for L15 sterling, 200 acres of land in Chowan Precinct between Maharra (probably Meherrin) Swamp and Yeorbough, adjoining William Bryant's land, and Thomas Kirby and Richard Washington's corner.

Deed Book A, page 129)

Feb. 12, 1722--proved Bertie May Court, 1723--William White-head of the County of Albemarle and Precinct of Bertie, N. C., and Rachell, his wife, deed to John Bass, Senr., of the county and precinct aforesaid, for L15 sterling, 300 acres of land in Bertie Precinct, adjoining the south side of Urah Swamp and James Feild, part of an elapsed patent formerly surveyed for Richard Washington (elapsed for want of due seating and planting).

Deed Book B, page 348:

Jan. 17, 1727/8--proved February Court, 1727--James Hutchinson of Bertie, for L5 sterling, deed of sale to John Bass, Jr., for 100 acres of land in Bertie, beginning at mouth of Plaquet Branch on Antonkey Marsh and adjoining Hardy Council.

Deed Book B, page 360:

Jan. 17, 1727/8--February Court, 1727--James Hutchinson of Bertie to John Bass, Jr., of same precinct, bond for a debt of L150, N. C. money, and for a deed of even date, (Mortgage.)

Deed Book B, page 378:

Nov. 10, 1727--Feb. Court, 1727--William Griffin of Bertie, planter, for L30 current money, deeds Samuel Bass of same precinct, planter, 200 acres of land on the south side of Kasai Swamp and adjoining William Willson's plantation.

Deed Book C, page 50:

Aug. 12, 1728--November Court, 1728--William Whitehead and Rachel, his wife, of Bertie, for L10 sterling, deed to Ed Bass of same precinct, 140 acres of land in Bertie.

Bertie County, N. C. (2)

Deed Book C, page 126:

Aug. 12, 1729--August Court, 1729--Thomas Bryant of Bertie to John Bass, for L10 current money of N. C., 100 acres of land on the south side of Yourrah Swamp on north side of Roanoke River in Bertie County, adjoining William Whitehead's patent, part of a grant to William Whitehead, Frances Bryant acknowledged.

Deed Book C, page 135:

Aug. 13, 1729--proved August Court, 1729--William Whitehead of Bertie Precinct, N. C., for L10 current money of N. C., deeds to John Bass of same precinct, 100 acres of land in Bertie, adjoining Edward Bass.

Witnesses: James Howard and Ed. Outlaw.

Deed Book C, page 212:

March 23, 1729--March 23, 1729--Samuel Bass of Chowan Precinct, planter, for L36 current money of N. C., deeds to Joseph Thomas of same precinct, 200 acres of land on the south side of Kesai Swamp, adjoining William Williams.

Deed Book E, page 530:

Jan. 30, 1738--proved November Court, 1739--John Bass of Bertie Precinct, planter, deeds to George Anderson of same precinct, palnter, for L10 silver money, 260 acres of land whereon said George Anderson now lives, on north side of Moratoke River (Roanoke River) and south side of Bear Swamp, joining Robert House, part of a patent granted John Bass, Jr., for 410 acres.

Deed Book F, page 190:

Dec. 16, 1740--proved Feb. Court, 1740--James and Hardy Casin of Edgecombe County, planters, for L30 current money of Virginia, deed to John Bass of Bertie County, planter, 150 acres on the north side of Roanoke River in Uraha Woods, joining William Thomas, Edward Arpe, part of a patent granted Henry Sims for 360 acres on March 1, 1719.

NOTE--Northampton County was formed in 1741 from Bertie, and some of this land is in that county; that is, land in these abstracts.

Deed Book F, page 328:

Dec. 24, 1741--proved February Court, 1741--John Grant of Bertie County, for L70, currency of N. C., deeds to Thomas Bass 240 acres of land in Bertie County joining Amos Grant's plantation.

Witnesses: Thomas Whitmell and Thos. Castellaw.

Deed Book F, page 522:

Jan. 14, 1744--proved May Court, 1744--William Barker of Bertie County, County, Yeoman, for L30 current money of Virginia, deeds Thomas Bass of Surry County in Virginia, cordwainer, 200 acres of land in Bertie County on the southwest side of Chowan River and land in Bertie County on the southwest side of Chowan River and joining Benjamin Wynne and the River Pocoson.

Witnesses: Jn. Wynns, Thos. Johnson and Thos. Washington.

Deed Book G, page 6:

Nov. 29, 1746--proved November Court, 1747--Thos. (x) Bass of Bertie County, planter, for L20 sterling, deeds William Willson of same county, palnter, 240 acres in Bertie County and joining Amos Grant's plantation.

Witnesses: Thos. Whitmell and James (x) Keneday.

Bertie County, N. C. (3)

Deed Book K, page 328:

May 28, 1763--proved Aug. Court, 1763--Lazarus Summerill of Bertie County to Thomas Bass of same, planter, for L18 proclamation money, deeds 100 acres of land in Bertie County on the south side of Cashie Swamp, joining his own land and the Great Branch.

Deed Book M, page 556:

April 1, 1783--proved Feb. Ct., 1788--John Cale of Bertie County, planter, deeds to Cader Bass, for L15 specie, 111 acres of land in Bertie County in White Oak Islands, adjoining Mordica White's, Cader Pass's and William Mitchell's lines.

Witnesses: Joseph and Nancy Collins.

Deed Book N, page 74:

Sept. 23, 1785--State grant to Cader Bass for 50 acres of land in Bertie County adjoining Aaron Asbell's corner on the east side of Pelmell Pocoson, near Thomas Ward's line and adjoining Jonathan Miller.

Deed Book N, page 75:

Sept. 23, 1785--State grant to Cader Bass for 165 acres of land in Bertie County adjoining Asbell's corner & George Mitchell.

Deed Book N, page 76:

September 23, 1785--State grant to Cader Bass for 350 acres of land in Bertie County adjoining White, Col. West and south side of White Oak Swamp.

Deed Book N, page 78:

Sept. 23, 1785--State grant to Cader Bass for 150 acres of land in Bertie County adjoining Aaron Asbell's corner on east side of Pelmell Pocoson and adjoining James Sowell (or Sewell).

Deed Book O, page 2:

Aug. 26, 1786--proved Nov. Ct., 1786--Luke White, Sr., and Grace, his wife, or Bertie County, planter, for L25, deeds Cader Bass of same county, planter, 90 acres of land on White Oak Branch and near Pelmel Pocoson.

Deed Book O, page 40:

Jan. 24, 1787--proved Feb. Ct., 1787--Mordica White of Bertie County, for L40 specie, deeds Cader Bass of same county, 400 acres of land in Bertie County adjoining Peter Milton, Joseph Collins and John Oxley.

Deed Book R, page 423:

Nov. 13, 1797--proved Nov. Ct., 1797--William Edwards of Bertie County deeds John Bass of same county, for \$156, 78 acres of land on east side of Rocquis Swamp, known as Edwards Old Field.

Deed Book W, page 496: Elizabeth Cherry to Thomas Bass.--1816.

Deed Book Y, page 72, 1818, James Cherry to Thomas Bass.

Bertie County N. C. (4)

Bertie County Marriage Bonds (from typed abstracts):

May 4, 1782--Council (x) Bass to Patty Griffin. Cader Bass surety  
Sept. 8, 1789--Jacob Bass to Mary Lassiter. Israel Outhouse surety.  
May 26, 1797--John Bass to Nancy Penney. Isom Wilford surety.  
Dec. 22, 1828--Benja. H. Bass to Ann Clifton.  
Jan. 28, 1848--Polly Bass to George Casper. Cornelius Huff surety.

Bertie County Tax Lists, 1750-1782 (Shelf No. CR 10B 26): Archives, Raleigh, North Carolina.

1757--Isaac Bass.....1 poll  
Thomas Bass.....1 poll

On a slip of paper: "List of Cader Bass's Prop. for 1788"  
Polls--himself & 2 Negroes  
Land--440 acres  
350  
111  
90  
400  
165  
1556 acres

Vol. II, page 48, N. C. Wills, 1662-1749, Archives, Raleigh, N. C.

Will of John Bass, dated Jan. 18, 1732, proved Feb. Court, Bertie County, 1732.

Son - Edward Bass, my manor plantation where I now live except..... and liberty of said plantation for my loving wife, Mary, for her lifetime for the bringing up of my small children.

Son - William Bass, my land at ye Beaver Dam south through the swamp... to a dividing line.

Grandson, Aron Johnston, 100 acres more or less of land on north side of Uraha Swamp .....

Daughter, 'Joudath Canaday, 100 acres of land lying on south side of Uraha Swamp adjoining James Hutchenson's line.

Loving Friend - Daniel Wharten Burbogg, 50 acres of land on north side of Quarter Swamp.....

Dau. Sarah Anderson - 100 acres of land on north side of Uraha Swamp, the most convenient land to the plantation where she now lives.....

Daughter, Loucy Bass - 100 acres of land on north side of Uraha Swamp.....

Daughter, Mary - 100 acres of land on north side of Uraha Swamp.....

Son, Aron Bass - my plantation on south side of Barre Swamp whereon..... lives and all the high land from my upper line and so down to the great pine branch.

Bertie County, (5)

Will of John Bass (cont'd.)

Daughter, paiseance Bass, my plantation on the south side of Baire Swamp that I bought of William Johnston and all the land from the Great Branch above the plantation down to the lower line.

Son, Moses Bass, all my land that lyeth on the north side of Baire Swamp which is adjoining my brother Edward's line including all the swamp to my son.

My Will is further that if my loving wife should again marry then my sons Edward and William Bass to have half the benefit of my orchards on my manor plantation.

Son, John Bass, my old square mosled gun.

Wife, I give unto my loving wife the third of my movables and all the remainder of my estate both within and without doors to be equally divided amongst my said last wife's children.

Executors: loving sons John Bass and Edward Bass together with my loving wife as a .....executor during her widowhood.

18 Jan. 1732

Test: Thomas Bryant  
James X Guile  
Edward X Bass

(Signed) John X Bass

Proved Feb. Court Bertie County 1732

---

#### SOME BASS BIBLE RECORDS

Bertie County, N. C.

From entries in Augustus Bass's book (Lives of the Apostles) with date of July 5, 1857 - Thomas H. Bass. Book now in possession of Robert A. Surles.

Augustus Bass son of John Bass and Nancy his wife was born Sept. 17, 1805. Celean (Celia) Britton, daughter of Michel Britton and Nancy his wife was born April 9, 1802.

These two were married June 8, 1828.

Elizabeth Britton, daughter of Michel Britton and Nancy his wife was born April 23, 1805.

Thomas Britton son of Michel Britton and Nancy his wife was born April 3, 1793

James Jackson Britton son of Thomas Britton and Marthy his wife was born September 3, 1821.

William Thomas Britton son of Thomas Britton and Marthy his wife was born October 3, 1828.

-----  
Augustus Bass departed this life July 5, 1882 - aged 77 yrs. 9 mos. 18 days.

Michel Britton departed this life December 5, 1840, aged 77 years.

Nancy Britton wife of Michel Britton departed this life Sept. 29, 1847.

-----  
Delia Bass wife of Augustus Bass departed this life February 11, 1872, age 69 years. 9 months, 12 days.

-----  
Michel B. Bass son of Augustus Bass and Celeay his wife was born April 5, 1829.

Bertie County (6)

David Bass son of Augustus Bass and Cely his wife was born July 29, 1834 -- Died Dec. 1840.

Joseph W. Bass son of Augustus Bass and Cleay his wife was born April 17, 1834

Nancy E. L. Bass daughter of Augustus Bass and Celeay his wife was born May 2, 1837.

Augustus Bass son of Augustus Bass and Celeay his wife was born May 25, (page torn so that the year could not be determined)

-----  
Michel B. Bass departed this life September 16, 1829  
Joseph W. Bass departed this life September 15, 1837  
David Bass departed this life September 29, 1837

Quinton A. Bass was born the 29th of \_\_\_\_\_ page torn  
-----

George B. Harrel son of George Harrel and Elizabeth his wife was born November 20, 1839.

Joseph James Harrel son of George Harrel and Elizabeth his wife was born April 9, 1841.

Michel D. Harrel son of George Harrel and Elizabeth his wife was born April 11, 1843.

Joseph J. Harrel son of George Harrel and Elizabeth his wife died August 7, 1844.

-----  
Augustus Bass, Jr. was baptized by Elder W. Kone August 1852. Joined Bethlehem Baptist Church.  
-----

From records in Court House of Bertie County, Windsor, N. C.

Will Book A, page 68:

THOMAS BASS of Bertie County, N. C., Planter.

Will dated March 20, 1764; proved Sept. Ct., 1766.

"Eldest Son, John Bass, the plantation whereon I now live,.... and that he may not disturb his mother as long as her widowhood and that he may clear and tend the ground anywhere on the said land when he comes of age, and he and his brother, Jacob Bass, is to have a line run between their land running out of Cashie Swamp at a little branch on the south side of Cashie Swamp."

"Youngest Son, Jacob Bass, ..... all the land I now hold above the said line, and that he may never be debarred of any privilege out of the swamp."

Eldest Daughter, Mary Bass, one feather bed and furniture, 3 pigs, 2 ewes and lambs.

Youngest Daughter, Isbell Bass, 3 sows and pigs, 2 ewes and lambs, one feather bed and furniture.

Executors: Friends Jeremiah Bunch and Embry Bunch and "my wife, Thomason Bass." (Thomasine Bass.)

Witnesses: Henry Bunch, Michael Thomas and Elizabeth Bunch.



Bertie County, N. C. (7)

Will Book B, page 36:

HENRY BUNCH of Bertie County, N. C.

Will dated April 21, 1775; proved August Court, 1775.

Son Jeremiah Bunch.

Daughter Tomerson Bass. (Thomasine Bass.)

Daughter Susannah Summerlin, wife of Lazarus Summerlin.

Daughter Rachel Collins, wife of Joseph Collins.

Daughter Nany (or Mary) Bass, wife of Issac Bass.

Daughter Ann Council, "(now living with me)," a negro boy, furniture, livestock, 4 barrels of cotton, 5 barrels of Indian corn, 200 weight of bacon.

Son Embry Bunch.

Grandson Zadok Bunch, son of Embry Bunch.

Grandson Cader Bass, son of Israel Bass, "all my land and plantation whereon I now live, bounded as followeth, viz., Beginning at a cypress in Cashy Swamp on Joseph Collins's line, then running up the Swamp, including Horse Island, to a pine in Muddy Branch, a corner tree, thence along a line of marked trees by Summerlin's Tar Kiln to the back line, then along a line to a corner tree, up the Round Pocoson, then down the line to the first station, ... one negro man named Titus, one horse called Bass, one bay mare called Phenix, all the remaining part of my stock of cattle, hogs and sheep, with all my household and kitchen furniture, all my plantation utensils and everything I may die possessed of (not before by me willed and bequeathed), of what nature of kind it may be, in either money or other estate whatsoever unto him and his heirs and assigns forever."

Executor: Peter Clifton.

Witnesses: Jos. Collins, Isaiah Collins and David Collins.

---

White the will does not say daughter here, yet by the amount of property devised to her, this must be the assumption.

Will Book F, page 150:

JACOB BASS of Bertie County, N. C.

Will dated March 16, 1810; proved May term, 1810.

Son John Bass, 100 acres of land whereon he now lives, one negro woman.

Son Thomas Bass, all remainder of my lands, one negro woman, hogs, his choice of "my four horses" with a bridal and saddle, 4 cows and calves.

Directs that his sheep be divided between his sons John and Thomas.

Gives his son Thomas all "corn and pork now in my smokehouse, for his support and Sisters Elizabeth Bass and Isbell Bass."

Daughter Elizabeth Bass, negro girl and furniture.

Daughter Isbel Bass, negro girl and furniture.

Directs that lining (linen) and wollen wheels, one hackel, and some cotton cards be divided between his daughter.

Executors: Son John Bass and William Thomson.

Witnesses: Whitmel White, Nathan Miers and James Doninson.

Bertie County, N. C. (8)

Will Book D, page 155:

Cader Bass of Bertie County, N. C.

Will dated ..... 1790; proved February term, 1791.

Wife, (not named), a sorrel mare, one bed and furniture, "my Bowfat" and furniture, one loom and all the gear belonging to her, one woolen wheel and cards, two lining wheels, one iron pot, one skillet, one frying pan, one dozen puter plates, three dishes, three basons, two cows and calves, five sows and pigs, two plow howes (hoes), three weeding hoes, two narrow axes, one blue chest, two yews and lambs, to her and her heirs and assigns forever.

He also lends his wife, during her widowhood, "my land and plantation whereon I now live, and the third part of the plantation during her natural life."

Daughter Bersheba Bass, "land and plantation whereon I now live," bounded on Cashie Swamp and joining Joseph Collins and others.

Executors: Wife (not named) and George West.

Witnesses: Mourning Brown and Angelica Brown.

Will Book I, page 287:

JEREMIAH OUTLAW of Bertie County, N. C.

Will dated March 30, 1887; proved Jan. 9, 1890.

Wife Fanny, lends her all land.

Daughters Martha J. Bass and Mary A. Cale, land to be divided between them on death of wife.

Son John Outlaw's heirs, \$1.

Son William D. Outlaw, \$1.

Executrix: Wife (not named.)

Will Book K, page 474:

Sept. 3, 1902. W. W. Morris of Bertie County made his will, devising \$300 to his sister Martha A. Bass.

Will Book L, page 367:

June 23, 1919. Date of will of Andrew Bass of Bertie County, N. C.

Will Book L, page 513:

May 7, 1921--Date of will of A. Bass, Husband of Martha A. Bass.

Will Book L, page 345:

Feb. 19, 1919--Date of will of Benj. W. Tayloe, naming a daughter as Jannie Tayloe Bass.

Will Book L, page 577:

March 12, 1909--Mary F. Perry wills property to her husband, I. P. Perry his life, then to "my daughter Minnie A. Bass."

Will Book M, page 80:

March 16, 1925--Date of will of William Bass.

CHATHAM COUNTY, N. C.

From Orange 1770

County Seat - Pittsboro ----- Lee County was created from Chatham and Moore Counties in 1907.

WILLS

Book A, page 55: JAMES MOON of Chatham County, N. C.

Will dated March 22, 1802; no probate in will record. Wife Ann, Daughter Lurany Barns, Son John, Daughter Charity Piggott, Son Jacob (100 acres land), Daughter Rachel, Son Thomas (98 acres land), Daughter Hannah Bass, and Grandson Joshua Murphy.

Book D, page 97: ALLEN WILSON of Chatham County, N. C.

Will dated Oct. 15, 1862; no probate in record. Daughter Kidy Goodwin, Daughter Claranda Bass, Daughter Jane Horton.

Book S, page 234:

Oct. 13, 1785, proved Feb. Ct., 1787--Thomas Dixon of Chatham, Clock Maker, and Abigail, his wife, deed to Moses Bass, of same county, for 140 specie, 283 acres of land on the south fork of Cane Creek.

DEEDS

Book E, page 341:

May 7, 1788, proved May Ct., 1792--Jacob Dobbins of Chatham County deeds to Edward Bass of the same county, for 150, 157 acres of land on the south branch of Cane Creek. Witnesses: Thomas Doan and Jacob Moon.

Book F, page 203:

October 21, 1792, proved date not given--Edward Bass of Chatham County to Joshua Hadly of same county, for 175, deeds 157 acres of land in Chatham County on waters of Cane Creek.

Book G, page 164:

Nov. 28, 1792--State of North Carolina grants to Edward Bass 20 acres of land in Chatham County on a branch of Cane Creek and joining his own line.

Book G, page 263:

Feb. 25, 1794, proved May Court, 1794--Edward Bass of Chatham County to Joshua Hadley, for 120, specie, deed to 20 acres of land, the grant to him of Nov. 28, 1792, on a branch of Cane Creek.

Book J, page 166:

Dec. 10, 1792, proved Nov. Court, 1797--Moses (x) Bass of Chatham County, farmer, and Catharine, his wife, to Joseph Hickman, of same county, for 125, deed to 283 acres of land on the south fork of Cane Creek.

Book Z, page 185:

Aug. 3, 1817, proved May Court, 1824--Lewis Petty and Daniel Cummings of Chatham County deed to Aaron Bass, for 16 3s 9d, 8 acres of land, and Daniel Cummings 3½ acres adjoining--total 11½ acres.

Chatham County (2)

Book Z, page 186:

April 10, 1822, proved May Court, 1824--Aaron (x) Bass of Chatham County to Patience Teal of the same county, for \$10, deeds  $11\frac{1}{2}$  acres of land in Chatham County.

Book B-K, page 54:

March 4, 1884 -- proved Sept. Ct., 1884 -- Margaret E. Hanner deeds to Will Bass, both of Chatham County, 2 acres of land on Lick Creek.

Chatham County File 1193, Land Grants, Raleigh, N. C.

November 28, 1772, entered Sept. 4, 1779--Edward Bass is granted 20 acres in Chatham County on a branch of Cane Creek.

Chatham County, N. C. -- Cone Creek Friends' Meeting

Bass, Hannah, (formerly Moon) - Disowned for marriage out of unity. (i.e. for marrying a non-Quaker.) 1 December 1781 ---- Vol. 1, Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, by Hinshaw, 1936.

NANSEMOND COUNTY VIRGINIA NORTH CAROLINA

GATES COUNTY, N.C.

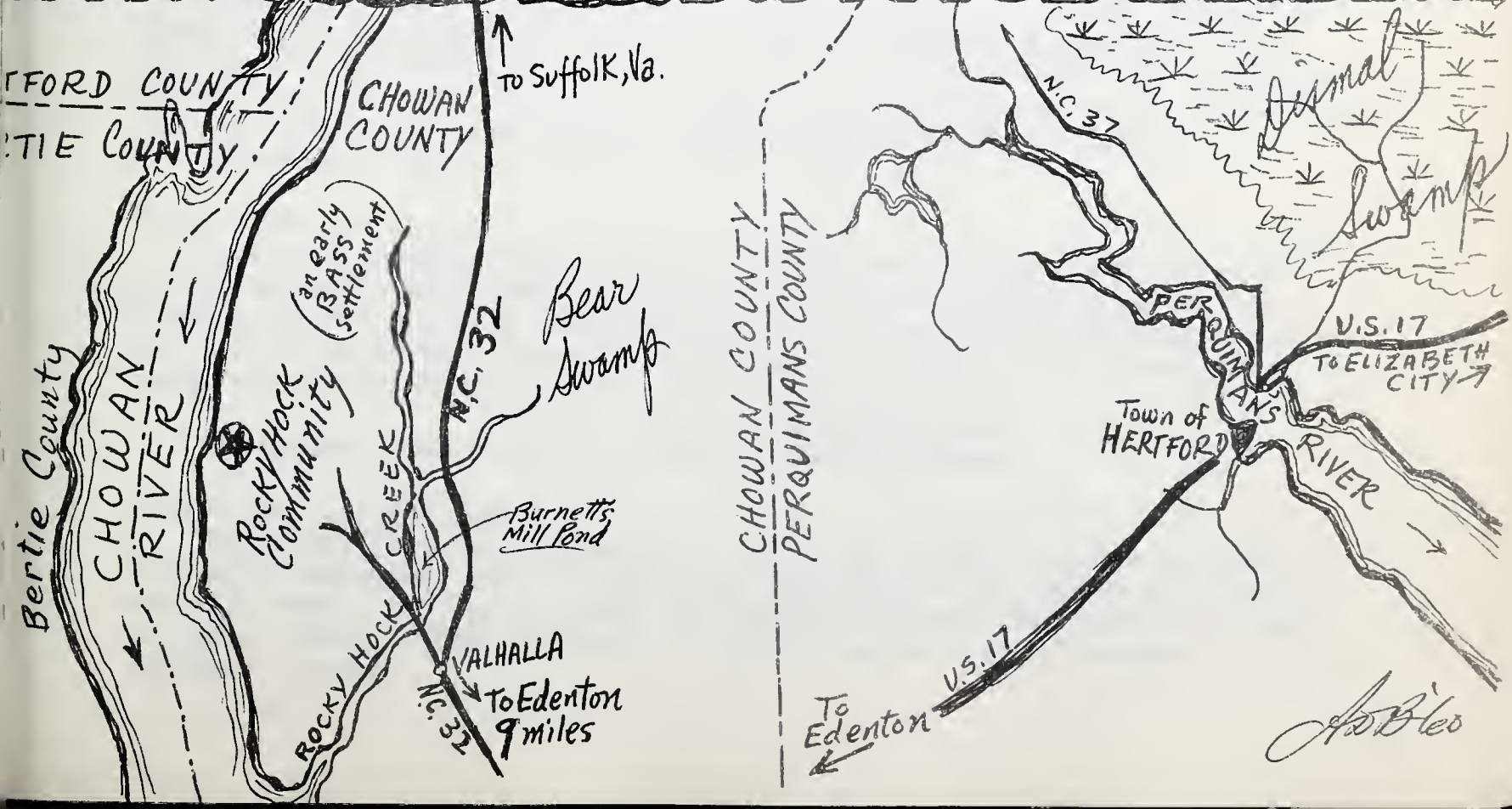
NANSEMOND COUNTY VIRGINIA NORTH CAROLINA

SCALE OF BOTH SECTIONS OF MAP: - - ABOUT 2 1/2 miles per inch.

(Portion omitted contains nothing of importance to this compilation.)



This represents a distance of about 6 1/2 miles not shown



Asbleo



CHOWAN COUNTY, N. C.

From Albemarle 1672

County Seat - Edenton ---- Counties Created: Hertford (From Chowan, Bertie, Northampton) 1759; Gates (from Chowan, Hertford, Perquimans) 1778.

N. C. WILLS - STATE ARCHIVES, RALEIGH, N. C. (BAYS)

Will of EDWARD BASS, dated August 8, 1696 - proved October Ct. 1696 in old Albemarle County, North Carolina:

Son: John Bass

Daughters: Elizabeth, Mary, and Ann Bass

Executor: Mary Bass

Witnesses: Thomas Luton; Cotton Robinson

William Bass was witness will of Curtis Fletcher, dated March 28, 1671 and probated April 15, 1671 in old Albemarle County.

John Bass was granted 640 acres of land on the fork of Deep Creek in Chowan Precinct., April 1714.

FROM RECORDS IN COURT HOUSE: DEEDS

Book C, No. 1, page 113:

Jan. 30, 1720/21--proved Jan. 30, 1720, before Fredk. Jones, C. J.-- Abraham Hill of the Upper Parish of Nansemond County, Va., deeds to Edwd. Bass of Norfolk County and Parish of Elizabeth, for L7 10s sterling, 100 acres of land in Chowan Precinct near the head of Horse Pool Swamp, beginning near the north side of Mansfield Swamp and adjoining land now occupied by the said Abraham Hill, part of a patent granted Henry Hill, father of Abraham Hill, for 401 acres on 1 March 1718.

Witnesses: William Hinton and Thos. Rountree.

Book C, No. 1, page 115:

Jan. 30, 1720/21--proved Jan. 30, 1720 (1720/21)--Abraham Hill of the Upper Parish of Nansemond County, Va., to John Bass of Albemarle County and Precinct of Chowan, N. C., for L15 sterling, deeds 200 acres of land in Chowan Precinct, near the head of Horse Pool Swamp, beginning in Thomas Speight's line and joining William Worley, a line crossing Mansfield Swamp.

Witnesses: William Hinton and Thos. Rountree.

Book C, No. 1, page 608:

March 28, 1726--proved March 26, 1728--Edwd. Bass of Bertie Precinct to Joseph Reddin of Nansemond County, Va., for 5s, current money of Va., gives a bargain and sale deed for 100 acres of land in Chowan Precinct near the head of Horse Pool Swamp, beginning on the north side of Mansfield Swamp and joining Abraham Hill's land.

Edwd (x) Bass,

Witnesses: John Rice & Ja. Pettitt. Love (x) Bass.

Book C, No. 1, page 609:

March 29, 1726--proved March 26, 1728--Edwd Bass of Bertie to Joseph Reddin of Nansemond, for 23 barrels of tarr, grants "by virtue of a bargain and sale deed . . . for one year bearing date the day next before the date of these presents. Vide et supra release 100 acres ..." Witnesses: Jn. Rice and Jas. Pettitt.

Chowan County, N. C. (2)

Book C, No. 2, page 224:

1 Sept. 1749 - John Bass, planter of Bertie County, to Thomas Fullerton of Chowan for 150, 100 acres in Chowan near head of Horsepool Swamp, adj. Isaac Speights, Alex. Ross, Mansfield Swamp and the patent line or part of a patent of 400 acres granted to Henry Hill, March 1718 and so falling to Abraham Hill, son of Henry and sold by him to John Bass, 31 Jan. 1720.

John Bass

Witnesses: James Sumner, Luke Sumner, and James (x) Hubbard.

Book H, No. 1, page 15:

March 23, 1729/30--Acknowledged the same date.--Joseph Thomas to Samuel Bass, both of North Carolina, for 6,000 pounds of tobacco, deed for 175 acres of land in North Carolina on the southwest side of Orapeak Swamp and joining Edwd Arnold's land by the swamp, Thomas Milner, Patrick Ward, and Battle. Also bargain and sells to aforesaid Samuel Bass 14 acres purchased of Elizabeth Parker and John Parker, her son, in North Carolina on the south side of Orapeake Swamp and joining John Battle, and calls for "Little Neck."

Deeds W, No. 1, page 375:

Feb. 10, 1737--proved April 3, 1738, before W. Smith, C. J. -- Samuel Bass of Chowan Precinct, North Carolina, to Edward Skeeter of same county, for 116 12s, current money of Virginia, 175 acres in Chowan County on the southwest side of Orapeake Swamp and adjoining Edward Arnold, Thos. Miler, Patrick Wood, Battle, and purchased of Joseph Thompson, to whom it was granted by Alexander Spotswood, late Governor of Virginia, as by patent dated 16 June 1714. And for 1100 8s, currency of Virginia, Samuel Bass further deeds to Edward Skeeter 14 acres commonly known by the name of Little Neck, in Chowan County on the south side of Orapeek Swamp and joining John Battle. Witnesses: John Sumner, Henry Hunter and Wm. Speight.

WILLS

Book C, page 280:

CADER BASS of Chowan County, N. C.

Will dated Oct. 29, 1846; no probate found.

Wife Anna Bass, all cleared land with privilege of firewood and timber for use of plantation during her life; at her death, lands to be equally divided among "all my children"--Alphis, Martha, Ann, Elizabeth and Cader. Son Alphis Bass, gun.

Executors: Brothers James and Jacob Bass.

Witnesses: Jno. B. Webb and John Bass.

Book C, page 383:

JACOB BASS of Chowan County, N. C.

Will dated April 26, 1855; probated August term, 1855. Wife Elizabeth Bass. All land to be sold except an acre of graveyard at the residence of Cader Bass, deceased.

Devises "to all my childred," not named.

Executor: Brotner-in-law Cader Purcey.

Witnesses: John B. Webb and James Bass.

Chowan County Marriage Bonds

Jan. 2, 1843--ARassika\* Bass to Cassandra Nixon. James(x) Bass surety.

May 6, 1867--Horatio Bass to Sarah Eliz. Perry. Kedar (x) Bass surety.

Married May 9, 1867, by William P. Jones.

Dec. 29, 1835--Jacob Bass to Elizabeth Pierce. Cader(x)Bass surety.



- Sept. 14, 1831 -- John Bass to Polly Hains.  
October 6, 1858--John L. Bass to Penelope Harrell. Married Oct. 6, 1858,  
by Jno. B. Webb.  
Aug. 29, 1864--Peyton(x) Bass to Mary E. Parrish. James (x) Bass surety.  
Married Aug. 31, 1864, by Jos. T. Waff, J. P.  
Oct. 13, 1859--Quinton Bass to Mary Jane Smith. Married by R. Mansfield, J.P.  
Jan. 2, 1864--William Smith to Elizabeth Bass. Married Jan. 3, 1864, by  
John B. Webb.  
May 25, 1837--John Webb to Elizabeth Bass. James (X) Bunch surety.  
Jan. 9, 1861--Elisha Harrell to Marsha Ann Bass. Married Jan. 10, 1861,  
by Jno. B. Webb.  
Oct. 24, 1867--James A. Harrell, son of Martin and Penelope, to Martha L  
Bass, daughter of Horatio and Cassandra. Married Oct. 24, 1867, by  
Jos. T. Waff, J. P.  
Aug. 4, 1864--Henry Harriss to Sarah Bass. Married Aug. 5, 1864, by D. V.  
Etheridge.  
May 27, 1857--John M. Jones, Jr., to Mary Bass. William (x) Morriss surety.  
Married by R. Mansfield, J. P.  
Nov. 3, 1856--Thomas Wilson to Nancy Eliz. Bass. Jesse Bunch surety.  
Married Nov. 3, 1856, by John B. Webb, Minister of Gospel.  
Oct. 18, 1867--Jeremiah Jones to Margaret P. J. Bass (daughter of James and  
Bertha). Married Oct. 20, 1867.

\*Checked in the original, and ARassika is what the name appears to be.



CRAVEN COUNTY, N. C.

About 1712

County Seat - New Bern ----- Records intact, well indexed and filed. Deed Books begin 1739 - contain records of deeds made as early as 1710. Will record books begin 1784. - Counties Created: Johnston 1746; Dobbs 1758; Jones 1778; Wayne (from Dobbs) 1779; Lendir, (from Dobbs) 1791; Pamlico (from Craven, Beaufort) 1872.

MISCELLANEOUS NOTES FROM STATE RECORDS, RALEIGH, N.C.

Bk. 9, page 78. Andrew Bass. 100 acres in Craven. North side of Neuse. Adj. Caleb Metcalf. Mch. 7th, 1736/7. Craven Co. File No. 815

Bk. 3, page 356. Andrew Bass-50 acres in Craven. Sept. 10th 1737.

Vol. 4, page \_\_\_\_ . Council at Newbern, March 7, 1736/1737. Land grant to ANDREW BASS, 100 acres in Craven. Read the petition of James Keith, praying a patent of 500 acres of land on north side of Neuse in Craven precinct. Andrew Bass opposes the said petitions having a warrant which had been surveyed. The lines of which survey intersected the others, and it so appearing to this Board by the two platts, ordered that both tracts be resurveyed and that the surveyor carefully observe the King's Instructions in doing the same and make return thereof into Sec.'s Office.

Vol. 4, page 278. Sept. 10, 1737, land grant to Andrew Bass, 150 acres Craven.

Vol. 4, page 349. June 1, 1739, land grant to Andrew Bass, 650 acres Craven. RICHARD BASS, 400 acres Craven.

Vol. 4, page 703. Council at Newbern, Nov. 19, 1744. Land grant to EDWARD BASS, 200 acres Craven.

Vol. 4, page 806. Council Newbern, June 28, 1741 on a petition of John Fitz - Jarrold, showing that RICHARD BASS by the Kings' Patent is possessed of a tract of land containing 400 acres on north side of Neuse and conceiving that the said Bass holds a considerable quantity of land, more than said patent mentions. Therefore prays a resurvey thereon, which is granted.

Craven County File No. 019: January 16, 1745--"Laid out for EDWARD BASS 200 acres of land in Craven County on north side of Black Creek, being the plantation he lives on." Survey only--no grant, but it is evident he received a grant for land in this section at some time. Black Creek is in Northwestern Wayne County.

Vol. 22, page 320. Thomas Bass, member of a company of foot from Mr. Mackilwean's Mill to Manle's Run and upward to ye county line between Craven and Johnston Counties. October 25th, 1754.

Bk. 9, page 123-Andrew Bass. 450 acres in Carven. North side of Neuse. Sept. 10th, 1757.

New Bern, Council Meeting. Nov. 22, 1762. On hearing the Caveat - Richard Bass against Andrew Bass, Jr., it is ordered that the said caveat be dismissed and a patent issued to Andrew Bass, Jr. for land caveated.

Wilmington, Feb. 15th, 1764 - Andrew Bass, Jr. vs. Ignatius Flower. Caveat on hearing caveat, ordered that a patent for 100 acres to Flowers agreeable to his 1st survey and that a patent issue to Andrew Bass on his warrant No. 84.

ANDREW BASS SR. - Will dated Jan. 22, 1770 and probated March Court 1770 names: Son, Richard Jr., Son, Andrew Jr., Son-in-law, Richard Blackledge, "to be equally divided between them and their heirs the following: L20 due me from the estate of Luke Whitfield, deceased; L30 due me from the estate of Thomas Armstrong (Colonel). deceased; L70 due me by John Hunt; L3, 5s. due me by William Wilkenson; L5 due me by John Albert; L1 due me by Solomon Hinds; L2 due me by Thomas English; L5 due me by ....."

Grandson Andrew Bass the Younger (Land to be rented to give him r years education)

Grandson Richard Blackledge Jr. (one negro)

Grandson Uriah Bass )

Grandson Thomas Blackledge ) L70 to be laid out in two young negro girls.

Grandson William Blackledge )

Directs that land on Gray's Branch on Northeast Cape Fear River in Duplin County be sold.

Other Legatee: Celia Covington (L60), etc.

Executors: Richard Bass Jr. (son), Richard Blackledge (son-in-law) and to grandsons (illegible).

Witnesses: Joseph Allen, B. Newport, Jeremiah Loftin.

FROM RECORDS IN THE COURT HOUSE:

DEEDS

Book 4, page 175:

Jan. 30, 1748--proved June Court, 1749--Henry Summerland of Craven County, N. C., planter, for L100, "lawfull money of the old Tenner of North Carolina," deeds to THOMAS PASS of same county and Province, Cordwainer, "a certain Plantation, Tract or Parcel of Land containing Two Hundred acres of Land Cituate in Craven County and Between Nuce River and Cotentnea Creek know by the name of the High Hills and joyning John Philips Land or Wheat's old field, Beginning at a Red Oak and Runs So 65 Wt 178 po to Red Oak then No 25 Wt 178 po to a Hickory then No 65 E 178 po to a White Oak then to the Beginning," the same granted to the said Henry Summerland by patent of 18 Nov. 1738.

Witnesses: John Varnam and John Philips.

Book 6, page 299:

Aug. 10, 1754--Power of attorney, Andrew Bass to Blackledge: North Carolina --Craven County.

Know all men by these presents that I, Andrew Bass, late of the County of Johnston and Province aforesaid, do hereby constitute and ordain in my place and stead Richard Blackledge my attorney in the said Province for to act, let, sell, sue, demand and recover in my Behalf all Bills, Bonds, Book-Debts, Assumption or Assumptions, Contract or Contracts whatsoever. Further more I hereby doe constitute, appoint, ordain & Impower my above-mentioned attorney to Set, Sell, Let Out, Pay, Demand, Sue, Recover, Answer to such suit or suits as in or may be brought by my certain attorney or Attorneys in the Law against any Person or Persons Whatsoever & to Act & Doe as if I my Self was actually there Present, and for him the said Richard Blackledge to doe in every suit Act or Deed as he shall think proper and needful in my name & behalf as if I were present in person.

As witness my hand and seal this 10th day of August Anno Dom. 1754.

Andr. (x) Bass (Seal)

Signed, sealed and Del'd in presence of us.

Owin Daugherty

Daniel (X) Daugherty.

Book 9 & 10, page 53:

Sept. 10, 1754--proved Aug. Ct., 1755--Andrew (x) Bass of Johnston County, N. C., for "natural love and affection that he hath and bear to his son-in-law Richard Blackledge," deeds 225 acres of land in Craven County on the north side of Neuse River, Beginning at a live oak on the river side and runs No. 10 Wt. 320 poles... to a black oak and about east along a line of marked trees into Keith's cornfield to said Bass's lower line and thence along said Bass's line to a cypress on the river side and up river to the beginning--part of grant to said Andrew Bass of Sept. 10, 1737. If Blackledge die, the plantation to be divided between his two sons Richard Bass and Andrew Bass.

Witnesses: John (x) Carmen, James Smith.

Book 9 & 10, page 212:

March 10, 1755--proved at Craven Court, 1756--Thomas Bass and Sophia Bass, his wife, of Craven County, N. C., deed to William Jordan of same county, for 145 current money of Virginia, 200 acres of land in Craven County granted to Henry Summerland 18 Nov. 1738, beginning at a red oak and runs south 65 west 178 poles to a red oak, etc. "The said land lies on the side of Bear Pocoson, known by the name of the High Hills, being the land and plantation the said Thomas Bass now lives on." (Signed:) Thomas (E) Bass

(Seal) Sofiah (I) Bass

Witnesses: Jacob Blount, William Ray and William (x) Jordan, Jr.

Certificate of privy examination of Sophia Bass is recorded.

Book 12-13, page 329:

Aug. 5, 1765--proved Oct. Ct., 1765--Andrew Bass, Sr., of Dobbs County, N. C., planter, to Richard Blackledge of Craven County, merchant, for 1150, proclamation money, deeds 100 acres of land in Craven County on north side of Neuse River, and begins at a pine a corner tree of Caleb Metcalf's land, which was granted to Andrew Bass, Sr., 7 March 1736.

And another tract of land in Craven County on north side of Neuse River, beginning at a black oak or black jack, "it being the same tree between the said Andrew Bass, Sr., and the aforesaid Richard Blackledge, and runs thence north 10 west 240 poles to said Bass's corner being a red oak," etc., containing 225 acres, patented by Andrew Bass, Sr., 12 Sept. 1737, which patent was for 450 acres.

(Signed:) Andrew (A) Bass, Sr.

Witnesses: Buynum Blackledge, John Kenneday.

Book 15, page 218:

At New Bern, 24 Nov. 1767--Acknowledged at New Bern 14 July, 1768--Andrew Bass, Sr., of Dobbs County, planter, for love and affection to "Richard Blackledge, Esq., and to his children after named of the marriage between said Richard and Anne, my daughter, and for the better maintenance of provision of my said son-in-law and grandchildren," grants to said Richard Blackledge, "in trust for the use and behoof of Richard Blackledge, Jr., his son & my grandson," 4 negroes, and for "his son and my grandson Thomas Blackledge" 3 negroes, and "in trust for his daughter Elizabeth one feather bed and furniture," in trust for his daughter Eleanor one feather bed and furniture, in trust for Sarah, his daughter, one feather bed and furniture," and "to said Richard Blackledge for his own proper use one just and equal fourth part of all the stock of cattle presently in my possession, whether the same are marked in my own proper mark or in the mark of my second son, Andrew Bass. And declaring hereby that my said stock of cattle were promiscuously marked sometimes in my own and sometimes in the mark of my said son Andrew and that said mark was by me never intended or meant to transfer

the property of any part of the said stock of cattle to the said Andrew, and likewise hereby declaring that the fourth share of my said stock of cattle in this deed of gift mentioned is the one half of that moyety of my cattle reserved and intended to be reserved to me in the deed of gift executed by me in favor of my said son Andrew Bass and dated 9th day of July 1766." (Signed:) Andrew (A) Bass, Sr.

Witnesses: John Hawks, P. Gordon.

Book 15, page 221:

Nov. 24, 1767--proved July 14, 1768 (both at New Bern) -- Andrew Bass, Sr., of Dobbs County, planter, for 5 shillings proclamation money, paid by "Richard Bass, my son, and Richard Blackledge, my son-in-law," grants them "all the rest and residue of my goods, Chattles, and personal estate belonging to me and not particular enumerated and specified in favor of the said Richard Bass for his own behoof and in trust for his children, and the other the said Richard Blackledge, for his own behoof and in trust of his children, named in the said respective deeds of gift."

Witnesses: John Hawks, P. Gordon.

Book 15, page 223:

At New Bern, Nov. 24, 1767--proved July 14, 1768--Andrew Bass, Sr., of Dobbs County, planter, for love and affection to "my eldest son, Richard Bass, and to his children, Edward, Andrew, Uriah, Elizabeth, and Sarah. "And for the better maintenance and provision of my said son and grandchildren," ... "all the lands belonging to me or in my possession situated on South Falling Creek and lying to the westward of the Great Branch including the plantation whereon I the said Andrew (Bass) doth now dwell and reside, all lying in the county of Dobbs," N. C. Also grants a negro man, one-fourth of cattle, to said Richard Bass, son, in trust for---

Edward Bass, my grandchild and son of the said Richard, negroes;

Andrew Bass, the son of the said Richard, 2 negroes;

Uriah Bass, my grandchild and the son of the said Richard, 4 negroes;

Elizabeth Bass, "his daughter and my grandchild, one feather bed and furniture";

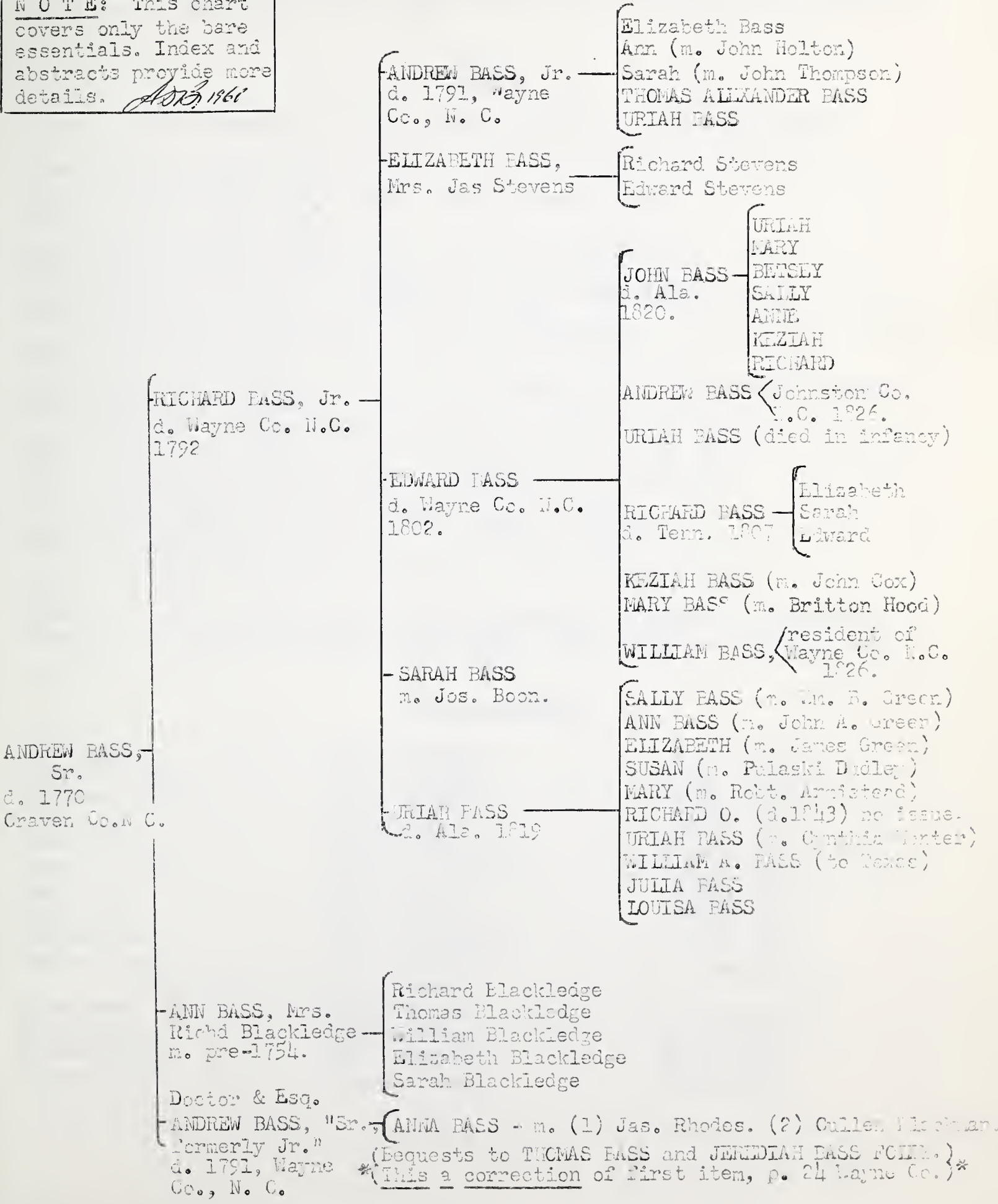
Sarah Bass, "his daughter and my grandchild, one other bed and furniture."

Witnesses: John Hawks, P. Gordon

Acknowledged 14 July 1768, before M. Howard, Chf. Just., at New Bern.

Some of the Descendants of  
ANDREW BASS  
 who died 1770, Craven Co.

**NOTE:** This chart covers only the bare essentials. Index and abstracts provide more details. *ADG 1961*







CUMBERLAND COUNTY, N. C.

From Bladen, 1753

County Seat: Fayetteville

Counties created: Wake (from Cumberland, Johnston and Orange) 1770; Moore, 1784; Harnett, 1855; and Hoke (from Cumberland and Robeson) 1911. - Only one very recent BASS will.

- DEEDS -

(First appearance of each BASS of a given name in the Indices)

- Book 17, page 368, -1799  
John Colbreath to Rice Bass, tract on Great Creek.
- Book 25, page 130, -1808  
Nathan Pearce to Daniel Bass, lots in Fayetteville.
- Book 27, page 199, -1813  
Robert Davis et al to Uriah Bass - 230 a, West River.
- Book 28, page 132, 1815  
Daniel Hair to Ackis Bass - 100 a, Black River.
- Book 31, page 52, 1818  
Thos. J. Robeson to William M. and Lovey Bass - lot in Fayetteville.
- Book 35, page 139, 1824.  
Rice Bass to Ackies and Quincy Bass, tract on Great Creek.
- Book 36, page 56, 1825  
N. MacLeran to Malcolm Bass - 100 a on Beaver Dam Swamp.
- Book 36, page 234, 1826  
Angus McSwain to Joseph E. Bass, 126 a, 2 tracts.
- Book 50, page 382, 1852  
John Bain, Sr., to Ackis Bass, Jr. - tract on Black River.

Other male BASS names found in Grantee and Grantor Indices of Cumberland County, N. C.: Richard, 1821; James, 1884; J. M., 1886, and Gilbert, 1895.

- MARRIAGE BONDS -

Ackies Bass	Polly McIntyre	5 Jan. 1814
Christian Bass	Peter Shepley	4 Apr. 1820
Elizabeth Bass	James Burnett	26 Feb. 1859
John Bass	Lane Healey	17 Dec. 1844
Jordon Bass	Elizabeth Ward	10 Nov. 1840
Joseph E. Bass	Christian Cameron	3 Jan. 1839
Lewis Bass	Fannie Cook	8 Dec. 1813
Lydia Bass	Levi Hammons	3 Nov. 1815
Needham Bass	Flora Culbreath	1 June 1820
Quincy Bass	Mary McMillan	1 June 1815
(James Bass witness of above)		
Rice Bass	Winney Ellis	4 July 1814
Richard Bass	Effy Culbreath	6 June 1826
Timothy Bass	Lydia Hammons	28 May 1809
Winney Bass	Thomas Chapman	20 June 1815

U. S. CENSUS OF 1820

CUMBERLAND COUNTY, N.C.

Heads of BASS Families

Number in each household

	MALES					FEMALES				
	$\frac{0}{10}$	$\frac{10}{18}$	$\frac{18}{26}$	$\frac{26}{45}$	Over 45	$\frac{0}{10}$	$\frac{10}{16}$	$\frac{16}{26}$	$\frac{26}{45}$	Over 45
Needham			1		1			1		
Matthew			1							
Andrew	1	1	1		1		1			1
Richard					1			1		
Quincy	1		1			1		1		
Aikins	2		1			1		1		
Rice, Sr.			1	1	1			1		
John				1		2		1		

DOBBS COUNTY, N. C.

From Johnston 1758  
Abolished 1791 - Succeeded by Lenoir

Most Dobbs County records were destroyed ca. 1878 when Lenoir County court-house burned. One index to deeds survived. Small collection of miscellaneous documents in State Archives, and Land Grants in Secretary of State's Office, Raleigh, N. C.

FROM STATE LAND RECORDS - RALEIGH, N. C.

Dobbs County File 235:

March 1, 1762--Survey of land on west side of Thoroughfare Swamp by John Shepard, D. S., for Andrew Bass, Jr. Chainbearers were Andrew Bass, Sr., and Andrew Bass, Jr.

Lord Granville File 0220:

Jan. 1, 1762--entered September 7, 1761--THOMAS BASS granted 700 acres in Dobbs County "on both sides of Acock's Creek, including his improvement. No survey in file. (Evidently this was in northwestern Wayne as at present or southwestern Wilson, where the Aycocks had a mill.)

Dobbs County File 1211:

Dec. 15, 1778--entered April 21, 1778--Granted to ARTHUR BASS 400 acres in Dobbs County on both sides of the Juniper. Beginning at a poplar, Hardy Hooks's corner, south 50 poles to the corner stump IN BASS'S FIELD; then west 220 poles to a blackjack; then north 217 poles to a red oak; then east 300 poles to a pine; then south 150 poles to an ash on the swamp in Hooks's line; then up the meanders of said swamp to the beginning.

Chainbearers: Samuel Peacock and Samuel Barnes.

Dobbs County File 1444

130 acres granted to Caleb Musgrove on the south side of the Neuse River and east side of Falling Creek adjacent Ann Pearse and Moses Musgrove.

Entered Sept. 8, 1779; issued Oct. 29, 1782. Chainbearers: EDWARD BASS and Jas. Grantham.

Dobbs County File 1417:

October 29, 1782--entered April 1, 1779--Granted to Ephraim Bass a plantation containing 200 acres of land. Beginning at William Durdens's corner, a lightwood stake in John Barnes's line; thence with said Durdens's line north 200 poles to a pine in the said line; thence 186 poles to a pine; thence south 96 poles to a pine in Simon Barnes's line; thence said line east 50 poles to the corner, a pine; thence with his other line south 104 poles to a red oak saplin in said line and John Barnes's corner; thence with his line east 136 poles to the first station.

Surveyed Dec. 24, 1779... Chainbearers: William Durdens.

The entry describes this land as on the north side of Great Swamp.

Book 2, No. 544: Dobbs County, N. C. - Land Entry Books - 1778-1780

Jan., 1779--Aron Bass 400 acres in Dobbs County beginning at William Pridgen's line and joining Robert Sim's line.

S. S. 837:

"Taxables in Dobbs County, as Returned by the Several Magistrates for the Year 1769"

	Whites	Blacks	Total
Page 2: Bass, Thomas, & Thomas Waters	2	0	2
Page 5: Bass, Matthew	1	0	1

Dobbs County, N. C. (2)

	Whites	Blacks	Total
Page 5: Bass, Andrew, and Negro Pegg	1	1	2
Page 6: Bass, Richard, Negroes Mingo, David, Cudgo, Jack, Sambo, Jack, Judah, Hannah, Sylva and James	1	10	11
Bass, Andrew, Jr., Negroes Titus, Peter, Aberdeen, Cora, Hannah, Rose, Dinah	1	7	8
Page 8: Bass, Wright	1	0	1
Bass, Aaron	1	0	1

Dobbs Miscellaneous Papers (C.R. 34.001):

June 23, 1778--Robert Simms, J. P. of Dobbs County, N. C., issued a warrant for Aaron Bass, Senr., for saying to his son Aaron, Jr., "on 19th of May last, Don't mind it for you shall not go, meaning in the defense of his country when commanded by his superiors, which Bass hath since with Drew himself and is now a Deserter from the servis,..."

On the back of that paper is the following:

North Carolina, Dobbs County--SS.

Whereas Aaron Bass, Senr., of said County hath secreted tow of the soldiers baloted out of Captn. Stephen Cobb's Company of Militia (viz) Aaron Bass, Jr., his son, & Matt. Revell, his son-in-law, and he the said Aaron Bass, Senr., is considered by the late Act of Assembly as a vagrant of which sufficient proof of his character & conduct and behaviour hath been made to me according to law---

To any Continental officer or for the want of such an officer to the Jaylor for the District of Halifax. Given under my Hand and Seal this 25th June 1778.

ROBT. SIMMS.

To Mr. Samuel Bolding officer  
to deliver sd Bass as above directed.

Colonial Records of N. C. , Raleigh, N. C.

Vol. 22, page 494. A true copy of a foot company of soldiers, commanded by Capt. William Whitfield -----Andrew Bass, Andrew Bass, Jr.-----

Petition for equipment for same by the captain at the Inferior Court, Dec. 19th, 1775.

Vol. 22, page 467. Andrew Bass, witness, 1771.

Note: All of the foregoing references to Basses in Dobbs County relate to those who lived in that portion of old Dobbs County which became WAYNE COUNTY in 1779, q.v. The 1790 census shows no Bass resident in Dobbs County. (Presently Greene and Lenoir Counties). See also Craven, Johnston, and Duplin County records for further information on Adnrew Bass, Sr., and his descendants, and others.

Note: The surviving cross index to a Dobbs County Deed Book (#2, p. 409) indicates that EDWARD BASS acquired land from Richard Barfield, ca. 1753. No doubt, this was the same Edward Bass whose plantation on Black Creek, Craven County, was surveyed in 1745.



Duplin County (2)

Deeds continued:

Book 1, page 30, dated Sept. 3, 1784: from J. Pearsall (High Sheriff) of Duplin County, to William Duncan of Duplin County, 180 acres. "To the Sheriff of Duplin County, Greetings: You are hereby commanded that of the goods and chattels lands and tenements of Herman Bass, if to be found in your Bailiwick you cause to be made the sum of Sixty pounds specie ..... two tracts.....property of Andrew Bass...and since the decease of the said Andrew Bass is become the property of Herman Bass being the oldest son and heir at law to the said Andrew Bass...the said two tracts containing 180 acres.

Witness: Daniel Glisson (Signed) J. Pearsall  
Edw E. Pearsall

Book 1, page 105, dated ..... 1785.  
From James Pearsall, High Sheriff of Duplin, N. C. to Thomas Hooks, 125 acres Mirey Branch. "January court 1785 - Deed for 125 acres land.....being the same land on which the widow Bass then lived."

Witness: W. Dickson (Signed) James Pearsall  
Joseph Dickson

Book DFTU, page 271, dated Nov. 21, 1806, proved July term 1817.  
From Needham Bass of Wayne County to James Tindal of Greene County, for 175, 150 acres Sleepy Cr. "1/2 of patent of two hundred acres granted to William Wilkins - date 1784- the other fifty acres being part of a patent granted to Needham Bass for 100 acres bearing date 1803."

Witness: Archibald Murray (Signed) Needham Bass  
Urban Lewis

Book L, page 310, dated .....1798.  
From William Wilkins of Duplin County to Needham Bass of Wayne County, for 125, 100 acres.

Witness: Samuel Herring (Signed) William Wilkins  
Michael Wilkins  
William Laine

WILL

Book A, page 31.  
Will of RICHARD BASS SR, dated May 9, 1780, probated January term 1791, makes specific bequests to Sons William, Richard, Andrew, Willis, Burrell, Lewis; daughters Mary and Sarah; wife, Elizabeth. Residuary legatees were his children Fairby, Burrell, Lewis, Ann and Elizabeth. Executors were Andrew Bass, William Bass and Andrew Bass, Jr.

1830 CENSUS DUPLIN COUNTY shows that the household of Andrew Bass included one male between 10 and 15 years of age, one between 20 and 30 years of age, and one between 60 and 70 years of age; Females one between 20 and 30 and one between 60 and 70. The household of Herman Bass, erroneously listed as Armond Bass, included 2 males under 5, one between 20 and 30 years of age, and one between 60 and 70, and one between 70 and 80. Female child one under 5 years of age.

MARRIAGE BOND

Duplin County:

June 30, 1783--Willis(x)Bass to Lucrecia Wooten. Burwell(x)Bass surety.

EDGECOMBE COUNTY, N. C.

From Bertie, 1735

Counties Created: Granville 1746; Halifax 1758; Nash 1777;  
Wilson (from Edgecombe, Johnston, Nash and Wayne) 1855.

FROM COLONIAL RECORDS, RALEIGH, N. C.

Vol. 4, page 635:

Council at Edenton, July 25, 1743. Land grant to John Bass, 300 acres in Edgecombe. (Note: Will of John Bass, 1777, Northampton County).

Vol. 4, page 353:

Council Newbern, Nov. 20, 1739, granted John Bass for a resurvey of a tract in Edgecombe between Fishing Creek and the Swamp, late Jos. Lane the Surplus. (Note: See Halifax County Deeds, 1743, Book 3, page 521).

LAND GRANT OFFICE, RALEIGH, N. C.

Record Book 11, page 126:

July 23, 1761--Job Bass was granted 624 acres in Edgecombe County on north side of Maple Swamp. (Note: See Halifax County Deeds, 1755, Book 2, page 207;-- Craven and Richland Counties, S. C.).

Record Book 11, page 127:

Oct. 30, 1753--Abraham Bass was granted 135 acres in Edgecombe County on the west branch of Tumbling Run.

Record Book 11, page 129:

Nov. 11, 1755--John Bass was granted 133 acres in Edgecombe County on south side of Beach Swamp joining William Middleton and James Bird.

Record Book 11, page 131:

Oct. 15, 1761--Isaac Bass was granted 700 acres in Edgecombe, joining his his own land on north side of Great Peachtree, Back Swamp, Thomas Tucker, John Sikes, Benja. Culpeper, and Little Peachtree, and Thomas Haney.

Record Book 11, page 142:

March 16, 1761--Abraham Bass was granted 600 acres in Edgecombe County, joining James Massengale on south side of Back Swamp.

Record Book 11, page 142:

June 30, 1760--Abraham Bass was granted 511 acres in Edgecombe County on both sides of Tumbling Run, joining Jacob Bass and his own line.

Record Book 11, page 132:

Dec. 9, 1760--Abraham Bass was granted 520 acres in Edgecombe County on the south side of Redbud Creek, joining John Brown's line in Granville County.

Lord Granville File 0284:

Entered Dec. 19, 1760--Isaac Bass 640 acres "in Edgecombe County on the south side of Back Swamp and including the vacant lands between the lines of Thomas Turner, Thomas Davis, Benjamin Culpeper, Thomas Haney and his own line."

Lord Granville File 0285:

Entered Feb. 22, 1758, extended Feb. 26, 1760--John Bass 590 acres in Edgecombe County (survey of April 1, 1760, gives it to Halifax County), joining William Binum, Thos. Alsobrook. The entry describes it as on the north side of Fishing Creek. (Boundary line between Nash and Halifax Counties).

NOTE: Maple Swamp is a tributary of Fishing Creek, crossing State Route 95 between Leggett and Lawrence, N. C., and all other streams mentioned above are in the western part of Nash County, north of U.S. Highway 64.

Deed Book O, page 212:

Jan. 19, 1761 (proved March Court, 1761)--Jacob Bass and Ann Bass, his wife, of Edgecombe County, deed to Michael Connell of the same county, for L35 current of Virginia gold and silver coin, 200 acres in Edgecombe County on Tumbling Creek, granted to James Blake and by him deeded to said Jacob Bass.

Witnesses: Abraham Bass, Peter Hedgepeth, and Nicholas Hill.

Deed Book C, page 80:

Oct. 20, 1763 (proved October Court, 1763)--Abraham Bass of Edgecombe County deeds to Willie Manning of the same county, for L20 proclamation money, 300 acres in Edgecombe County on the north side of Back Swamp, part of a tract granted by Granville to said Abraham Bass, March 16, 1761. Calls for Isaac Bass's line and corner.

Deed Book C, page 81:

April 26, 1763 (proved October Court, 1763)--Job (x) Bass of Edgecombe County, for L13, proclamation money, deeds to John Perritt of the same county, 260 acres in Edgecombe County on the north side of Maple Swamp. His wife "Ciddey" (and in another place she signs as "Kiddey (F) Bass") joins in the deed.

Deed Book C, page 99:

Oct. 24, 1763 (October Court, 1763)--Abraham Bass of Edgecombe County, for L18, deeds Hardy Lawrence of Isle of Wight County, Va., 300 acres in Edgecombe County, part of a tract of 520 acres granted him by Lord Granville, Dec. 9, 1760, South side of Redbud Creek.

(Note--Granville was the Lord Proprietor who held his title to Carolina when the other Lord Proprietors sold out to the King in 1729. Granville's portion was north of a line running west from Bath, on Pamlico Sound. It was confiscated at the end of the Revolution. Corbin, his agent, had his office sometime at Enfield but later moved to Halifax.)

Deed Book C, page 105:

Oct. 11, 1763 (proved October Court, 1763)--Abraham Bass of Edgecombe County to Isaac Bass of the same county, for L20, proclamation money, deeds 300 acres in Edgecombe on the south side of Back Swamp, part of a Granville grant of March 16, 1761, joining James Massingail.

Deed Book C, page 117:

Oct. 20, 1763 (proved October Court, 1763)--Abraham Bass of Edgecombe County, for L5, deeds to Thomas Walker of the same county, 100 acres in Edgecombe County on the head of Iredell and calls for Tumbling Creek.

Deed Book C, page 277:

July 23, 1761 (proved at Halifax, Jan. 2, 1765)--Earl Granville grants Job Bass of Edgecombe County, for 10s sterling, 624 acres in Edgecombe County on the north side of Maple Swamp.

Deed Book C, page 142:

Jan. 14, 1764 (proved January Court, 1764)--Peter and Charity Hedgepeth of Edgecombe County to Abraham Bass of the same county, for L20, current of Virginia, deed 200 acres in Edgecombe County on Tucker's Branch and Abraham Bass's own line.

Deed Book C, page 352:

April 12, 1765 (proved October Court, 1765)--Green Hill of Edgecombe County deeds to Isaac Bass of the same county, for L25 2s 6d, current of Virginia, part of two tracts on Great Peach Creek (granted to Robert Hill and deeded from Sion Hill).

Deed Book C, page 421 (also in Book 00, page 163):

Oct. 16, 1765 (proved January Court, 1767)--Joseph Irby of Edgecombe County deeds to Abram Bass of the same county, for L60 proclamation money, 700 acres in Edgecombe



Deed Book C, page 421 continued:

County on the south side of Betty's Branch, all that tract granted by Granville, July 23, 1761, to Joseph Irby on the south side of Betty's Branch and joining James Hilliard.

Deed Book D, page 25:

Jan. 25, 1769 (February Court, 1769)--Job Bass of Edgecombe County to Spier Coffield, for L70, current money of Virginia, deed to 100 acres in St. Mary's Parish, Edgecombe County, on the south side of Fishing Creek, part of 494 acres granted to James Castellaw, April 10, 1730, and by him deeded to McDaniel and by him to John Bass, Sr., and from him to his son Jobe Bass; also 364 acres on the Maple Swamp, joining his own land and granted Job Bass July 23, 1760.

(Signed): "Job Bass (his mark)

"Ciddy Bass(her mark)."

Deed Book D, page 111:

April 5, 1769 (proved May Court, 1769)--William Haney of Edgecombe County to Isaac Bass of the same county, for L25, deed for 100 acres in the fork of Peachtree Creek in Edgecombe County.

Deed Book 2, page 11:

Nov. 4, 1772 (November Court, 1772)--James West and wife Bettey deed to Abraham Bass of Edgecombe County for L15 proc., 120 acres in Edgecombe County on both sides of Tumbling Runn and joining his own line and Samuel Bridgers's line.

Witnesses: Thos. Mann, William Bridgers.

Deed Book 3, page 231:

Nov. 4, 1772 (October Court 1777)--James West (Bety (x) West also signed) of Edgecombe deeds to Abraham Bass of the same county, for L15 proc., 100 acres in Edgecombe County on both sides of Tumbling Run and joining Bass's own line and Samuel Bridgers's line.

(Signed): James West

Bety(x)West.

Witnesses: John Bass, Sion Bass.

Deed Book 5, page 373:

April 10, 1790 (proved August Court, 1790)--Theophilus Thomas, Sheriff of Edgecombe County, to Samuel Pass(?).

Deed Book 21, page 56:

Dec. 19, 1833 (presented to February Court, 1834)--Division of property of Rebecca Mabry, dec'd (which land was willed to the deceased by her father, Joseph Braddy) as follows:

Lot 1--Turner Bass in right of his wife Rebecca.

Lot 2--Elizabeth Dickens (half share in right of her mother, Susan).

Lot 3--Emeliza Bass (half share in right of her mother Susan).

Lot 4--John Bass in right of his wife Phillisha.

Lot 5--Charles Mabry.

Deed Book 21, page 201:

Jan. 29, 1835 (proved February Court, 1835)--Division of lands of Miles

Read among:

Lot 1--Elizabeth Bass.

Lot 2--David Read.

Lot 3--William Read.

Lot 4--Arthur Read.

Lot 5--Mary Read.

Deed Book 21, page 201 continued:

- Lot 6--Miles Read.
- Lot 7--Tabitha Read.
- Lot 8--Elisha Read.
- Lot 9--Jemima Mitchel.

NOTE: Grantors' Index, 1847, shows also a Henry and Julian Bass.

### W I L L S

There are no Bass wills recorded in Edgecombe County for the reason that most of those Basses who did settle in "old Edgecombe" actually lived within the borders of the present Halifax County after 1758 OR within the borders of Nash County after 1777. However, some Basses are mentioned in the wills and administrations of their relatives bearing other family names.

A \_\_\_\_\_ Bass (first name illegible) witnessed will of John Gay, dated 24 March 1759, proved June Court 1761.

Will of Wilkinson Mabry, dated 17 December 1833, no probate date--  
Daughters--Rebecca Bass and her husband Turner Bass, and Melisha Bass  
and her husband John Bass among others.  
Executors: Turner and John Bass.

Judieth Daniel, (widow of Asa Daniel, who died 1813, Will Book E, page 61), dated 24 August 1837, proved August Court, 1837--  
Daughters Judieth Bass, Sarah Barnes, Temperance Jordan, Eliza Bass, and Delana Boswell.  
Grandson Linus Howell. Son-in-law James A. Barnes, Executor.

Will of James A. Barnes, dated 14 October 1848, proved February Court, 1849, bequests to Theophilus Bass, nephew, use of tract 1/2 acre where he lives on Big Contentnea Creek, and all of the 150 acres Jacob Barnes tract; also a lot of land James A. Barnes drew in settlement of estate of John Barnes; also to Theophilus' three children, George Washington Bass, Thomas Warren Bass, and Jesse Jackson Bass.

Jacob S. Barnes, Administrator of James Bass for Eliza Bass, widow of James Bass, authority to use and occupy all lands I own on east side of Big Contentnea Creek.

NOTE: The above James A. Barnes was guardian to Theophilus and James Bass, sons of Noah (deceased) and Judieth Bass, of Wayne County, N. C., ca. 1815-1825; see Wayne County pages 25 and 26 of the Wayne County Section of this book.

Turner Bass witnessed will of Blount Cooper, dated 19 September 1849.

Sarah Barnes will, dated 5 April 1849, proved in May Court, 1854:  
Nephew Levy Howell, and nephews Bunnion and William Bass (among others);  
Sisters Temperance Jordan, wife of James Jordan, Eliza Bass, and Judea Cook, wife of Woodard Cook.

## RECORDS IN BIBLE OF DR. SPENCER B. BASS

## MARRIAGES

Emily Bass, daughter of Isaac Bass m. Gideon Bass, Feb. 24, 1820  
 Turner Bass married Jan. 11, 1827 (NOTE: Mrs. Susan Dickens:-marriage bond).  
 John Bass m. Malissa, dau. of Wilkinson Mabry, Jan. 3, 1828 " " 29 Dec. '27  
 Lucinda Bass, daughter of Isaac Bass, m. B. T. Sessums, April 17, 1828  
 Turner Bass m. Rebecca Mabry Sept. 10, 1829  
 Emiliza Bass m. Dr. Benjamin W. Knight Dec. 22, 1882  
 Dr. H. T. Bass m. Adah M. Pippen  
 Jesse Bass m. Lizzie Burgess  
 Baker Bass m. Ella McKennon  
 John Bass m. Jennie McKennon  
 Rebecca Bass, dau. of Turner Bass, m. L. B. Bradley April 19, 1866

## BIRTHS

Emily Bass, dau. of Isaac Bass and Milly Bass, born Feb. 14, 1803  
 John Bass, son of Isaac and Milly Bass, June 13, 1804  
 Turner Bass, son " " Jan. 19, 1807  
 Lucinda Bass, dau. " " April 19, 1808  
 Amos? ... Bass, son of Gideon and Emily Bass, March 6, 1825  
 Wiley H. Bass " " " Feb. 1, 1821  
 Calvin Bass " " " Apr. 26, 1822  
 Emiliza Bass, dau. of Turner and Susannah Bass, Nov. 17, 1828  
 Ann Ophelia Bass, dau. of John and Malissa Bass, Mar. 28, 1830  
 Henry Or(s)mond, son of Lucinda Sessums, Jan. 18, 1829  
 Milly Elizabeth, dau. of " Oct. 4, 1830  
 Lavinia Emily Bass, dau. of Gideon and Emily Bass, Dec. 18, 1828  
 Mary Frances, dau. of Turner and Rebecca Bass, Aug. 12, 1833  
 Susannah Margaret, dau. " " Sept. 3, 1835  
 Melissa Ann, " " " May 1, 1837  
 Henry Turner, son " " June 22, 1851  
 Lucinda, dau. " " May 27, 1838  
 Biscoe T., son " " Jan. 15, 1840  
 Calvin, son " " May 8, 1841  
 Rebecca Jane, dau. " " Jan. 5, 1843  
 Isaac Wilkinson, son " " May 27, 1844  
 Robert John, son " " March 1, 1846  
 Martha Helen, dau. " " May 3, 18-- tear  
 Jesse Bass, son " " March 30, 1852  
 Baker Bass, son " " Dec. 3, 1853  
 Connie Bass, dau. " " Mar. 3, 1862

## DEATHS

Willie Bass, son of Gideon and Emily Bass July 26, 1822  
 Calvin Bass, son of Gideon and Emily Bass Oct. 1823 or 28  
 Lucinda Bass June 18, 1852  
 Melissa Ann Bass June 24, 1852  
 Biscoe Bass "By the enemy" July 30, 1861

Edgecombe County (6)

DEATHS (continued)

Rebecca Butler	June 15, 1858
Isaac Bass	Sept. 5, 1825
Milly Bass	Dec. 3, 1825
Susannah Bass	Feb. 20, 1829
Emily Bass, wife of G. Bass and dau. of Isaac Bass	Aug. 7, 1829
Martha Helen, dau. of Turner and Rebecca Bass, and her daughter of H. W. Lawrence born Jan. 8, 1872	Jan. 23, 1872
Turner Bass died Aug. 18, 1873 in 66th year.	" " "
Marion C. Bass, dau. of R. J. Bass and Jennie b. April 7, 1877 or 1871	
Susan M. Sherrod, dau. of Turner and Rebecca Bass, died April 6, 1877	
Rebecca M. Bass, wife of Turner Bass died April 6, 1877	
Wiley Bradley, son of Rebecca Bass and L. B. Bradley	Sept. 30, 1889.

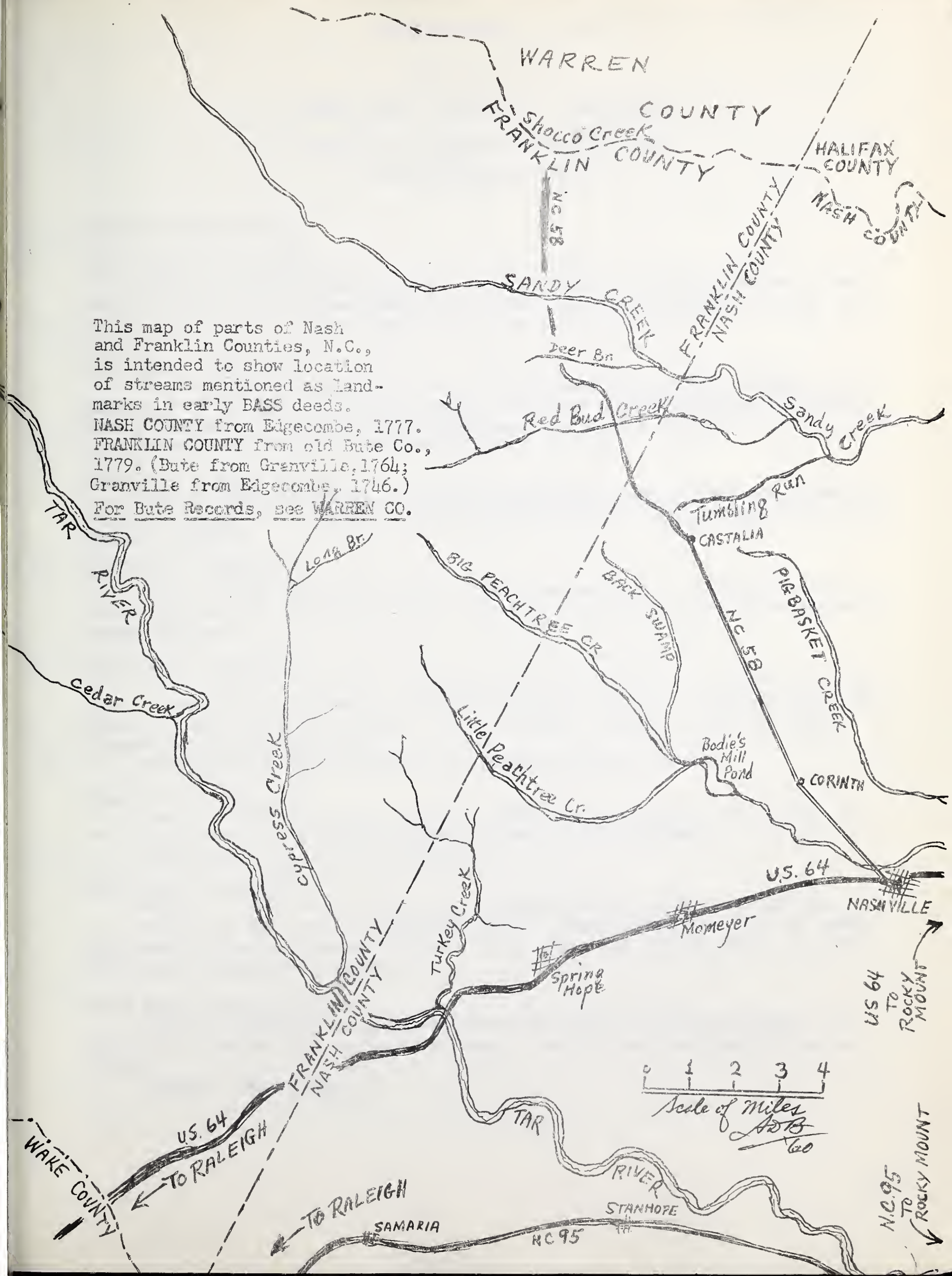
MARRIAGE BONDS  
OF EDGECOMBE COUNTY, N. C.

James Bass m. Eliza Daniel 25 Nov. 1833, James A. Barnes, Surety  
John Bass m. Melisha Mabry 29 Dec. 1827  
Theophilus Bass m. Winney Bass 6 June 1843  
Thomas W. Bass - Elizabeth Barnes, bond 29 Nov. 1852, m. 2 Dec. 1852.  
Turner Bass and Susan Dickens 29 Dec. 1826  
Turner Bass and Rebecca Mabry of Halifax 7 Sept. 1829

MARRIAGES  
REPORTED BY RALEIGH REGISTER

Turner Bass m. Mrs. Susan Dickens 29 Dec. 1826, Raleigh Register Feb. 2, 1827.

This map of parts of Nash and Franklin Counties, N.C., is intended to show location of streams mentioned as landmarks in early BASS deeds. NASH COUNTY from Edgecombe, 1777. FRANKLIN COUNTY from old Bute Co., 1779. (Bute from Granville, 1764; Granville from Edgecombe, 1746.) For Bute Records, see WARREN CO.





FRANKLIN COUNTY, N. C.

From Bute, 1779

County Seat - Louisburg. Vance County

Created from Franklin, Granville, and  
Warren Counties, 1881.

FRANKLIN COUNTY DEEDS:

Deed Book A, page 192:

Sept. 12, 1795, proved September Court, 1795--Orran Bass of Franklin County deeds to Jacob Bass of same county, for L100, Virginia money, 200 acres of land on the south side of Sandy Creek and joining Hill's line.

Deed Book 1, page 20:

Feb. 8, 1779--proved June Court, 1779--Abraham Bass of Nash County to John Webb of Bute County, for L25, Va. money, 240 acres of land lying part in Nash County and part in Bute, granted to Abraham Bass by Earl Granville, Dec. 9, 1760.  
Witnesses: Jean Bass, Stephen Webb.

Deed Book 3, page 74:

Feb. 9, 1800, proved Dec. Ct., 1800--Theophilus Bass of Franklin County to Cullen Jones of same county, for L55, deeds 40 acres of land on Cypress Creek in Franklin County.

Deed Book 3, page 93:

Feb. 3, 1801, proved March Court, 1801--Warren Bass of Franklin County to Jacob Bass of same county, for L57 1 shilling, deeds 59 acres in Franklin County on Sandy Creek.

Deed Book 3, page 99:

Feb. 6, 1801, proved March Court, 1801--Theophilus Bass of Sumner County, Tenn., deeds Micajah Bridgers of Franklin County, for L200, Virginia money, 364 acres of land in Franklin County, N. C., on Great Branch, joining Ted Jones, Thomas Jones, and Hardy Hunt.

Witnesses: Absalom Bridgers, Wm. Andrews, Willie Jones.

Deed Book 3, page 120:

Feb. 10, 1801--proved March Court, 1801--Samuel Dukes and Warren Bass of Franklin County on the waters of Shocco Creek on the Old Road.

Witnesses: L. Webb, Abram Andrews.

Deed Book 3, page 194:

March... 1802, Certificate of acknowledgement not dated.--Warren Bass of Franklin County deeds to Archibald Davis of same county, for L212 Va. money, 283 acres of land on the north side of Sandy Creek and joining Davis, William Williams and Sylvanus Pumphrey.

Deed Book 3, page 214:

Jan. 25, 1801--Acknowledged--Warren Bass deeds to William Williams, for \$300, 300 acres of land on Tar Kiln Branch, the Old Road, and joining Joshua Thomas.

Witness: Saml. Dukes.

Franklin County, N. C. (2)

Deed Book 6, page 219:

Dec. 22, 1789, proved Sept. Ct., 1789--Prudence Bass of Franklin County, N. C., deeds to her son Amos Person, for love and affection, "the plantation whereon my people do now live and occupy, on the north side of Sandy Creek" in Franklin County, provided the said Amos Person have no possession "till after my decease."

Witnesses: Francis Person, James Person.

Deed Book 7, page 166:

Aug. 13, 1791--proved Dec. Ct., 1791--Jacob Bass, Sr., of Franklin County deeds to Jacob Bass, Jr., of same county, for L100, 200 acres of land in Franklin County on south side of Sandy Creek below Wills Ford and joining Richard Hill.

Deed Book 7, page 168:

Jan. 20, 1791--proved Dec. Ct., 1791--Samson Bass of Franklin County to Job Self of same county, for L100, deeds 100 acres of land in Franklin County on Cedar Creek, "it being part of the land Thomas Hulin (or Halin) deeded to Samson Bass.

Deed Book 7, page 170:

Oct. 6, 1790, proved Dec. Ct., 1791--Samson Bass of Franklin County to Sherrod Lewis of same county, for L80, deeds 100 acres of land in Franklin County purchased of Thomas Person on south side of Cedar Creek and joining his own land.

Deed Book 8, page 134: (See Deed Bk. A, page 192--same record).

Deed Book 11, page 208:

Dec. 30, 1799, proved March Ct., 1800--Warren Bass of Franklin County, for L2 8s 9d, deeds to John Pearce  $3\frac{1}{4}$  acres of land in Franklin County on the south side of Sandy Creek.

Deed Book 12, page 48:

Dec. 4, 1802, proved March Ct., 1803--Warren Bass of Franklin County to James Bass of same county, for  $78\frac{1}{2}$  silver dollars, deeds 157 acres of land on the waters of Sandy Creek joining William Williams and Josiah Thomas.

Deed Book 16, page 254:

Aug. 10, 1814, proved March Court, 1815--John Bass, attorney in fact for Theophilus Bass and Rachel, his wife, both of Wilson County, Tenn., deed to James Collins of Franklin County, N. C., for Vincent, dec'd, plat in records of Franklin County.

Witnesses: Jordan Hill, Thomas Lanier.

Deed Book 17, page 12:

Aug. 6, 1814, proved June Court, 1815--Rachel Bass and John Bass of Wilson County, Tenn., to David Collins of Franklin County, N. C., for 140 Spanish milled dollars, deeds 58 acres of land in Franklin County on waters of Sandy Creek, Gun Branch and joining Hill, Jas. Vinson, and Martha Graves.

Deed Book 20, page 1:

Nov. 10, 1820--Jacob Bass with Wm. Williams co-signer, gives deed of trust to Archibald Davis for \$202.02, for 78 acres of land whereon he lives and allotted him in the division of his father's land joining Mrs. Ann Bass, Jacob Gupton, et al.

Deed Book 21, page 190:

March 1, 1824, proved March Court, 1824--Gideon Bass to James Gay, for \$106.68, deed for 50 acres of land in Franklin County on Turkey Creek.



Franklin County, N. C. (3)

Deed Book 22, page 137:

Nov. 27, 1825, proved June Court, 1826--Jacob Bass, "now of Warren County and formerly of Franklin County, deeds to David Sills of Nash County, for \$60, 'all right in dower land assigned to my mother, Ann Bass, dec'd., from lands belonging to my father, Jacob Bass, dec'd., said dower land said to contain 264 acres on Sandy Creek adjoining the land allotted to Betsy Gupton, Sally Bass, now Sally Cooke, my right being 1/8 part."

Deed Book 22, page 139:

Jan. 21, 1815--proved June Court, 1826--Guilford Bass of Franklin County to Jacob Gupton of the same county, for \$204, deeds 78 acres of land on south side of Sandy Creek, joining Jacob Bass and Gupton.

Deed Book 22, page 146:

May 15, 1826, proved June Court, 1826--Guilford Bass and Wyatt Bass, formerly of Franklin County, N. C., now of Tenn., to David Sills of Nash County, for \$100, all our interest in dower lands of our mother, Ann Bass, dec'd, from lands of our father, Jacob Bass, dec'd., on Sandy Creek.

Deed Book 23, page 46:

Nov. 6, 1826, proved Dec. Ct., 1826--Cynthia Bass of Franklin County to David Sills of Nash County, for \$80, deeds 146 acres of land "allotted to me from lands belonging to my father, Jacob Bass, dec'd., on north side of Sandy Creek--and for \$33 all my interest in dower land of my mother, Ann Bass."

Deed Book 23, page 124:

Jan. 15, 1827--proved June Court, 1827--Boykin Bass of Franklin County to David Sills of Nash County, for \$156, deeds 78 acres of land on Sandy Creek, and also interest in dower land of Ann Bass, widow of Jacob Bass, dec'd., an eighth part.

Deed Book 26, page 106:

March 1, 1830--Gideon Bass of Nash County to James Gay of Franklin County, for \$55, deeds 27 acres of land in both counties.

Deed Book 26, page 483:

Nov. 9, 1830, proved March Court, 1833--William Grant and wife Elizabeth, Wyatt Bass and wife Nancy, of the County of Gibson, Tenn., to Joseph I. Thomas of Franklin County, N. C., for \$1, gives all right in their father's land in Franklin County.

FRANKLIN COUNTY TAX LIST 1798

Warren Bass--810 acres--1 white poll--1 black poll--L. Webb's Dist.  
Jacob Bass--560 acres--1 white poll--4 black poll--L. Webb's Dist.

Orren Bass-----1 white poll--1 black poll--Capt. Jackson's Dist.

Abstracts of Franklin County Marriage Bonds:

May 11, 1790--Jordan Bass to marry Pathene Gay.

September 27, 1822--Boyakin Bass to marry Purka Wright, Jacob Bass surety.

March 22, 1819--Wiatt Bass to Marry Nancy Thomas.

Abstracts of Franklin County Marriage Bonds Continued:

October 19, 1796--Joseph Milton to marry Abbygal Bass.

Oct. 31, 1789--Josiah Wills to marry Feraba Bass. Surety, Theophilus Bass

February 25, 1789--Francis Hilliard to marry Jane Bass.

December 2, 1821--Gilford Cook to marry Sarah Bass.

FRANKLIN COUNTY WILLS AND PROBATE RECORDS

Will Book A, p. 170, 10 Dec. 1792, Estate of JACOB BASS, dec'd. Inventory.

ibid., p. 117, 3 Jan. 1793, sale of personal property of JACOB BASS, dec'd.

Among purchasers were those who bought slaves:

Solomon Bass	bought	"Sinaker." (see Wilson Co. Tenn.)
Orran Bass	"	"Cesar"
Jacob Bass	"	"Beck" and child.
Alexander Bass	"	"Great Rose"
Jordan Bass	"	"Adam"
Warren Bass	"	"Cherry" and "Lucy"
Reddick Bass	"	"Chery" and "Jiles"
Garrit Goodlow	"	"Patt"

ibid., p. 120:

2 January 1793, Account of sales of Estate of JACOB BASS, dec'd., signed by THEOPHILUS BASS, administrator, and returned to March Court, 1793. Land rented: Manor plantation, field over the road, Upchurch plantation, Great Low Ground Field, Field in Bend of Creek, and Field on Tuckahoe Branch.

Franklin County, N. C., September 1796: On motion of Theophilus Bass the following receipts of the Estate of Jacob Bass, Sr., dec'd., were ordered to be recorded: Receipts bear signatures of:

Prudence Bass for the use of Reddick Bass for his part of his father's estate, 23 Feb. 1795.

Josiah Wills (husband of Ferabe Bass), 5 Feb. 1795.

\* Alexander Bass, Jacob Bass, Jordan Bass, 21 Mar., 1795

Sarah (Bass) Cook (wife of Benj. Cook), 21 March, 1795

Solomon Bass, Ezekiel Bass, 22 November 1795.

Warren Bass, 14 September 1796.

Samuel Dukes, for his wife's part of her father's estate, 21 March 1795. (wife's name not given)

Will Book B--Index missing: (not searched)

Franklin Will Book C, page 197: ESTATE OF JACOB BASS (Jr.)

Jan. 7, 1811--Inventory of property of JACOB BASS made and returned to March Court, 1811. Signed by JACOB GUPTON, Administrator.

Same Book, page 202:

Jan. 7, 1811--Account of sales of property of JACOB BASS, dec'd., made by Gupton and returned to March Court, 1811. WIDOW BASS a large purchaser. No other Bass among the purchasers.

\*NOTE:

From N. C. State Archives, Raleigh, N. C. "Franklin County Loose Papers" not catalogued, Bass Folder, "Receipt from JORDAN BASS to Theophilus Bass, administrator of estate of Jacob Bass, Sr., "for his part of his father's estate" dated March 21, 1795. Witness: Warren Bass. - Alexander Bass signed Jan. 20.

Franklin County, N. C. (5)

Franklin Will Book C, page 43:

WARREN BASS of Franklin County, N. C.

Will dated Dec. 9, 1802; proved March Court, 1806.

Wife Tempy, one negro woman.

Daughters Nancy and Lydah Bass, two negroes each.

Executors: Richard Hill and Jacob Bass.

Witnesses: James Hunt and A. Davis.

Same book, page 53:

Sept. 8, 1806--Inventory of Personal property of Warren Bass made by Richard Hill, Executor, and reported to September Court, 1806.

Same Book, page 68:

March 29, 1806(?)--Account of Sales of property of Warren Bass by Richard Hill, Executor, reported to March Court, 1807.

Same Book, page 69:

April 11, 1806--Sales of property of Warren Bass.

July 5, 1806--Sales of Property of Warren Bass, and among the purchasers was Jacob Bass.

Same Book, page 164:

Estate of Warren Bass in account with Richard Hill, Exr., items beginning with January, 1807, and the account returned to March Court, 1810.

December Court 1810 - Ann Bass says her husband Jacob Bass departed this life intestate in few days past- administration granted to Jacob Gupton.

December Ses. 1812 - Petition of Allen Andrew and Nancy his wife; Jacob Gupton and Betsy, wife; Guilford Bass and Jacob Bass by their guardian Elias Carr Wyatt Bass by his guardian David Sills; Boykin, Cynthia and Sally by their guardian Micajah Bridges re 2 tracts of land lying in the County of Franklin on the north side of Sandy Creek 200 acres adjoining land of Archibald Davis, William Williams and others; the other tract lying to the south side of said creek adjoining Archibald Davis and Richard Hix \*\*\* are entitled to said lands as they are legal heirs.

Franklin Will Book D, page 7 (wills and inventories):

Jan. 13, 1813--Division of lands belonging to the estate of Jacob Bass, dec'd, on north side of Sandy Creek:

No. 1, 60 acres....Nancy Bass	No. 5, 78 acres....Jacob Gupton
No. 2, 78 acres....Sally Bass	w. Betsy Bass
No. 3, 78 acres....Wyatt Bass	No. 6, 78 acres....Guilford Bass
No. 4, 78 acres....Jacob Bass	No. 7, 78 acres....Boykin Bass
	No. 8, 146 acres...Cynthia Bass

Widow Ann Bass was allotted part of the negroes.

Franklin Wills and Inventories F, page 43:

Dec. 6, 1817, proved Dec. Court, 1817--Ann Bass of Franklin County to her daughters Sally and Cinthia, one bed each; land to two youngest sons, Wyatt and Boycan Bass, "until my death, then to be equally divided amongst all my children," and the two youngest sons "to maintain me as long as I live."

Witnesses: Joseph Robbins, Josiah Thomas.

Franklin County, N. C. (6)

Franklin Co. Wills and Inventories continued:

Jacob Bass, Jr. - on March 15, 1823, David Sills appointed guardian to Cynthia Bass along with Collum Moore and Presby C. Person.

Franklin Will Book H, page 195:

BOYAKIN BASS. Will dated May 31, 1827; proved December Court, 1827.

Wife Puratha, whole estate during life and then to be divided between my two children--John and Francis.

Executor: Dr. Solomon Williams.

Witnesses: Jos. J. Williams, Benjamin Pearce, Josiah Thomas.

GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C.

From Edgecombe, 1746

County Seat - Oxford, N. C.

Counties Created: Orange from Granville, Braden,  
Johnston, 1753; Bute, 1764; Vance from Granville,  
Franklin, Warren, 1881.

From records in the Court House of Granville County, N. C.

- DEEDS -

Deed Book C, page 202:

Feb. 19, 1757--proved March 1, 1757--Mark Mason and wife Elizabeth of Edgecombe County deed to Jacob Bass "of the County afresaid," for L36 current money of Virginia, 150 acres of land on north side of Swift Creek, part of a patent to Ralph Mason of April 11, 1745.

Witnesses: Matthew Thomas, Robt. Harris, Larned Carvon.

Deed Book C, page 429:

March 7, 1758--proved March 7, 1758--Peter Day of Granville County, for L30, deeds to Benjamin Bass of Northampton County 103 acres of land in Granville County on Fishing Creek, joining George Morris and William Reeves, granted him by Granville, May 7, 1757.

Witnesses: Jacob Perry and Jas. Reeves.

Deed Book C, page 481:

Aug. 30, 1757--proved June 20, 1758--Jacob Perry of Granville County deeds to William Bass of same county, for 5 shillings sterling, 200 acres of land in Granville County on a branch of Fishing Creek, joining David Meed and Henry Day.

Witnesses: James Bandy and Thos. Howell.

Deed Book E, page 50:

March 30, 1758--proved November Court, 1761--Jacob Perry of Granville County to Joseph Bass of same county, for L5, deeds 50 acres of land in Granville County on a branch of Fishing Creek, joining Robert Bandy and granted him by Granville Oct. 24, 1754.

Witnesses: James and Malaciah Reeves.

Deed Book E, page 94:

Feb. 8, 1762--proved Feb. 9, 1762--Matthew Thomas of Granville County deeds to Jacob Bass, for L16 Virginia money, 140 acres of land in Granville County on the north side of Sandy Creek.

Witnesses: David Vinson, Simon Murphy and Robert Sherrod.

Deed Book E, page 96:

Feb. 8, 1761--proved Feb. 9, 1762--David Vinson of Granville County deeds to Jacob Bass of the same county, for L13 Virginia money, 50 acres of land in Granville County on the south side of Sandy Creek and on Spring Branch.

Witnesses: Matthew Thomas and Edward Richards.

Deed Book F, page 281:

Dec. 22, 1762--proved February Court 1763--George Anderson of Granville County to Edward Bass of same county, for L5 sterling, deeds 100 acres of land in Granville County adjoining Robert Hicks.

Witnesses: Robert Hicks and James Roberts.

Granville County, N. C. (2)

Deed Book F, page 441:

Nov. 19, 1762--proved November Court, 1763--Thomas Huland of Granville County to William Bass of same county, for L15 Virginia money, deeds 200 acres of land in Granville County on the south side of Cedar Creek and at Beaverdam Branch.

Witnesses: David Allen and Richard Taylor.

Deed Book G, page 256:

Aug. 15, 1764--proved Aug. Court, 1764--William Bass of Granville County to Christopher Hunt, for L50 Virginia money, deeds 200 acres of land on a branch of Fishing Creek.

Deed Book G, page 355:

Feb. 26, 1765--proved May Court, 1765--Joseph Bass of Granville County to James Young, for L20, deeds 50 acres of land in Granville County on a branch of Fishing Creek.

Deed Book H, page 63:

North Carolina, Northampton County, Nov. 10, 1764--proved at Granville Court, August, 1765--James Bass of Granville County deeds to Benjamin Bass "of county aforesaid," for L5, 50 acres of land in Northampton County, joining Thomas Bryant on the south side near the Maple Spring hills. (Probably means south side of Roanoke River).

Witnesses: Edward Bass, Ruben Bass.

Deed Book H, page 473:

Oct. 20, 1768--proved November Court, 1768--Larence Pettiford of Granville County, for L4, 10s, Virginia currency, deeds to Ruben Bass of the same county 50 acres of land in Granville County.

Witnesses: Lewis Anderson and Benjamin Bass.

Deed Book L, page 315:

Feb. 16, 1777--proved August Court, 1778--Reuben Bass of Granville County deeds to Ben Wright, for L8, 50 acres of land in Granville County on Beaverdam Creek.

Deed Book N, page 165:

Nov. 9, 1792--proved February Court, 1793--Thomas Steel of Granville County to Edward Bass of the same county, for L75 Virginia money, deeds 206 acres of land in Granville County on the waters of Boling's Creek, adjoining Richard Searcy.

Deed Book N, page 177:

May 8, 1783--proved May Court, 1793--William Minor of Granville County deeds to Rite Bass of the same county, for L30, specie, 35 acres of land in Granville County joining Nathaniel Bass, Tabor, and John Easter and Lawhorn.

Deed Book O, page 197:

Aug. 5, 1782--proved August Court, 1782--John Look of Granville County deeds to Benjamin Bass, for L1,000, Virginia currency, 480 acres of land in Granville County joining Taylor, Moore, Bagot, and Howard.

Witnesses: John Thompson and Samuel Parks.

Deed Book O, page 331:

Aug. 18, 1784--proved November Court, 1784--Benjamin Bass, Sr., to Benjamin Bass, Jr., for love and affection to his son and for L5, deeds 100 acres of land in Granville County, part of the land purchased by Benjamin Bass, Sr., from John Lock.

Granville County, N. C. (3)

Deed Book O, page 537:

Oct. 9, 1787--proved November Court, 1787--Lawrence Pettiford of Granville County to Nathan Bass of the same county, for L50 deeds 170 acres of land in Granville County on the waters of Fishing Creek, joining the lands of Hugh Snelling, Thomas Newby, Col. Edmund Taylor, and Elijah Parrish.

Deed Book O, page 594:

Feb. 5, 1788--proved February Court, 1789--Nathan Bass of Granville County, for L50 Virginia money, deeds to Gideon Crews of Granville County 100 acres of land in Granville County on the waters of Harrold's Creek.

Deed Book P, page 77:

Dec. 10, 1792--proved August Court, 1794--Edward Bass of Granville County, for L100 Virginia money, deeds to Thos. Satterwhite 100 acres of land on the north prong of Fishing Creek.

Deed Book P, page 53:

April 14, 1794--proved May Court, 1794--Sherrod Parrish of Wake County, for L75, deeds to Right Bass of Granville County 35 acres of land in Granville County on the northeast side of Fishing Creek, joining Pettiford's, now Bass's, lines.

Deed Book P, page 100:

Nov. 3, 1794--proved November term, 1794--Benjamin Bass, for L3, deeds to William Bagett 21 acres of land in Granville County.

Deed Book P, page 291:

Oct. 15, 1795--May Court, 1796--Thomas Newby of Granville County, for L7, 10s, Virginia money, deeds to Nathan Bass of the same county, 40 acres of land in Granville County on the waters of Fishing Creek, beginning at Nathan Bass's corner and joining Nimrod Brummit's line.

Deed Book P, page 284:

April 16, 1796--proved May Court, 1796--Nathan Bass of Granville County, for L7, 10s, deeds to John Tiner 50 acres of land on the waters of Fishing Creek.

Deed Book Q, page 115:

Dec. 14, 1797--proved Feb. Court, 1798--Benjamin Bass, Sr., of Granville County to Charles Lewis, son of Howell or Harvel Lewis, for 20 Spanish milled dollars, deeds 20 acres of land in Granville County on Tar River, part of the tract whereon Benjamin Bass now lives, joining Charles Lewis, Grover Howard and Wm. Badget.

Deed Book Q, page 199:

May 14, 1798--proved November Court, 1798--Benj. Bass, Sr., of Granville County to Charles Lewis, Sr., son of Howell Lewis, for 300 Spanish milled dollars, deeds 350 acres of land, the whole of the land conveyed by John Lock to said Benjamin Bass except 100 acres heretofore given to his son Benjamin Bass, 12 acres sold to William Badgett and 20 acres heretofore sold to Charles Lewis.

Deed Book Q, page 307:

Dec. 4, 1799--proved Feb. Ct., 1800--Benjamin Bass, Jr., to Charles Lewis, to son of Howell Lewis, for L100 current money of Virginia, deeds 100 acres of land in Granville County, joining Lewis, Pulliam and Anderson.

Granville County, N. C. (4)

Deed Book S, page 53:

Sept. 10, 1804--proved May Court, 1805--Henry Straton of Granville County deeds to Right Bass of same county, for 1100 Vir. money, 222½ acres of land on Horse Creek.

Deed Book S, page 319:

Aug. 13, 1806--proved November Court, 1806--Wright Bass to Daniel Jones, both of Granville County, for 1100 Virginia money, 222½ acres of land in Granville County on Horse Creek.

Deed Book Z, page 320:

Aug. 31, 1819--proved August Court, 1821--John Irby of Granville County deeds to Willis Bass of same county, for \$165, 60 acres of land on Grassy Creek adjoining James Hart, James Downey, Willis Lewis and others.

Deed Book Z, page 325:

July 25, 1821--proved August Court, 1821--Willis Bass of Granville County to Joseph Amis trust deed for two notes owing to Lewis Amis, Sr., to the whole tract of land purchased of Irby.

Deed Book 1, page 450:

Oct. 18, 1823--proved November Court, 1823--Thomas Blount Littlejohn of Granville County to Moses Bass of the same county, for \$179, deeds 59 and 152/160 acres of land on Hatcher's Run.

- WILLS -

Will Book 5, page 116:

EDWARD BASS of Granville County, N. C.

Will dated March 17, 1790; probated November Court, 1800. Wife Tamor Anderson, land "where I live" and livestock, during life. Son Jason (?) Bass, land after his mother's decease.

Children, namely; Stephen, Lewis, Trusling, Darlin, Prudence, Maryann, Tamor, Mordecai, Dempsey, Testina (or Justina), the residue of estate after their mother's death, to be equally divided between them.

Executors: Thomas Hicks and Lewis Anderson.

Witnesses: Robert Hicks, Jr., and Moses Bass.

Will Book 10, page 405:

DEMPSEY BASS of Granville County, N. C.

Will dated Dec. 4, 1827; probated February Court, 1828. Wife Pheraba, "all estate of every description to do as she pleases with at her death."

Executor: Abner Jones.

Witnesses: D. T. Gooch and Edward Jones, Sr.

Will Book 14, page 20:

NATHAN BASS of the County of Granville, N. C.

Will dated Jan. 2, 1835; probated August Court, 1837. Wife Martha, 10 acres of land, including the dwelling house "I live in."



Granville County, N. C. (5)

Will Book 14, page 20 continued:

Warner Tanner(Tinor?) Bass, land.  
Lewis Pettiford, "who married my daughter Dina", 50 acres land.  
Daughter Honore Jones, land.  
Son Jesse, 5 shillings.  
Grandson Lemuel Valentine, 5 shillings.  
Daughter Sally Pettiford, 5 shillings.

Executor: William Bradford.  
Witnesses: D. A. Paschal, Benj. Kittrell, A. H. Walker

Will Book 1, page 439:

LEWIS ANDERSON of Granville County, N. C.  
Will dated Jan. 20, 1783; probated May Court, 1785.  
Eldest Son Shadrach, land and plantation on east side of east fork of Fishing  
Creek, 100 acres.  
Son Lewis, "plantation where I now live."

Remainder of property to be sold by Executors and the money divided between my  
four daughters and granddaughter, daughter of Elisha Tabourn: Tamor Bass,\*  
Mary Bass, Sarah Tyler, and Liddie Anderson.  
Son Lewis to be guardian to his brother Shadrach.

Executors: Thomas Hicks, Robert Hester.  
Witnesses: Robert Hicks, Jr., John Lock, and.....Boyd.

\*Edward Bass, 1800 will Granville Co. names wife, Tamor.

FROM RECORDS AT STATE ARCHIVES, RALEIGH, N. C.

ABSTRACTS OF GRANVILLE COUNTY MARRIAGE BONDS

February 2, 1779--Nathan Bass to marry Sarah Bass. Security, Thomas  
Critchler.  
November 12, 1781--Bright Bass to marry Tabitha Snelling.  
January 3, 1781--Benjamin Bass to marry Milley Pettiford. Surety,  
Reuben Bass.  
December 23, 1788--Hardy Bass to marry Nancy Hanes. Surety, Reuben Bass.  
December 23, 1788--Reuben Bass to marry Polly Hines. Surety, Henry Bass.  
September 9, 1790--Thomas Bass to marry Phanny Parish.  
January 15, 1794--Absalom Bass to marry Patsy Hays. Surety, Benjamin Bass.  
July 7, 1797--Darling Bass to marry Rhoda Anderson.  
December 8, 1798--John Bass to marry Olive Richardson. Surety, Absalom  
Bass.

GRANVILLE COUNTY TAX LIST--1769:

Reuben Bass.....  
Edward Bass.....  
Benjamin Bass.....

- MARRIAGES -

(Data from private sources)

William Bass m. Mary Harris, December 9, 1800

William Bass m. Lucy Howard, March 3, 1836.

John Bass m. Nancy Harris, August 21, 1802

John Bass m. Abigail Solomon, July 13, 1825.

Guilford County, N.C. (1)

GUILFORD COUNTY MARRIAGES

George Bass	-	Fanny Clark	-	30 Mar. 1848
James Bass	-	Sarah Taburn	-	16 Oct. 1851
John Bass	-	Patsy Wadkins	-	2 June 1831
John Bass	-	Susanna Mitchel	-	1 May 1851
Lewis Bass	-	Eliza Bass	-	21 Sept. 1836
Milton Bass	-	Kitty Jones	-	27 Apr. 1852
				- Washington E. Bass, sec.
Washington E. Bass	-	Sarah Jones	-	11 Oct. 1856
				- Milton Bass, sec.
Eliza Bass	-	Lewis Bass	-	21 Sept. 1836
Jane Bass	-	Lewis R. Ingram	-	12 July 1854
Jane Bass	-	Samuel Clark	-	3 Nov. 1840
Mary Bass	-	Milton Boon	-	9 Feb. 1841
Mary Bass	-	Elleck Harris	-	9 Apr. 1842
Selah Bass	-	Samuel Currey	-	19 Aug. 1803

Year	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	June	July	Aug	Sept	Oct	Nov	Dec
1875	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1876	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1877	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1878	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1879	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1880	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1881	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1882	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1883	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1884	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1885	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1886	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1887	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1888	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1889	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1890	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1891	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1892	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1893	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1894	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1895	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1896	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1897	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1898	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1899	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65
1900	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60	65

HALIFAX COUNTY, N. C.

From Edgecombe, 1758

County Seat, Halifax, N. C.

(Martin County created 1774 from Halifax and Tyrell Counties).

FROM RECORDS OF LAND GRANT OFFICE, RALEIGH:

Lord Granville File 0285:

Entered Feb. 22, 1758, extended Feb. 26, 1760--John Bass 590 acres in Edgecombe County (survey of April 1, 1760, gives it to Halifax County), joining William Binum, Thos. Alsobrook. The entry describes it as on the north side of Fishing Creek.

Record Book 14, page 115:

Oct. 10, 1760--John Bass 590 acres in Halifax joining William Binum, John Evans and Thos. Alsobrook.

File Halifax No. 397:

Oct. 27, 1784 (entered April 25, 1780--Resurveyed Dec. 10, 1782--John Bass was granted 210 acres in Halifax County between Fishing Creek and Beech Swamp, joining his old deed for 300 acres in fork of said creek and swamp, according to plat.

FROM RECORDS IN COURT HOUSE:

- DEEDS -

Deed Book 1, page 164:

Aug. 16, 1736--Joseph Lane of Edgecombe Precinct (County) deeds to John Bass of Bertie Precinct, for L20 current money of Virginia, 200 acres of land in Edgecombe on the north side of Fishing Creek and also joining Beech Swamp.

Deed Book 2, page 23:

May 14, 1754--proved May Court, 1754, of Edgecombe County--Alexander McDaniel, for L15, deeds to John Bass, Sr., of Northampton County, N. C., 100 acres of land in Edgecombe County on the south side of Fishing Creek.

Deed Book 2, page 207:

Feb. 19, 1755--proved at February Court, 1755 of Edgecombe County--John Bass, Sr., of Northampton County, N. C., deeds to his son Job Bass 100 acres of land in Edgecombe County on the south side of Fishing Creek. Job to S. C., 1768. (Not mentioned in father's will, 1777.)

Deed Book 3, page 319:

Feb. 20, 1748--proved Feb. Court, 1748, of Edgecombe County--James Drake deeds to Jacob Bass 200 acres of land in Edgecombe County on Tumbling Creek. (This location is in the northwest part of the present Nash County, formed in 1777 from Edgecombe County.)

Deed Book 3, page 521:

Aug. 22, 1750--proved at August Court, 1750, of Edgecombe County--John Bass, Sr., of Northampton County, N. C., deeds to John Bass, Jr., of Edgecombe County, for L40 sterling, "that plantation of mine situate in Edgecombe County between Beech Swamp and Fishing Creek, being the plantation

Deed Book 3, page 521 continued:

whereon the said John Bass, Jr., now lives, and 500 acres of land, 200 acres of said land granted to Joseph Lane by a patent dated 14 Aug., 1728, the other 300 acres granted to John Bass, Sr., by patent dated 25 July 1743.<sup>n</sup> (Beech Swamp is in southern Halifax.)

Deed Book 6, page 42:

Oct. 30, 1743--proved August Court, 1756, of Edgecombe County--Lord Granville deeds to Abraham Bass of Edgecombe County 125 acres of land in the Parish and County of Edgecombe on the west branch of Tumlin Run.

Deed Book 8, page 168:

Sept. 16, 1762--September Court, 1762--John Bass of Halifax County deeds to Richard Merritt, for L15 proclamation money, 455 acres of land in Halifax County on Cow Hall Swamp.

Deed Book 8, page 264:

Sept. 17, 1762--proved at April Court of Halifax, 1763--John Bass of Halifax County deeds to Lewis Sturdivant, for L12 10s, 250 acres on east side of Cow Hall Swamp.

Deed Book 9, page 64:

Dec. 10, 1760--proved Oct. Ct., 1764--Lord Granville deeds to John Bass of Halifax County, planter, 590 acres of land in the Parish of Edgecombe, Halifax County, joining William Binum (Bynum), John Ewing and Thomas Allsbrook.

Deed Book 9, page 65:

Dec. 11, 1760--proved Oct. Court, 1764--Lord Granville deeds to John Bass of Halifax County, 410 acres of land in the Parish of Edgecombe and Halifax County, joining Jacob O'Daniel and John Young.

Deed Book 9, page 174:

Jan. 15, 1765--proved April Court, 1765--John Yates deeds to John Bass of Halifax County, for L25 current money, 80 acres of land in Halifax County.

Deed Book 10, page 516:

Nov. 19, 1769--proved November Court, 1769--James Perry of Halifax County deeds to John Bass of same county, for L16 current money of Virginia, 100 acres of land in Halifax County on the north side of Beech Swamp.

Deed Book 11, page 274:

Jan. 24, 1771--proved Feb. Court, 1771--Benjamin Whitehead of Halifax County to John Bass of same county, for L100 proclamation money, 249 acres of land in Halifax County.

Deed Book 12, page 32:

June 29, 1771--proved August Court, 1771--John Bass of Halifax County deeds to Philip Perry of same county, for L20 current money of Virginia, 100 acres in Halifax County on north side of Beech Swamp.

Halifax County, N. C. (3)

Deed Book 14, page 604:

March 1, 1780--State grant to John Bass for 214 acres in Halifax County joining his own land.

Deed Book 14, page 605:

March 1, 1780--State grant to John Bass for 16 acres in Halifax County joining his own land and on both sides of Fishing Creek.

Deed Book 14, page 606:

Oct. 20, 1782--State grant to John Bass for 30 acres in Halifax County joining his own land.

Deed Book 16, page 3:

Oct. 27, 1784--State grant to John Bass for 210 acres in Halifax County on Beech Swamp and Fishing Creek, joining Cotton and Merritt.

Deed Book 16, page 484:

Dec. 10, 1787--proved Feb. Court, 1788--Jacob Bass of Franklin County deeds to Thomas Lowry of Halifax County, for £300 specie, 311 acres of land, which is two tracts, granted to John Bass Oct. 24, 1784, and March 1, 1780, joining Merritt Spear, Thomas Lowry, it being two tracts of land left by will to the said Jacob Bass by his brother, John Bass.

Deed Book 17, page 167:

Nov. 6, 1789--proved Feb. Court, 1790--Jacob Bass of Franklin County, N. C., to Solomon Bass of Halifax County, N. C., for £300 current money, 249 acres in one tract and another tract, the whole 400 acres joining Merritt, Cow Haul Swamp.

Deed Book 17, page 218:

Jan. 20, 1789--proved Aug. Court, 1790--Jacob Bass to Jesse Haynie, for £30, deed for 77 acres in Halifax County, part of a tract granted to John Bass on Cow Haul and joining Thomas Bradley, Thomas Young and others.

Witnesses: Thos. Lowry, James Merritt and Nathan Spears.

Deed Book 17, page 272:

Jan. 3, 1791--proved Feb. Court, 1791--Solomon Bass and Elizabeth, his wife, of Halifax County, deed to Nathan Spier of same county, for £8, currency of North Carolina, 20 acres of land lying on the borders of Beech Swamp.

Deed Book 18, page 460:

April 22, 1799--proved May Court, 1799--John Richardson to Benja. Bass of Halifax County, for \$250, deed for 119 acres on both sides of Falling Creek in Halifax County.

Deed Book 18, page 592:

March 19, 1800--proved May Court, 1800--Ephraim Merritt deeds to Isaac Bass of Halifax County, for £215, 214 acres of land in Halifax County, the survey beginning on west side of Cow Hall Swamp, Solomon Bass's corner, and calls also for Steep Hill Branch.

Deed Book 18, page 396:

Feb. 16, 1789--proved February Court, 1799--Ephraim Merritt of Halifax County deeds to Solomon Bass of same county, for £4, 6 acres in Halifax County joining Steep Hill Branch.

Halifax County, N. C. (4)

Deed Book 18, page 591:

March 11, 1800--proved May Court, 1800--Ephraim Merritt of Halifax County to Solomon Bass of same county, for L30 specie, deed for 30 acres in Halifax County on Steep Hill Branch and joining Solomon Bass's land.

Deed Book 18, page 912:

Nov. 27, 1801--proved May Court, 1802--Catey Bass of Halifax County deeds to John Richardson of same county, for L17 current money, "to her in hand paid," deeds all her part of the lands of her father, Benjamin Bass.

Deed Book 19, page 247:

July 30, 1803--proved Feb. Court, 1804--Solomon Bass of Halifax County to James Glisson, for \$125, deeds 62 acres in Halifax County on Cow Hall Swamp.

Deed Book 19, page 268:

Feb. 8, 1804--proved Feb. Ct., 1804--Catey Bass to John Richardson, both of Halifax County, for \$32, deeds 17 acres in Halifax County.

Deed Book 19, page 488:

Feb. 19, 1805--proved Feb. Court, 1805--Dorothy Williamson of Halifax County to Samuel Bass of same county, for L52 North Carolina currency, 40 acres, all the right of Dorothy Williamson in said land.

Deed Book 20, page 28:

March 19, 1805--proved May Court, 1805--Isaac Bass of Halifax County to Robert Cochran, for \$214, deeds 101 acres on Cow Hall Swamp.

Deed Book 20, page 148:

March 7, 1805--proved Nov. Ct., 1805--Solomon Bass of Halifax County to Abednego Rutland of Northampton County, for L770 current money of North Carolina, 450 acres of land in Halifax County.

Deed Book 20, page 509:

Aug. 21, 1799--proved Feb. Ct., 1807--Philip Adams of Halifax County to Maclin Bass of Sussex County, Va., for \$1,000, deeds 352 acres in Halifax County, N. C.

Deed Book 21, page 161:

Feb. 28, 1806--proved Feb. Court, 1808--Robert Cochran to Isaac Bass of Halifax County, for L100, deeds 101 acres in Halifax County on Cowhall Swamp.

Deed Book 22, page 14:

May 20, 1811--proved May Court, 1811--Simon Bass and Margaret, his wife, of Halifax County, N. C., to Francis Drake of same county, for \$174, deeds 58 acres in Halifax County.

- WILLS -

Will Book 3, page 116:

JOHN BASS of Halifax County, N. C.

Will dated Oct. 4, 1786; proved November Court, 1786.

Wife Ann Bass, during her widowhood, "the land and plantation where I now live," certain negroes, furniture and livestock, and directs that his executors "sell all



Halifax County, N. C., (5)

Will Book 3, page 116, continued:

my estate that I do not give away and equally divide among my brothers and sisters."

Brother Isaac Bass, "land where I live after my wife's marriage."

Brother Jacob Bass, "land on the west side of Beech Swamp."

Rest of estate to be equally divided among all my brothers and sisters."

Executrix: Wife, Ann Bass, and Executor: neighbor, Robert Cotton.

Witnesses: William Cotton, David Kauffman, and Jesse Rives.

Will Book 3, page 309:

WILLIAM RICHARDSON of Halifax County, N. C., will not dated; proved August, 1798.

Son, Elijah Richardson to have home plantation six years, and after that to my son Matthew Richardson.

Son, Henry Richardson, 100 acres of land, house, plantation, with mill.

Daughter, MOURNING BASS, 10 acres of land in the fork of the branch.

Sons, William, Elijah, and Matthew Richardson, 190 acres of land divided among them.

Daughters Mourning, Harty, Olive, Winney, and Christian mentioned.

Executors: Sons Henry and William Richardson.

Witnesses: William Wood and David Marshall.

Will Book 3, page 624:

DENNIS BASS of Northampton County, N. C. - Will dated 13 Oct. 1812, proved August Court of Halifax, 1818.

Wife, - not mentioned by name, - furniture and money from sale of lands.

Son, William P. Bass, \$50.00.

Grandson, Benjamin D. Bass.

Granddaughter, Mary H. Bass.

Executor: Friend, Doctor Isaac Edwards.

Witnesses: J. Brownlow and William Dancy.

Will Book 4, page 9, - Will dated 4 June 1825, proved November Court, 1825.

ISAAC BASS of Halifax County, N. C.

To son John Bass, 387 acres in Halifax County, at foot of Merritt's Bridge on Beech Swamp and also on Fishing Creek, and 100 acres "on which stands my dwelling house."

Wife mentioned, but not by name.

To son Turner Bass, 387 acres of land adjoining that given to John Bass, above.

Daughters Luscinda and Emily mentioned.

Executor: Son John Bass. Witnesses: R. I. Pittman and Lewis B. K. Dickin.

Will Book 4, page 15:

SIMEON BASS, will dated 17 Sept. 1825; proved November Court, 1825.

To wife MARGARET BASS, all property during lifetime; then to be divided among my children: Benjamin, Maddeson, Mary Jane, James Lawrence, Sarah Eliza, Francis John, and Margaret Pugh Bass.

Executors: Friends, James Turner and William Whitfield. Witnesses R. Perkins and R. L. Marshall.

BASS HEIRS TO ESTATES OF OTHER FAMILIES:

1847, Ann Bass, d. of Turner Bass, legacy from T. Whitehead.

1824, Patsy Bass, legacy from Ann Hawkins.

1821, Frances Bass, " " Frances Pearce.

1807, Milly Bass, " " Solomon Turner. - Rebecca Bass from Temperance Mabry.

## - MARRIAGES -

	1789,	- William Bass	to	Rachel King. (Private record)
22 December	1817,	- Mariah Bass	to	John Willis. Augustan Willis, Sec.
20 May	1818,	- Jesse Bass	to	Frances Pierce. Thos. Curlin, "
* 16 February	1820,	- Gideon Bass	to	Emily Bass. R. J. Pittman, "
11 September	1832,	- B. W. Bass	to	Frances Weldon. Gideon Allen, "
8 December	1834,	- Sarah Bass	to	Willie Branch.
	1834,	- William Bass	to	Sarah Talbott (Private record)
1 August	1848,	- Emelina Bass	to	Benj. W. Knight. John H. Knight, "
7 May	1850,	- James L. Bass	to	Mary E. Britt. J. F. Simmons, "
19 February	1851,	- Frances Bass	to	Henry Sherrod. Etheldred Bryan, "
23 December	1852,	- William H. Bass	to	Mary V. Pierce. Wm. H. Wiggins, "
2 July	1854,	- Margaret E. Bass	to	James J. Gay. E. P. Powell, "
1 June	1854,	- G. M. T. Bass	to	Eliza G. Badger. Wm. E. Madra, "
29 June	1858,	- Susan M. Bass	to	Henry L. Shearin. David Parker, "
24 January	1859,	- Sterling P. Bass	to	Caroline V. Inman. James M. Bass, "
16 April	1866,	- Rebecca Jane Bass	to	Simon J. Bradley.
18 December	1856,	- James C. Bass	to	Virginia E. Savage. John H. Speed, "
* 7 April	1828,	- Lucinda Bass	to	Blake T. Sessums. Eugene Burros, "
20 November	1818	- Maclin Bass	to	Sarah Judkins (Jenkins?) - <u>not verified.</u> - by A.D.B.

INTERESTING BILL OF SALE - Deed Book 17, page 213, - Halifax County, N. C. -

Dated 14 June 1790:

SAMUEL BASS of Northampton County to son Samuel Bass, "one slave in possession of Burgess Bass, which negro I lent to my son BURRELL BASS some years ago."

## RANDOM NOTES FROM CENSUS SCHEDULES:

Turner and John Bass, each 20-30 years of age, 1830, Halifax County.

Simeon Bass (1820) - 2 males 0-10; 1 m. 18-26; 3 over 45. 1 fem. 0-10, 1, 16-26.  
1 slave.

Mary Bass, - 1 female 16-26; one over 45. - 3 slaves.

Isaac Bass, - 2 males 0-10; one over 45. 1 fem. 0-10; 1, 26-45; 1 over 45.

JOHNSTON COUNTY, N. C.

from Craven, 1746

County Seat: Smithfield, N. C.

Counties created: Orange, 1753, (from Johnston Bladen and Granville); Dobbs, 1758; Wake, 1770 (from Johnston, Cumberland and Orange); Wilson, 1855, (from Johnston, Edgecombe, Nash, and Wayne).

FROM RECORDS OF LAND GRANT OFFICE, RALEIGH, N. C.

Bk. 5, page 353--Andrew Bass. 30 acres in Johnston Co. South side of Falling Creek. June 7th, 1737.

File Johnston County No. 220:

June 7, 1739--Andrew Bass was granted 630 acres on the south side of Neuse River and east prong of Falling Creek. (Record Book 5, page 353)

FROM COLONIAL RECORDS, RALEIGH, N. C.

Vol. 4, page 892, Council at Newbern, Oct, 3, 1748. Land grants to Andrew Bass, 400 acres Johnston.

Vol. 4, page 1242. Council at Newbern, April 1, 1751. Andrew Bass petition for land grant for 300 acres in Johnston.

NOTE\*\*

The division of Johnston County is confusing. Created from Craven County in 1746, it originally extended from about the present city of Kinston northwest to the Virginia line. The portion south of the mouth of Mill Creek was erected into Dobbs County in 1759. Dobbs was subdivided into Wayne and Dobbs in 1779. In 1791 Dobbs County was abolished to form Lenoir and Glasgow ----- the latter in 1799 was changed to Greene County. The burning of the Court House at Kinston about 1880 destroyed the ancient records of Johnston 1746 to 1759; Dobbs from 1759 to 1791. Some indices were saved, however. The following are the Bass references from these sources:

BASS DEEDS

Johnston Co., Book I - 1746-1750

P. 143 - Richard Bass to Robert Raiford

P. 235 - Andrew Bass from John Rice

Johnston Co., Book II - c1750-c1754

P. 290 - Andrew Bass to John Carraway

P. 338 - Andrew Bass from James Oates

P. 409 - Edward Bass from Richard Barfield

Johnston Co., Book IV - c1756-c1757

P. 72 - Andrew Bass from William Teague

JOHNSTON COUNTY, N. C. (2)

Johnston Co., and Dobbs Co., Book V = c1758-c1761  
(Johnston) P. 45 = Andrew Bass from William Teague  
P. 72 = Andrew Bass to Edward Goldsberry  
P. 332 = Richard Bass to John Raiford  
P. 309 = Andrew Bass from William Teague  
P. 370 = Andrew Bass from John Lawson  
(Dobbs) P. 607 = Richard Bass from Andrew Bass  
P. 638 = Andrew Bass to William Reaves

Dobbs Co., Book VI = cSept. 1761-Dec. 1764  
Page 226 = Andrew Bass to George Jernigan  
491 = Wright Bass from John Barries(?)  
505 = Richard Bass from John Carraway

Dobbs Co., Book VII = cJan. 1765-cDec. 1768  
Page 66 = Andrew Bass to Thomas Musgrove  
103 = Edward Bass from Andrew Bass  
139 = Andrew Bass, Jr. from Andrew Bass  
176 = Andrew Bass from Andrew Bass  
177 = Richard Bass from Andrew Bass  
105 = Andrew Bass, Sr. from Luke Whitfield  
298 = Wright Bass to James Canon  
335 = Andrew Bass, Jr. to David Jernigan  
371 = Andrew Bass, Jr. to William Bryant  
437 = Wright Bass from James Hall  
466 = Thomas Bass to Arthur Bryant  
494 = Matthew Bass from Jesse Whitfield  
505 = Matthew Bass & wife to John Weaver  
512 = Matthew Bass & wife to John Weaver  
517 = Matthew Bass & wife to John Weaver  
520 = Matthew Bass & wife to John Weaver

Dobbs Co., Book VIII = cJan. 1769-c1771  
Page 30 = Andrew Bass to Samuel Harrell  
105 = Andrew Bass from Andrew Bass  
154 = Andrew Bass, Jr. from Arthur Fort  
155 = Andrew Bass, Sr. from Arthur Fort  
240 = Andrew Bass, Jr. from Ignatius Flowers  
241 = Andrew Bass, Jr. from William Reaves  
247 = Andrew Bass, Jr. to William Reaves

Dobbs Co., Book IX = c1771-c1774  
Page 26 = Richard Bass to William Bryan  
332 = Andrew Bass from Richard Blackledge  
238 = Andrew Bass from Joseph Slocumb & wife

Dobbs Co., Book X = c1774-c1776  
Page 458 = Andrew Bass from Richard Bass

Dobbs Co., Book XI = c1776-c1779 (WAYNE CO. formed last of 1779)  
Page 110 = Thomas Bass from William Flowers  
311 = Edward Bass from James Miles  
490 = Richard Bass from William Westbrook

JOHNSTON COUNTY, N. C. (3)

NO BASS DATA in Books XII through XXI - c1779 to c1805

Lenoir Co., Book XXII - c1806-1807 NOTE: Deed Book XXII contained many deeds and grants whose recording had been delayed as much as 30 years. It is rather obvious that all the Bass deeds in Book XXII were dated before 1779, when Wayne Co. was formed. There was no further Bass data in books XXIII through XXXV, which carries it up to near the middle 1800's. Books XXXVI through XLIX had no Bass grantees at all.

Page. 172 - Andrew Bass from John C. Slocumb  
348 - Andrew Bass, Jr. from George Jurnigan  
350 - Andrew Bass, Sr. from James Oates  
376 - Andrew Bass, Jr. from Andrew Bass, Sr.  
435 - Thomas Bass from Lord Granville (A land Grant)  
442 - Wright Bass from Arthur Bass

From records in Court House.

D E E D S

Deed Book H2, page 105:

Jan. 5, 1814 (proved February Court, 1814)--David Evans of Johnston County deeds to Andrew Bass, for \$500, 175 acres in Johnston County, "beginning at a blazed pine... in the head of a small dreaan, thence down said dreaan to a blackgum on the south side of the run of Great Branch, thence up the various courses of said branch to a red oak on the north side of said branch, thence along Edwin Godwin's line south to Isaac Gerald's line corner," and also joins John Gerald's line; and also 50 acres on Burnt Stocking Swamp, the whole 225 acres.

Deed Book K2, page 37:

Feb. 24, 1819 (proved Feb. Court, 1819)--Micajah Wilkinson and Matilda Wilkinson, his wife, deed to "Andrew Bass of Johnston," for \$230, land descended to Matilda from her father, Isaac Gerald's will.

Deed Book L-2, page 379:

March 5, 1822 (proved May Court, 1822)--Andrew (x) Bass of Johnston County to John Rose, Sr., of Johnston County, for \$750, deeds 365 acres on the west side of Little River on north side of a run of Great Branch, and 63 acres on Burnt Stocking Swamp; also 60 acres on both sides of Little Creek--in all, 488 acres.

Deed Book N2, page 35:

May 25, 1825 (proved May Court, 1825)--Andrew Bass to Jacob Stevens, for \$700, deeds 224 acres in Johnston County on the south side of Little River.

(NOTE:- This Little River is a tributary of the Neuse River, entering the latter, from the northwest, at a point just west of the present city limits of Goldsboro, N. C. A N. C. map of 1808 shows "Basses Ferry" at this point.)

JOHNSTON COUNTY, N. C. (4)

Deed Book O2, page 246:

Dec. 21, 1826 (proved Feb. Court, 1829)--Andrew (x) Bass of Johnston County, for \$17.50, deeds William Wall, Sr., 14 acres on the south side of Buffalo Swamp, in Johnston County.

Deed Book N2, page 186:

May 23, 1826 (proved May Court, 1826)--R. H. Heime to Andrew Bass, for \$1,000, 989 acres and 35 acres in Johnston County.

Deed Book P2, page 48:

May 11, 1830 (proved August, 1830)--Andrew (x) Bass of Johnston County deeds to Henry M. Stevens, for \$400, a grist and saw mill and cotton gin in Johnston County across Buffalo Swamp with one acre of land on each side of said swamp and the pond of said mill up to the high water mark.

Witnesses: Willie Gerald, Jno. Gerald.

M A R R I A G E S

William A. Bass	Aug 25, 1835	Chilly Ingram
Matthew Bass	Bond Sept 3, 1836	Sally Ward
Katy Bass	Bond May 24, 1803	William Harrell
Sally Bass	Bond Jan 23, 1836	George Jernigan
Sally Bass	Aug 26, 1866,	Benjamin Lynch
John W. Bass	Mar 17, 1859	Patience Ann Deans
Betsey Bass	Bond April 23, 1807	Henry Stevens

NOTE\*\*

John Bass was listed in the 1790 Census of Johnston County. No Basses were there in 1800, John Bass having moved to Cumberland County to be near his brothers Herman and Rice Bass. These were sons of Andrew Bass, deceased, of Duplin County.

---

JONES COUNTY (from Craven 1778), NORTH CAROLINA

Henry Bass married Elizabeth Harrison, August 23rd, 1787,  
Caswell, Jones County, N.C.

NASH COUNTY, N. C.

From Edgecombe 1777

County Seat - Nashville ----- Counties Created: Wilson (from Nash, Edgecombe, Johnston, Wayne) (1855).

From records and papers in the Land Grant Office, Raleigh, N. C. (c.f. Edgecombe)

File NASH COUNTY No. 116:

Nov. 10, 1779 (entered Feb. 22, 1779)--John Bass granted 640 acres in Nash County on Pigbasket Creek, joining Isaac Hilliard, Abraham Bass. Surveyed April 12, 1779, and SION BASS was one of the chainbearers.

File NASH COUNTY No. 191:

Oct. 2(?), 1782 (entered March 8, 1780)--Surveyed Oct. 3, 1780--Sion Bass granted 458 acres in Nash County on the waters of Pigbasket Creek, joining his own line, Peter Hedgepeth, Abraham Bass, John Bass, John Turner, and Sampson Powell. (Book 46, page 13.)

DEEDS

Book 1, page 120:

Jan. 25, 1780--proved April Court, 1780--Isaac Bass of Nash County deeds to Jethro Bass, for L5, 200 acres of land on Ready Branch.

Book 1, page 121:

Jan. 20, 1779--proved April Court, 1780--Abraham Bass of Nash County ~~deeds~~ deeds to Sion Bass of same county, for L10, 120 acres of land in Nash County on Tumbling Run, conveyed to Abraham Bass by James West of Edgecombe County.

Book 1, page 123:

March 29, 1780--James Briant Deeds to Isaac Bass, for L1,000, current money of N. C., 225 acres of land on the north side of Peachtree Creek.

Book 1, page 124:

Dec. 30, 1779--proved April Court, 1780--William Hill of Chatham County, N. C., deeds to Abraham Bass, for L10, 300 acres in Nash County, joining William Hill.

Book 1, page 149:

March 15, 1754--proved Feb. Court, 1780--Sion Bass of Nash County deeds to John Gay, for L25 current money, of Va., 100 acres in Nash County.

Book 1, page 189:

Feb. 26, 1781--proved April Court, 1782--Abraham Bass and Mary, his wife, of Nash County, for L500, deed to Stephen Webb 100 acres in Nash County. The money was Virginia currency.

Witnesses: John Gay, James Richardson, Sion Bass.

Book 1, page 247:

July 21, 1780--proved April Court, 1783--John and Charity Bass of Nash County, for L10, deed to Wm. Bridgers 320 acres in Nash County on the south side of Swift Creek.

Book 1, page 257:

June 8, 1780--John and Charity Bass deed to George Massingill, for L10, proc. money, 200 acres in Nash County.

Nash County, N. C. (2)

Book 1, page 280:

Feb. 22, 1783--Sion Bass of Nash County to Walker Massengill, for L20, 100 acres in Nash County.

Book 1, page 308:

Oct. 6, 1783--Isaac Bass and Ann, his wife, of Nash County, for L60, deeds 350 acres in Nash County on Crabtree Creek.

Book 1, page 375:

Feb. 5, 1787--August Court, 1787--Sion Bass, for L50, deeds to Stephen Webb 140 acres on the south side of Tarboro Road.

Book 1, page 398:

Oct. 20, 1787--proved Feb. Court, 1788--John Petty Cobb of Nash County, for L160, deeds to Isaac Bass 200 acres in Nash County.

Book 3, page 34:

Oct. 5, 1782--State grant to Isaac Bass for 169 acres in Nash County on waters of Peachtree Creek, joining his own corner, Charles Brown and James Bryant.

Book 3, page 35:

Oct 25, 1782--State grant to Sion Bass for 450 acres in Nash County on the waters of Pigbasket Creek, joining Sampson Lowell, John Bass and John Turner.

Book 3, page 174:

Nov. 10, 1779--State grant to Sion Bass for 640 acres in Nash County on Back Swamp.

Book 3, page 202:

Nov. 10, 1779--State grant to John Bass for 640 acres in Nash County on Pigbasket Creek.

Book 3, page 266:

Nov. 10, 1779--State grant to John Bass for 640 acres in Nash County on Pigbasket Creek, joining Isaac Hilliard.

Book 3, page 436:

March 15, 1786--proved August Court, 1786--Charles Brown to Jethro Bass, for L50, 300 acres on north side of Little Peachtree Creek and joining Isaac Bass et al.

Book 4, page 15:

Feb. 11, 1789--proved Feb. Court, 1790--Sam Westray of Nash County deeds to Isaac Bass 25 acres in Nash County.

Book 4, page 16:

Feb. 11, 1789--proved Feb. Court, 1790--Sam Westray, Sheriff, of Nash County, to Jesse Bass of Nash County three tracts of land in Nash County, one on north side of Peachtree Creek containing 160 acres, joining Isaac Bass, another tract of 40 acres on same creek, and the other tract of 10 acres.

Book 4, page 142:

May 14, 1792--proved May Court, 1792--Isaac Bass of Nash County deeds to John Bass of same county, for L75, specie, two tracts of land in Nash County on south side of Peachtree Creek, 225 acres, and 150 acres, part of tract granted Isaac Bass by Granville in 1772.



Nash County, N. C. (3)

Book 4, page 238:

Aug. 28, 1790--proved Feb. Court, 1794--Isaac Bass of Nash County deeds Isaac Rojers 150 acres in Nash County on Turkey Branch.

A witness is Augustine Bass.

Book 5, page 200:

July 23, 1810--November Court, 1810--Hardy Hurst and Nancy, his wife, of Lincoln County, Tenn., Jordan Bass and Bethania, his wife, of Wilson County, Tenn., deed to William Robins of Nash County, N. C., for L100 current money of Virginia, 62 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres in Nash County, N. C., joining John Bass and Josiah Gay.

Book 5, page 240:

March 23, 1809--May Court, 1811--Alden Bass of Nash County deeds to Redick Massingale of Nash County 132 acres in Nash County.

Book 5, page 296:

Feb. 6, 1812--proved Feb. Court, 1812--Kitchen Bass of Williamson County, Tenn., deeds to Walker Massingill, Jr., of Nash County, 132 acres in Nash County.

Book 9, page 13:

Feb. 6, 1813--proved May Court, 1813--Joseph Hopkins of Nash County of one part and George Boddie, Jesse Bass and Wm. Wheless of Nash County of the other part: Witnesseth that for the consideration of promoting the Gospel and for the purpose of building a Baptist meeting house by the said George Boddie, Jesse Bass, William Wheless,...the said Joseph Hopkins hath given...one acre of land.

## WILLS

Nash County, N. C. Wills at the North Carolina State Department of Archives and History, Raleigh.

Nash County Will (c.R. 69.016), Folio 46:

ABRAHAM PASS of Nash County, N. C.

Will dated June 17, 1803; proved August Court, 1805.

Ann Rose, wife of Thomas, L10 current money.

Ann Moore, wife of Callum (?) Moore, L10 current money.

Charity Rogers, daughter of Robert Rogers, dec'd, L10, current money.

Mourning Rogers, daughter of Robert Rogers, dec'd, L10, current money.

Zana Rogers, daughter of Robert Rogers, dec'd, L10 current money.

Grandson Jordan Bass, 1 still.

Thomas Hamilton, one negro woman, ....one blue chest.

Daughter Elizabeth Bridgers.

Other property to be divided "between Elizabeth Bridgers and Sion Bass, heirs, and John Bass heirs in the following manner, to wit, the one-half of the whole sweeping legacy to Elizabeth Bridgers."

"The other half to be divided in the following manner between Jordan Bass, Polly Parker, Quinne Bass, Allin Bass, Kinchen Bass, John Bass, and Mourning Floyd.

"Ted Floyd, husband of Mourning Floyd," mentioned.

Executors: William Bridgers, Jesse Bass, George Boddie.

Witnesses: D. Sills, Lucy Boddie.

Ct. Minutes Nash Co. 1798 Aug. Ct.--Abraham Bass appointed guardian to Aulden & Ketchen Bass, orphans of Sion Bass.

Feb. 1799--Geo. Boddie guardian to Ketchen, John, Alden, & Quinsy Bass, orphans of Sion Bass--ink accts.

Nash County, N. C. (4)

These four were sons of Sion Bass)

Jordan Bass was son of Sion Bass ) 5 children

This leaves Polly Parker and Mourning Floyd as children of John Bass.

ISSAAC BASS of Nash County, N. C. (Nash County Wills, page 47:)

Will dated Dec. 27, 1800; proved Feb. Court, 1801.

Wife Nancy, 4 negroes, livestock, furniture.

Son Jethro, 150 acres of land joining Charles Brown, Great Peachtree Creek, Whitehead's line, and his own line, two negroes after his mother's death.

Grandson Isaac Bass, son of my son Jesse Bass, two negroes, bed and furniture.

Son Isaac Bass, "all my Beech Swamp land" and one negro.

Son John Bass, one negro after his mother's death.

Son Augustin Bass, "all the remainder of my lands and plantation after his mother's death," and two negroes.

Grandson John Davenport-a negro.

Daughter Nise Rogers, L17 Va. Curccy.

Daughter Crise Laurence, one negro girl and L17 Va. Money.

Executors: Sons Jethro and Jesse.

Witnesses: William Richardson, John Richardson, George Richardson.

Nash County Wills, page 49:

JESSE BASS of Nash County, N. C.

Will dated May 6, 1822; proved May Court, 1822.

Wife Frances Bass.

Daughter Frances Bass.

Sons Coffield, Counsel, Goodman, Sion, Jordan, Gideon Bass.

Daughter Penelopy Wilhight.

Sons Edwin, Isaac, Jesse, Edmon Bass

Daughters Elizabeth and Leuzany Bass.

Friend Mourning Sikes.

Executor: Richard Holland.

Witnesses: Little B. White, J. J. Bowden, Elizabeth White.

N.B., c.f. Supreme Court Equity case following wills.

Nash County Wills, page 51:

NANCY (ANN) BASS of Nash County, N. C.

Will dated May 22, 1811; proved February Court, 1812.

Legatees: Daughter Levicey Lawrence, Grandson John Devenport, Daughter Dinisa Rogers.

Executor: William Boddie.

Witnesses: William Boddie, William Woodruff.

MILDRED BASS of Nash County, N. C.

Will dated March 23, 1843; proved February Court, 1845.

EQUITY CASES IN SUPREME COURT OF NORTH CAROLINA. JUNE TERM 1831 - 34.

By Thomas P. Devereux - reporter - Vol. II (1855), page 292. William Hunt vs EDWIN BASS et al.

The plaintiff, having been appointed administrator of COFFIELD BASS, a half-brother of defendants EDWIN AND GIDEON BASS, whose mother he had married, had given the defendant GIDEON and Matthew Sykes, also a defendant, as his sureties; that he had received of the assets of his intestate about \$800. Soon after his marriage he discovered that his wife had, by a settlement made before it took place but without his knowledge conveyed three negroes to her children

Nash County, N. C. (5)

by her first husband, of which the intestate was one. The plaintiff filed bill to set aside that settlement and by advice of his counsel had his letters of administration revoked and one Hammonds appointed administrator. The next of kin of the intestate were his brothers and sister of the whole and half-blood, among the latter of which were the defendants EDWIN AND GIDEON BASS. Before letters were revoked he had made payments which reduced the amount due to the next of kin. At February Term 1828 of Nash County Court, the plaintiff came to the Courthouse, where he got very much intoxicated and lost large sums of money at cards. Defendants Sykes and GIDEON BASS, hearing this, demanded counter-security, including the three slaves in dispute between him and next of kin of Coffield Bass, to the defendant EDWIN in trust to indemnify him. A sale was advertised March 15th following, at plaintiff's house, but was not known to either the plaintiff or Sykes until within a few days of the time. Plaintiff requested the sale be postponed and was refused. He asked that his administration account might be settled in order to prevent selling for an amount exceeding the balance and was refused. Sale proceeded and two negroes that cost plaintiff \$800 were sold to EDMUND and ISAAC BASS, brothers of EDWIN and GIDEON, for \$477. After this plaintiff told trustee that the amount raised was sufficient to pay the balance due by him to next of kin of COFFIELD BASS and begged that any further sale be postponed until he could settle with Hammonds who was present - this was refused. The slaves were sold at 1/10 their value and purchased by one Moore, with whom the Basses quarreled for bedding and who, in a \_\_\_\_\_, transferred title to EDWIN BASS. All negroes purchased held jointly by EDWIN and GIDEON and such others of the next of kin as chose to claim an interest in them, rather than receive their share of the surplus in money. Prayed that sale be made void. For plaintiff - a settlement.

By deed on Sept. 24, 1823 Frances Bass conveyed to her children Frances and Coffield Bass in consideration of love and affection all of her property and goods of every description including 3 negroes, cattle, hogs, sheep, etc. The indenture was witnessed by Isaac Bass.

#### MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS OF NASH COUNTY, N. C. OF GENEALOGICAL VALUE

##### PROBATE RECORDS

Rec. Bk, 5 Page 200 - 1805-1813 - Jordan and Bethema Bass sold land in Nash County, N.C. on 23rd day of July 1810, along with Hardy Hunt and his wife Nancy, all of Wilson County, Tenn.

Rec. Bk. 5, page 320 - On Oct. 31, 1811 Bethany Bass, wife of Jordan Bass of Lincoln County, Tenn. appeared before Justice in Lincoln County to attest above sale of land.

Rec. Bk. 8, page 155 - 1805-1809 - on Dec. 22, 1806 Jordan Bass of Nash County, N. C. Sold for \$1500 to Daniel B. Potter land in Nash County. Feb. Ct. 1807.

Rec. Bk.8, pg. 163 - 11th day of Feb. 1807, County of Nash - Jordan Bass reserved certain rights on land until his mother's death but sold  $\frac{1}{2}$  of property to Daniel B. Potter of Nash Co. This land was on Pig Basket Creek.

Records - Vol. 10 1818-23 (Part of index missing - did not check page by page)  
On April 23, 1822 in Nash Co. Jesse Bass, Sr. sold to Gideon Bass certain lands.

On Sept. 5, 1822 inventory of Jesse Bass.

Nash County, N. C. (6)

Rec. Bk. 11 - 1823-27 - On Sept. 24, 1823 -page 33 - Widow Frances Bass (widow of Jesse Bass, Sr. (Nov. term 1823) sold land adjoining Jordan's, Sions, et al to pay Collum Moore, Adm. Gideon Bass was security; Wit. by Giddy Bass and Elizabeth Bass - signed by Frances Bass and Isaac Bass.

Records - Vol. 12 1827-29, page 191 - Jesse Bass of Pickens County, Ala. gave a note to Gideon, Edwin and Isaac Bass. Instrument also provided that if he died his property should be divided between his brothers Edmon, Jordan and Sion Bass. Wit. by Council R. Bass on Sept. 25, 1826.

Feb. Term 1833 - Inventory of Sion Bass, Inv. taken on 8 Dec. 1832.

Record Book 14, page 274

Nash County - February Session 1809

"the undersigned commissioners met to survey and divide the land which John Gay died seized and possessed of between the heirs of said decendant according to the following plans:

No. 1 allotted to Bethany Bass (Including the houses) containing thirty three and a half acres according to the plan.

No. 2 - Elias Gay

No. 3 - Josiah Gay

No. 4 - Mills Gay (N.B. - Deed Book 11, p. 164, shows Mills Bay of Wilson County, Tenn., 11 May 1824)

No. 5 - Jordan Gay

No. 6 Elizabeth Gay

No. 7 Willis Gay

No. 8 James Gay

No. 9 John Gay

No. 10 - Mourning Gay

No. 11 - Nancy Hunt, containing thirty three and a half acres according to the above plan.

No. 1 allotted to Betheny Bass 33-1/2 acres valued at \$250

No. 11 allotted to Nancy Hunt 33-1/2 acres valued to \$24.75

Given under our hands and seals the 3rd day of May 1809

George Boddie

Nathan Whitehead

Wm. Wheless

Rec. Bk. 16, pg. 228 - 1836-1840 - On Sept. 24, 1835 Isaac R. Bass & Nat. M. Taylor, lawful agent for Goodman R. Bass, both of County of Madison, State of Mississippi of the one part and David Bunting of Nash Co., N. C. Sold property belonging to estate of Sion Bass, adjoining lands of Thomas Savage, Gideon Bass and others. Signed: I.R. Bass and Nat. M. Taylor for Goodman R. Bass. Wit. by Thos. Savage and G. Bass (Feb. term 1837).

Will of William Bridgers of Nash County shows wife to be Elizabeth. Sons John, Henry, & Sam. Daughter Penny Drake - another son Micajah. "also desire that my property arising from the will of Abraham Bass be sold" - Sept. 22, 1804 proven Nov. Court 1805.

#### DEEDS

Bk. 7, page 163: This indenture made this 14th day of Nov. 1803 between William Bridgers of N. C. and county of Nash of one part and Jordan Bass of the county and state aforesaid sold to Jordan Bass on west side of Tumblin Run Creek beg. at a gum in Abraham Bass' line thence along said Basses line 75 poles to a stake

Thence north by said Basses line 58 poles to a spanish oak thence east 75 pole to a black jack thence south to the first station containing 25 acres more or less. William X Bridgers. Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of Elias Boon.

Bk 7, pg. 164: 14th day of Nov. 1803 Jordan Bass of Nash County sold to William Bridgers land on both sides of Tumblin Creek beg. at a pine said Bridgers corner thence No. 90 poles to a hickory thence west 32 pole to a small branch thence down various sources thereof to Tumblin Run Creek thence up the meanders of said creek to a sweet gum thence No. 62<sup>o</sup> to the 1st station containing 17 acres.

Signed Jordan Bass

Elias Boon witnessed.

Bk. 7, page 240: \*\*\* made 1st day of August 1803 between Mildred Floyd, John Parker & Mary Parker, Jordan Bass, and William Bridgers on the one part and Walker Massengale of Nash County - they sold for \$49 -1/2 silver dollars land in Nash County beg. at Turkey oak in Thomas' line thence south 60 pole to a white oak John Turner's corner thence west 68 pole to his other corner thence said Turner's other line south 40 pole to a red oak then Sampson Powell' line west 36 pole to a corner black gum and pine thence Massengale line north 100 pole to a black jack thence east to the first station containing 49 7 1/2 acres. Signed Mildred X Floyd; Wm. X Bridgers; John Parker; Mary Parker; and Jordan Bass (X signifies their mark)  
In presents of - D. Sills and Micajah Wills.

Bk. 10, pg. 142 - the Commissioners appointed to divide the lands between the heirs of Jethro Bass, deceased pursuant to an order of Court of Nash County, Sept. term 1819 gave lot No. 1 to William Bass, containing 199 acres; lot 2 Abraham Bass containing 193 acres; lot 3 to Jethro Bass containing 190 acres and lot 4 to Betsy Bass containing 203 acres and lot 5 to Zadock Bass containing 177 acres.

Bk. 12, page 369 Jethro Bass of Nash County, N. C. conveyed to Gideon Bass for the consideration of \$35.00 "all of my right, title and interest in the estate of John Bass, deceased". The deed is dated Aug. 29, 1838 and is witnessed by Jesse Bass and Thomas Savage.

Bk. 12, pg. 374 - deed by John Bass and Turner Bass of Halifax County, N. C. to Gideon Bass of Nash County, N. C. whereby John Bass and Turner Bass sell and convey all of their interest and claim in the estate of John Bass, deceased of Nash County, N. C. The deed is witnessed by Sion Bass, L.B.K. Dickens and B. F. ? and is dated August 25, 1828.

Bk. 12, pg. 384 - Bennett Bass and Embry Bass both of Nash County, N. C. by deed dated June 1, 1827 conveyed to Gideon Bass all of their right, claim and interest in the estate of John Bass, deceased.

Deed Book 12, page 384 - Bennett Bass and Embry Bass, both of Nash County, N. C. by deed dated June 1, 1827 conveyed to Gideon Bass all of their right, claim and interest in the estate of John Bass, deceased.

Bk. 14, page 31 - August term 1800

\*\*divide land of Sihon Bass deceased between heirs of said Bass. Plan 1 contains 3/7 of land allotted to Willis Bass, dec'd contains 132 acres whereas No. 1 is allotted to Shad Floyd for the mother of said deceased child. No. 2 Jordan Bass; No. 3 John Parked for his wife, each part containing

Nash County, N. C. (8)

16 acres. Beg. at Turkey Oak in Thomas's line thence south 60 pole (same as above) Plan #2 contains Quinny Bass' part of the land of Willis Bass deceased beg. at a pine in Massingale's line and running south 25 pole to a black jack thence east 104 pole to a turkey oak in Thomas's line thence north 25 pole to a stake thence west to the first station containing 16 acres.

Plan 3 contains lands of John Bass, Kitchen Bass & Alden Bass their parts of the land of Sihon Bass dec'd including their equal part of the lot of Willis Bass and viz. No. 1 to John, No. 2 to Kitchen & No. 3 to Alden Bass, as will appear by the plan annexed. Beg. at a red oak & running S. 118 po. to a stake thence west 160 pole to a black jack in Massingale's line thence No. 25 pole to a co. post oak thence w. 127 pole to James Massingale's co. sweet gum thence Chapman's line N. 56 pole to a maple thence N. 52 E. 23 pole to a stake thence Gay's line north 182 pole to a co. blk oak thence E 114 pole to a co. white oak thence Edward's line North 123 poles to a co. pine thence to the first station containing in all three hundred and eighty acres.

Plan 4 is a tract lying on both sides of Tumblin Run Creek containing 125 acres and is bounded agreeable to a deed of conveyance from Abraham Bass to the said Sihon Bass, which said tract of land we allot to Jordan Bass. Given under our hands the 8th day of August 1803. Signed William X Bedgress  
Jacob Rogers & Benj. Boon

Registered in court 16th of Nov. 1831.

Nash County, Deed Bk. 16, page 189. Deed dated April 12, 1836 Wm. Ealey and wife Frances, Edwin, and Jesse Bass and Joe J. Holland and his wife Elizabeth, State of Mississippi (Hines? County) of the one part sold to David Bunting all of the right, title and interest that the grantors had in 240 acres formerly belonging to Zion Bass, deceased, and joining the lands of Gideon Bass, Thomas Savage and others and also one other tract left to Frances Hunt, formerly Frances Bass wife of Jesse Bass, deceased, during her life and said to contain 700 acres in Nash County, N. C. The deed is witness by Edwin York and Gideon Bass. The deed was presented for registration at the February term of court in 1837 and proven in open court by oath of Gideon Bass.

Bk. 16, page 190 is the deed from Council R. Bass "of the County of Washington, State of Mississippi, dated April 26, 1836 whereby he conveyed to David Bunting all interest in 2 tracts of land in Nash County, N. C. know by the name of Cherry Land formerly belonging to Sion Bass and adjoining the lands of Gideon Bass, Thomas Savage and others and supposed to contain 240 acres. This deed is to contain my portionable part as one of the legatees of said deceased. The other tract of land is known by the name of the Widow's Dower left by Jesse Bass deceased to his wife during her life and then to his heirs, and this tract adjoins Matt Sikes and the above named Cherry Land, Wm. H. Aberthany and others and is said to contain 700 acres. This deed conveys all of the interest of Council R. Bass in said land after the death of Francis Hunt, formerly Francis Bass. Witnessed by G. Bass and H. M. Lee. Feb. term of court 1837.

Tax List for Nash County for year 1782:

Abraham Bass gave in 1340 acres of land for CHARITY BASS. Also one negro, one horse or mule, and nine cattle (col. was headed Horses or Mules)

NEWIT BASS (no land shown) 2 horses or mules, 8 cattle.

ABRAHAM BASS - 1087 acres of land; 10 negroes; 6 horses or mules; 40 cattle.

ISAAC BASS - 2100 acres of land; 4 negroes; 8 horses or mules; 58 cattle.

SION BASS - 950 acres of land; one negro; one horse or mule; 11 cattle.

JETHRO BASS - 200 acres of land; 1 horse or mule; 7 cattle.

ELIAS BASS' FAMILY BIBLE RECORDS

Elias Bass, son of Newit Bass, was born February 18th, 1782. His wife, Morning Bass was born August 27th, 1787, and died June 9th, 1850.

Their Children were as follows:

Elija Bass, son, was born August 13th, 1813; died September 15th, 1886.  
William Bass, son, born December 12th, 1814.  
Mary Ann Bass, daughter, born March 25th, 1820.  
Elizabeth Bass, daughter, born April 21, 1822, died September 11, 1900.  
Sallie Bass, daughter, born July 15th, 1833.

Elija Bass, son of Elias Bass, married Mrs. Pertheny Jones, a widow, on or about September 28th, 1839. She had one daughter by her first marriage, - Mary Emily Jones, born July 15, 1838.

Children of Elija and Pertheny Bass were:

Frances Ann Bass, daughter, born September 21st, 1840.  
Gideon Bass, son, born July 2nd, 1844.  
Angeline Bass, daughter, born August 27th, 1847.

Gideon Bass, son of Elija and Pertheny Bass, married Nancy, daughter of Hillmon Griffin. Nancy Griffin Bass was born March 1, 1849.

Children of Gideon and Nancy (Griffin) Bass were:

Signora E. Bass, daughter, born January 10th, 1870.  
William W. Bass, son, born September 8th, 1871.  
Edward T. Bass, son, born March 17, 1873.  
Luther Donley Bass, son, born June 30, 1875; Died January 31, 1948.  
Robert Lee Bass, son, born May 6th, 1878.  
Joseph Orlanda Bass, son, born March 27, 1880.  
Fanny Estelle Bass, daughter, born October 7, 1883.  
Geneva Gray Bass, daughter, born May 26th, 1885.  
Carrie Bass, daughter, born July 25th, 1888.  
Annie Bertha Bass, daughter, born June 28, 1890.

Luther Donley Bass, son of Gideon Bass, married Bettie Braswell, daughter of Dempsey Braswell, September 29, 1903, Nash County, N. C. Betty (Braswell) Bass was born May 10th, 1885. (Issue: - 1905-1926)

NOTES: NEWIT BASS, mentioned in first line under the heading of this page, was a son of CHARLES BASS of Southampton County, Va., who died in 1780. At least, there is strong circumstantial evidence that this Newit Bass was son of Charles. NO OTHER BASS had a son NEWIT, to the best of my knowledge and belief. - ADB.

\*At a court of inquiry at the courthouse in Nashville, N. C., re "Exemptions of Soldiers from Service," the name of NEWIT BASS was 61st on a list of 99 names, with notation "Exempt as being infirmed." - Monday, 17 June, 1782.

Bible records and note\* above provided by Mrs. C. A. Griffin, Rocky Mount, N. C.

Nash County, N. C. (10)

DATA FROM 1850 CENSUS SCHEDULES:

Augustin Bass, 58, farmer, N.C.  
 Julia A. Bass, 53, " "  
 Lydia Bass, 76, " "  
 Mourning Bass, 49, (f) " "

Embros Bass, 46, farmer, N.C.  
 Isley Bass, 36, " "  
 Goodman Bass, 15, " "  
 Edmond Bass, 13, " "  
 Aquilla Bass, 12, " "  
 Jasper Bass, 8, " "  
 Julia Ann Bass, 6, " "  
 Lavina Bass, 5, " "  
 Isaac Bass, 4, " "  
 John Bass, 2, " "  
 Counsel Bass, 11/12 " "

William Bass, 33, Laborer, N.C.  
 Eliza Bass, 31, " "  
 Benja. F. Bass, 12, " "  
 Henisbery Bass, 10, " "  
 William R. Bass, 7, " "  
 Lucinda Bass, 5, " "  
 Lista Ann Bass, 2, " "

Jacob Bass, 61, carpenter, N.C.  
 Mary Bass, 49, " "  
 Temperance Bass, 32, " "

DATA FROM 1860 CENSUS SCHEDULES:

William I. Bass, 44, farmer, N.C.  
 Mourning Bass, 46, " "  
 Frances Bass, 18, (f) " "  
 Lucy C. Bass, 17, " "  
 Jesse F. Bass, 15, (m) " "  
 Elijah D. Bass, 10, " "  
 Wm. H. B. Bass, 11, " "  
 Nancy M. Bass, 9, " "  
 Jno. N. Bass, 8, " "  
 James B. Bass, 6, " "  
 Louisiana Bass, 2, " "

Isely Bass, 45, housekpr. " "  
 Edmund B. Bass, 22, turp.dist. " "  
 Goodman D. Bass, 26, " "  
 Mary Bass, 23, " "

\*

DATA FROM 1860 CENSUS (continued):

William Bass, 48, N. C.  
 Liza Bass, 40, " "  
 Lucinda Bass, 16, " "  
 Celestia Bass, 13, " "  
 Laura J. Bass, 2, " "  
 Nathan V. Bass, 4, " "

J. J. Bass, 21, wagoner, N.C.  
 Mary F. Bass, 18, " "

George Bass, 30, farmer, N.C.  
 Rebecca Bass, 29, N.C.  
 Celestia Bass, 7, " "  
 Susan F. Bass, 5, " "  
 Leah Ann Bass, 2, " "  
 Mary E. Bass, 1, " "

Jacob Bass, 72, carpenter, N.C.  
 Cintha Bass, 63, " "

Lucy Bass, 57, housekeeper, N.C.  
 John Bass, 17, " "

NOTE :-

Some of the microfilm from which the above abstracts were made is faded and almost illegible.

EDGECOMBE COUNTY, - Census of 1850:

This item possibly relates to the family of ONE Theophilus Bass who had a wife Winifred, nee Bass:

ORPHA BASS, 35 N. C.  
 Winney Bass, 26 " "  
 Martha Bass, 6 " "  
 James Bass, 5 " "  
 Mary Bass, 1/3 " "

Children of another Theophilus Bass?

-----(?) Bass, 38, (f) N. C.  
 Thomas W. Bass, 16 " "  
 George W. Bass, 13 " "  
 Jesse Bass, 13 " "

see: Edgecombe County, p. 4.

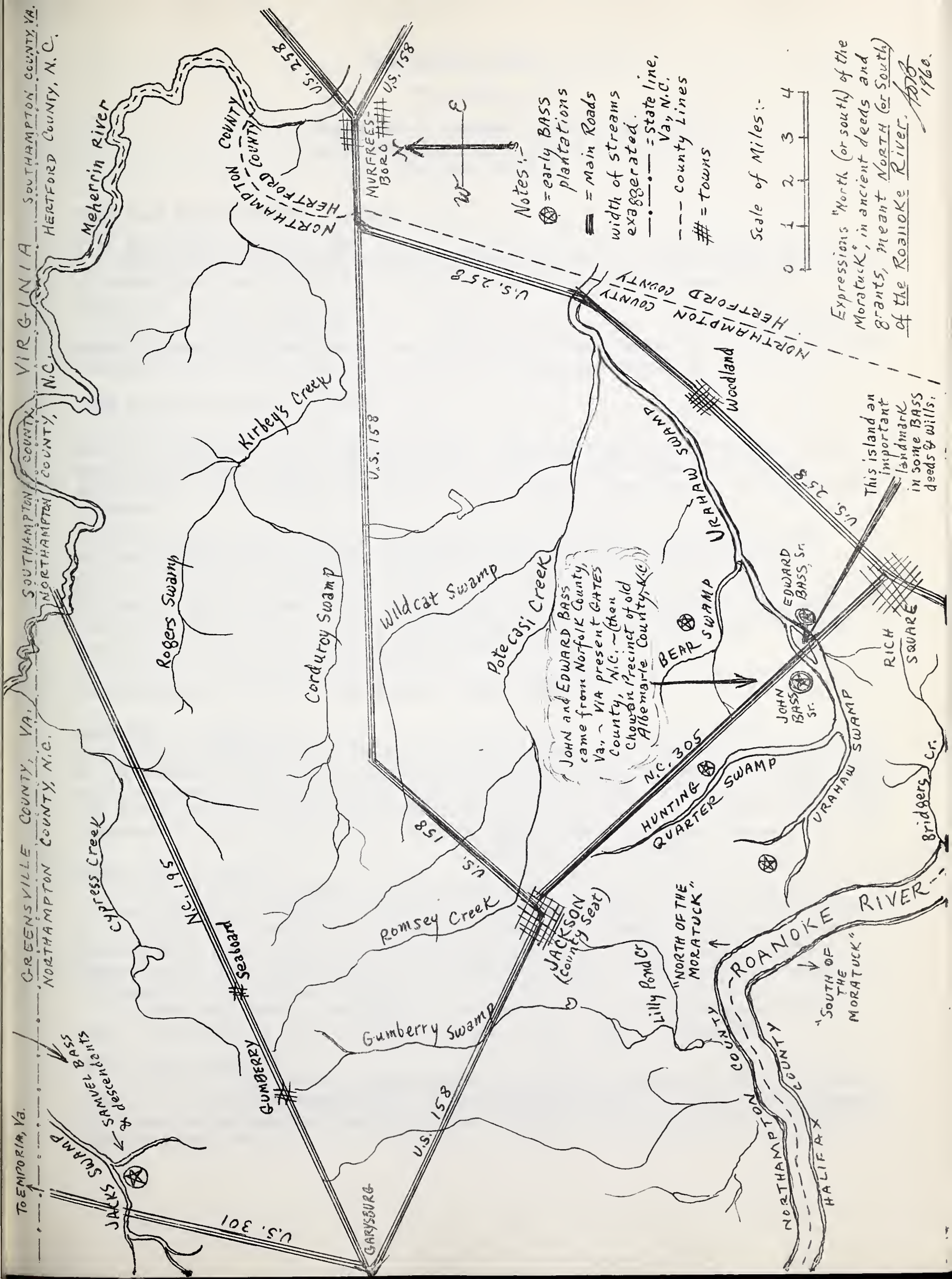


BASS MARRIAGE RECORDS

Abstracted, with permission, from "Early Marriages of Nash County, N.C." published by Williams and Griffin, 112 Arlington Terrace, Rocky Mount, N.C.

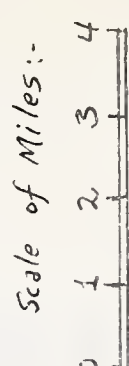
Aquilla Bass - Thomas H. Matthews, 2 December 1852  
Augustin Bass - Julia Ann Sikes, 26 January 1833  
Bisco Bass - Sarah E. Davis, 29 May 1861 (Sarah E. HARRIS, ?)  
Charity N. Bass - Davis Manning, 14 February 1857  
David Bass - Elizabeth Brewer, 4 December 1862  
Edmund Bass - Polly Holland, 29 October 1822  
Edwin Bass - Elizabeth Wheelless, 16 December 1856  
Elijah Bass - Sally Rose, 7 February 1853  
Elijah Bass - Perthena Jones, 28 September 1839  
Elizabeth Bass - Wm. H. Edwards, 13 January 1833  
Elizabeth Bass - Wm. E. Sneed, 24 January 1855  
Embry Bass - Isely Batcheler, 23 March 1833.  
Frances Bass - William Hunt, 15 September 1823  
George W. Bass - Rebecca Coggin, 2 December 1851  
Gideon Bass - Lucy Moore, 7 December 1833  
Gideon R. Bass - Temperance Wheelless, - 7 October 1857  
Goodman D. Bass - Mary F. P. Lindsay, - 21 September 1859  
Isaac W. Bass - Sallie E. Bass, 26 November 1866  
Jacob Bass - Cintha Worley, 11 December 1844  
Jethro Bass - Mary T. Baines, 26 March 1860  
Jordan Bass - Elizabeth Mary Womble, 23 December 1846  
Julia Ann Bass - Thomas J. Collins, 20 December 1860  
Louisa J. Bass - David M. Manning, 21 December 1858  
Lucy F. Bass - Wm. B. Strickland, 7 April 1866  
Lucy H. C. Bass - John W. Sutton, 16 May 1865  
Sallie E. Bass - Isaac W. Bass, 26 November 1866  
Warren Bass - Julia Fryer, 22 December 1845  
William Bass - Eliza Rose, 6 June 1837  
William T. Bass - Manerva Edwards, 26 December 1840





Notes:

- ⊗ = early BASS plantations
- == = Main Roads
- width of streams exaggerated.
- - - = State line, Va, N.C.
- - - = county lines
- # = Towns



Expressions "North (or south) of the Moratuck", in ancient deeds and grants, meant NORTH (or South) of the ROANOKE RIVER. *ADG 1960.*

JOHN and EDWARD BASS came from Norfolk County, Va. - VIA present GATES County, N.C. - (then Chowan Precinct of old Albemarle County, N.C.)

This island an important landmark in some BASS deeds & wills.

TO EMPORIA, Va. →

→ SABEL BASS & descendants

"NORTH OF THE MORATUCK"

"SOUTH OF THE MORATUCK"



NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C.

From Bertie, 1741

County Seat: Jackson. (Hertford County  
Created from Northampton, Bertie and Chowan  
Counties, 1759.)

FROM LAND GRANT RECORDS, RALEIGH, N. C.

File 999; Record Book 3, page 141:

March 26, 1723--Edward Bass was granted 200 acres of land on the north side of Morattock (Roanoke) River, county not given but joining Thomas Bryant.

File 1041; Book 3, page 213:

Aug. 2, 1727--John Bass, Jr., was granted 410 acres of land on the north side of Morattock River and on the south side of Bear Swamp, joining Robert House (Bertie County, part afterwards made into Northampton County.)

FROM COLONIAL RECORDS, RALEIGH, N. C.

Vol. 14, page 294. From Pension Office. Book entitled "North Carolina - Miscellaneous Rolls", not paged. Roll of Lt. Col. W. L. Davidson's company on April 23rd, 1779, copied from orderly book of Sergt. Isaac Rowel.---Uriah Bass, private.

Vol. 16, page 1018. Roster of Continental Line from North Carolina. 10th regiment, Uriah Bass, private. Enlisted July 20th, 1778, served 9 months.

Vol. 17, page 191. Uriah Bass, Council Bass and Drury Bass also in list, paid 29 lbs. 9s 4d, received by Ab. Thomas, under Warrenton settlement, from abstracts of accts of N. C. line. Settled by Commissioners at Halifax from Sept. 1st, 1784 to Feb. 1st, 1785 and at Warrenton 1786.

FROM RECORDS IN THE COURT HOUSE, COUNTY SEAT, JACKSON.

Deed Book 1, page 40:

Oct. 2, 1742--proved Nov. Court, 1742--Edward Bass deeds to John Bass, both of Northampton County, for L48 Virginia currency, "that plantation of mine, whereon I now dwell, and the plantation my father, John Bass, deceased, lived on, with 200 acres of land to the said plantation belonging, also all my right, title and interest in all my swamp lands," joining Richard Washington and others.

Edward Bass - no mark

Deed Book 1, page 56:

Dec. 30, 1742--proved February Court, 1742 (1742/3)--William Bass of Northampton County deeds to John Bass of the same county, for L25 current money of Virginia, 200 acres, "the plantation whereon I now dwell, given me by the will of my father, John Bass, deceased, joining Urahaw Swamp, lands of Thos. Bryan, dec'd, Edward Bass, Senr., and said John Bass, being John<sup>2</sup> (land which he bought of his brother Edward).

NOTE--Uraha Swamp runs from the southeastern part of Northampton County north into Potecasi Creek near the eastern border, north of Woodland.

Deed Book 1, page 89:

Nov. 22, 1743--proved November Court, 1743--Robt. Newsom of Isle of Wight County, Va., deeds to Edward Bass of Northampton County, for L15 Virginia money, 225 acres in Northampton County, joining John Bass and Joseph Lane, bounded by Quarter Swamp, etc.

Northampton County, N. C. (2)

Deed Book 1, page 129:

May 15, 1744--proved August Court, 1744--Joseph Lane of Edgecombe County deeds to Edward Bass, Sr., of Northampton County, for L15 silver money of Virginia, 50 acres on the east side of Holly Bush Swamp (or Quarter Swamp), joining Robert House and John Bass, Sr.

Deed Book 1, page 169:

Feb. 20, 1744--proved February Court, 1744--John Bass deeds to Jas. Hutcheson, both of Northampton County, for L10 Virginia money, 100 acres on the south side of Auntanky Marsh in Northampton County, joining James Barnes and the county line.

Deed Book 1, page 225:

Dec. 30, 1745--proved Feb. Court, 1745(6)--John Reddick of Perquimans County, for L5 current silver money of Virginia, deeds to John Bass, Sr., of Northampton County, 100 acres on the south side of Autanky Marsh.

Witnesses: Jacob Bass, Abraham Bass, and John Bass, Jr.

Deed Book 1, page 284:

Feb. 6, 1746--proved Feb. Court, 1746--Thomas Smith of Edgecombe County, for L4 current silver money of Virginia, deeds to Jacob Bass of Northampton County, 100 acres, part of a tract in Northampton County joining John Bass, Goughrack Swamp, Doctor Peele's Path.

Witnesses: Abraham Bass, John Bass, Jr., and John Sutton.

Deed Book 1, page 321:

Nov. 6, 1747--proved Nov. Ct., 1747--John Bass of Northampton County, for love and affection for "my sister Elizabeth, the now wife of Edward Taylor of Northampton County, planter," deed to John Taylor, son of said Elizabeth, 100 acres of land in Northampton County on the south side of Quarter Swamp.

Deed Book 1, page 342:

March 4, 1748--proved May Court, 1748--Jacob Bass of Northampton County deeds to William Winbourn of Nansimond County, Va., for L6 Virginia money, 100 acres joining Thomas Smith, Henry Sims and on Uraka Swamp.

Deed Book 1, page 343:

March 4, 1748--proved May Court, 1748--John and Elizabeth Bass of Northampton County deed to William Winborn of Nansemond County, Va., for L60, 150 acres on the north side of Roanoke River in Uraka Woods and joining Matthew Thomas, part of patent granted to Henry Sims. Witnesses: Thomas Flowers, Jas. Osborne, Jacob Bass.

Deed Book 1, page 353:

May 25, 1748--proved Aug. Ct., 1748--William Bridgers, for L9, Virginia money, deeds John Bass of Northampton County 150 acres in Northampton, joining Hardy Council and Wm. Bryant.

Deed Book 1, page 356:

Nov. 21, 1748--proved Nov. Ct., 1748--Mary Staples of Northampton County, widow of John Bass, Senr., for L3 10s, current silver money of Virginia, deeds to John Bass "all my right of dower in the plantation and thirds of property to me as a widow."

Witnesses: Wm. Bokkie, Isaac Bass, John Sutton.

Deed Book 1, page 413:

Jan. 30, 1748--Feb. Court, 1749--Isaac Edwards of Northampton County deeds to John Bass of Edenton, Chowan County, for L30 current money of Virginia, 500 acres in Northampton County on the north side of Roanoke River, and a call is for Little River.

Deed Book 2, page 185:

Feb. 24, 1755--proved Feb. Ct., 1755--John Bass of Northampton County, for love

Northampton County, N. C. (3)

Deed Book 2, page 185 continued:

to his son Jethro Bass of same county, deed of gift for 200 acres grant of land John Bass purchased of William Bass on Dec. 30, 1742.

Deed Book 2, page 233:

Nov. 10, 1755--proved November Court, 1755--Lewis Anderson and Sarah, his wife, and Shadrack Anderson, all of Granville County, N. C., deed to Jethro Bass of Northampton County, for 31 gallons of brandy of the value of L3-17-6 current money of Virginia, 100 acres in Northampton County on the west side of Uraka Swamp, land bequeathed to the said Sarah Anderson by the will of her father, John Bass, deceased, Jan. 18, 1732. (Date of will 1/18/1732; prob. Feb. Ct., 1732).

Deed Book 2, page 325:

Nov. 25, 1756--proved Nov. Ct., 1756--John Jordan of Northampton County deeds to Samuel Bass of Brunswick County, Va., for L68 current money of Virginia, 310 acres in Northampton County, beginning at the county line, southerly along Arthur Jordan's line, . . . up Mill Swamp to Richard Taylor's corner, . . . down Persimmon Bottom to the county line. (Sold by Burwell Bass 1775).

Deed Book 2, page 399:

Aug. 15, 1757--proved Aug. Ct., 1757--Joseph Bass of Northampton County deeds to Levi Glass of same county, for L12 Virginia money, 50 acres in Northampton County, joining Cullin Pollock, John Bass, part of patent to Edward Bass for 200 acres of April, 1723, and by his will bequeathed to said Joseph Bass.

Deed Book 2, page 402:

Aug. 20, 1757--proved Aug. Ct., 1757--John Jordan of Northampton County, for L30 Virginia money, deeds to James Bass of Brunswick County, Va., 170 acres in Northampton County on the south side of Fountain's Creek on the middle prong of Tyke's Mill Swamp, and joining Richard Taylor and Samuel Bass.

Deed Book 2, page 427:

Jan. 2, 1758--proved Feb. Ct., 1758--William Coker of Northampton County, planter, deeds to Thomas Bass of Brunswick County, Va., planter, for L50 Virginia money, land and plantation of 118 acres in Northampton County between Jack Swamp and Fountain's Creek, beginning in the county line on the west side of Jack Swamp, and joins Arthur Smith's land.

Deed Book 2, page 460:

May 22, 1758--proved July Court, 1758--Samuel Bass of Northampton County, for L4 proclamation money, deeds Benjamin Bass of the same county 50 acres on Quarter Swamp, joining Robert House's and Benjamin Bass's lines.

Witnesses: Charles Bryant, Edward Bass.

Deed Book 2, page 461:

April 4, 1758--proved July Court, 1758--Benjamin Bass of Northampton County, for L4 Virginia money, deeds to Charles Bryant of same county, 50 acres in Northampton County between the lines of Lewis Anderson and Elijah Bass. (Son of John Bass & G. S. of Edw. Bass).

Deed Book 2, page 462:

May 15, 1758--proved July Court, 1758--Edward Bass, Jr., of Northampton County, for L7 Virginia money, deeds to Charles Bryant of same county, 70 acres in Northampton County between the lines of John Bass and Edward Bass, which was part of a tract purchased of William Whitehead by Edward Bass, Sr.

Northampton County, N. C. (4)

Deed Book 2, page 489:

Sept. 2, 1758--proved Oct. Ct., 1758--Joseph Bass of Granville County, for L3 proc., deeds to Charles Bryant of Northampton County 50 acres in Northampton between the lines of Reuben Bass and James Bass and joining them and Bryant's line and John Bass's line, holding the young orchard where John Bass, Jr., did live, the son of Edward Bass.

Deed Book 3, page 53:

Feb. 10, 1759--proved Nov. Ct., 1760--Benjamin Bass of Granville County deeds to James Hilliard of Northampton County, for L20 proc., plantation of 275 acres in Northampton County, being the whole of two deeds, one from Robert Newsome to Edward Bass of Nov. 2, 1743, and the other from Joseph Lane to Edward Bass of May 15, 1744.

Deed Book 3, page 88:

Nov. 29, 1760--proved Feb. Ct., 1761--John Kearney of Northampton County to John Bass of same county, planter, for L9 10s, Virginia money, deeds 50 acres in Northampton County joining Pollock and John Bass.

Deed Book 3, page 96:

May 5, 1761--proved May Ct., 1761--Reuben Bass of Northampton County, for L20 Virginia money, deeds Charles Bryant of same county 100 acres in Northampton between the lines of George Pollock and Thos. Bryant, Old Patents, holding the old manor plantation whereon Edward Bass formerly lived.

Deed Book 3, page 121:

May 7, 1761--proved Aug. Ct., 1761--Lovewell Bass and her heirs of Northampton County deed to Jethro Bass, planter, for L75 current money of Virginia, 100 acres in Northampton County on the north side of Uraha Swamp, bounded by Newsom's lines and down betwixt two branches to said swamp but not into said swamp.

(Signed:) Lovewell (X) Bass  
Lucy (X) Jones  
Thomas (X) Cugley

Deed Book 3, page 121:

May 24, 1761--proved Aug. Ct., 1761--John (x) Bass of Northampton County, for 25 shillings, deeds Thomas Hays of same county 50 acres in said county on the south side of Bear Swamp and joining Green Hill.

Deed Book 3, page 179:

Aug. 2, 1762--proved Aug. Ct., 1762--Charles Counsel and his heirs of Northampton County deed to Jethro Bass of the same county, planter, 120 acres in Northampton County on Uraha Swamp.

Deed Book 3, page 180:

Aug. 2, 1762--proved Aug. Ct., 1762--Charles Counsel and his heirs of Northampton County deed to John Bass of same county 120 acres in Northampton County in Uraha Swamp, joining Col. Dawson's corner, etc.

Deed Book 3, page 241:

Feb. 2, 1763--proved May Ct., 1763--Thomas Jordan of Northampton County, planter, for L22 Virginia money, deeds to Burwell Bass of same county 270 acres in Northampton County joining John Jordan, Ragland's Road, et al.

Deed Book 3, page 333:

Feb. 8, 1764--proved Feb. Ct., 1765--Burwell Bass of Northampton County, planter, for L26 Virginia money, deeds to Drewry Jordan of same county 220 acres in Northampton joining Frederick Jordan, John Jordan and Joshua Step.

Witnesses: John Jordan, Charles Spence, Samuel Bass.



Northampton County, N. C. (5)

Deed Book 3, page 333:

Feb. 8, 1764--proved Feb. Ct., 1765--Burwell Bass of Northampton County, planter, for 126 Virginia money, deeds to Drewry Jordan of same county 220 acres in Northampton joining Frederick Jordan, John Jordan and Joshua Step. Witnesses: John Jordan, Charles Spence, Samuel Bass.

Deed Book 3, page 455:

June 21, 1766--proved Aug. Ct., 1766--James Bass of Northampton County, planter, deeds to Robert Little of same county, planter, for 142 Virginia money, 170 acres in Northampton County on the south side of Fountain's Creek--calls being for middle prong of Tooke's Mill Swamp, Samuel Bass's line. Signed also by Mary Bass, indicating his wife's name.

Deed Book 3, page 463:

April 2, 1765--proved Nov. Ct., 1765--Samuel Bass, Sr., of Brunswick County, Va., to his son, Burwell Bass, of Northampton County, N. C., for natural love and affection for his son, deeds him 270 acres in Northampton County--calls for the county line, Turner(?) Mill Swamp, John Emory's line, Charles Jordan. Witnesses: Samuel Bass and others.

Deed Book 4, page 124:

Aug. 2, 1762--proved March Ct., 1768--Charles Counsel, of Northampton County deeds to John Bass of same county, for 110 proc., 120 acres in Northampton County in Uraha Swamp and joining Col. Dawson, Jethro Bass, part of grant to said Counsel (or Council) of July 28, 1761, for 361 acres.

Deed Book 4, page 129:

Aug. 2, 1762--March Ct., 1768--Charles Counsell deeds to Jethro Bass, both of Northampton County, for 110 proc., 120 acres in Northampton County in Uraha Swamp, joining John Bass, part of tract granted Charles Counsell on July 28, 1761, for 361 acres.

Deed Book 4, page 128:

March 1, 1768--proved March Ct., 1768--Moses Hall deeds to Jethro Bass, both of Northampton County, 50 acres in Northampton on the north side of Hunting Quarter Swamp.

Deed Book 4, page 202:

Dec. 1, 1768--proved Dec. Ct., 1768--John Bass of Northampton, "for love, goodwill and affection which I have and do bear unto my well esteemed friend Margaret Murfree, widow in and of said county," niture and lands, "to take place after the decease of me, the said John Bass, and not before," "all that tract of land that I had of William Bennett," joining land of Thomas Knox. Witnesses: John Duke, Sarah Duke, Esther Hollowell.

Deed Book 4, page 254:

Dec. 6, 1768--proved June Ct., 1769--Thomas Bass of Brunswick County (Va.), also signed by Mary Bass, wife, deed to Batt Peterson of same county, for 125 current of Virginia, 218 acres in Northampton County, N. C., calls being for county line on west side of Jack's Swamp, Macklin's corner and Henry Arthur Smith's corner, and Fountain's Creek on county line.

Northampton County, N. C. (6)

Deed Book 4, page 320:

Feb. 10, 1769--proved March Court, 1770--Joseph Coker (signed Jno. x Cooker) of Dobbs County deeds to Burwell Bass of Northampton County, for L40 current of Virginia, 300 acres in Northampton County, beginning in run of Jack's Swamp and joining John Peterson, Moore's Branch, Caturo Branch (prong of Jack's Swamp).

Deed Book 5, page 6:

Feb. 5, 1770--proved March Ct., 1770--Jethro Bass of Northampton County, for L10 proc., deeds Alce Earp of same county (woman) 50 acres in Northampton County in Uraha Swamp, Green Hill's corner, Quarter Swamp, Wolfpit Branch.

Deed Book 5, page 10:

Feb. 15, 1770--proved March Court, 1770--John Bass, Senr., of Northampton County, for L10 proc., deeds to Jethro Bass of same county, 100 acres in Northampton County joining Bear Swamp, Green Hill, Jeremiah Cannon and Daniel Pruett.

Deed Book 5, page 26:

Sept. 2, 1770--Burwell Bass (also signed by Sarah Bass) of Northampton County deeds to William Reavis (or Reams) of Dinwiddie County, Va., for L60 Virginia money, 300 acres on north side of Jack's Swamp and joining John Patterson, Moore's Branch, Catow's Branch.

Deed Book 5, page 224:

Sept. 8, 1772--proved Dec. Ct., 1772--Margaret Murfree, widow, of Northampton County, "for love, goodwill and affection which I have an do bare unto my well esteemed Friend John Bass, Senr.," of Northampton County, "and in order to correct an error in his deed of gift to me, . . . the first day of December, 1768, I make this my deed of gift of all that tract of the south side of the Main Road that he bought of William Bennett, mentioned in his said deed of gift to me."

Witnesses: John Knox, Jos. Lawrence, John Bass, Jr.

Deed Book 5, page 265:

Feb. 15, 1773--proved March Court, 1773--Jethro Bass and Susanna Bass, his wife, of Northampton County, deeds to John Grant of same county, for L53-6-8 proc., 50 acres on southside of Bear Swamp in Northampton County, part of grant to John Bass and by him conveyed to Jethro Bass.

Deed Book 6, page 75:

March 18, 1775--proved Sept. Ct., 1775--Burwell Bass of Brunswick County (Va.) deeds to James Clarke of Northampton County, N. C., for L125 Virginia money, 272 acres of land in Northampton County adjoining the county line, Mill Swamp, and Persimmon Bottom.

Witnesses: Isham Fennell, Holiday Nealey, Saml. Bass and Hezekiah Reaves.

Deed Book 6, page 125:

Feb. 2, 1777--proved March Court, 1777--John Bass of Northampton County, for L10 proc., deeds to Jethro Bass 200 acres in Northampton joining Yonahaw Swamp, Knox, Canaday, Wolfpit Branch, Bryant, Hill, and Alce Earp.

Deed Book 6, page 126:

Feb. 20, 1777--proved March Court, 1777--Jethro Bass of Northampton County, for L5, proc., deeds to Alce Earp 120 acres in Northampton joining Hill, Yonahaw Swamp and Quarter Swamp.

Northampton County, N. C. (7)

Deed Book 6, page 175:

July 31, 1777--proved Dec. Court, 1777--"We the subscribers," by will of John Bass, late of Northampton County, N. C., decid, "joint heirs of one half a tract of land lying in Urahaw Swamp, adjoining the lands of Col. Dawson and that given in said will to Uriah Bass, and we for ourselves, . . . do hereby assign . . . our right" in "sd land to Jesse Bittle, son of John Bittle."

(Signed:) Jacob Bass, Isaac Bass, John Bass, Abraham Bass.  
Jethro(x)Bass, Demsey(x)Bass, Alce(x)Earp,  
Eurodie(x)Counsel, Elizabeth Bittle.

Deed Book 6, page 326:

Jan. 27, 1779--proved March Court, 1779--William Canaday of Guilford County to Jethro Bass of Northampton County, for L50 North Carolina money, deed 50 acres in Northampton County, joining John Bass, land bought of William Bennett, Jethro Bass, "Ha Swamp."

Deed Book 7, page 267:

July 26, 1784--proved Sept. Ct., 1784--Benjamin Bass and Mary, his wife, of Granville County, deed to Richard Powell of Northampton County, for L40 current money of North Carolina, 100 acres in Northampton County on Uraha Swamp, joining Thomas House, Jacob Parker, dividing line between Benjamin and Jethro Bass, including an island in the swamp.

Deed Book 7, page 276:

June 4, 1784--proved Sept. Ct., 1784--George Jordan of Northampton County deeds to Samuel Bass, Sr., of same county, for 2s 6d Virginia money, 200 acres in Northampton County joining Charles Gregory and Flood Smith.

Deed Book 7, page 298:

Jan. 27, 1785--proved March Court, 1785--Jacob Bass of Franklin County deeds to Demsey Bass of Northampton County, for 2 young negroes, two tracts of land bequeathed unto Uriah Bass, de'd, by John Bass of Northampton County, dec'd, and said Uriah being dead without issue, falls to me as heir at law--first tract 150 acres, second tract in Uraha Swamp, 60 acres, as by deed to John Bass of 2 Aur., 1762.

Witnesses: Wm. Bridgers and Council Bass

Deed Book 7, page 302:

March 2, 1785--proved March Court, 1785--Demsey Bass of Northampton County deeds to John Knox, for L3 15s, Virginia money, 7½ acres in Northampton County (in Urahaw Swamp and was a part of land conveyed by Jacob Bass in Bk. 7, p.298

Deed Book 8, page 83:

Jan. 17, 1788--proved March Ct., 1788--Joseph and Sarah Stewart deed to William Bass of Hertford County, N. C., for L43 6s, proc., 175 acres in Northampton County on the northeast side of Corduroy Swamp.

Deed Book, page 267:

June 7, 1790--proved June Court, 1790--Demsey Bass deeds to Wm. Bittle (wife Mary, heir of Uriah Bass, dec'd) slaves for L43 acres.

Deed Book 8, page 326:

Sept. 20, 1790--Jethro Bass deeds to John Knox 14 acres in Northampton County.

Northampton County, N. C. (8)

FROM RECORDS AT STATE ARCHIVES, RALEIGH, N. C.

Vol. 4, page 530. Feb. 26, 1739-40. Report from committee of claims to House (Council) to William McKay for committment of Jos. Bass and maintaining him 10 days.

Shelf No. L. P. 46. 1: - Archives, Raleigh, N. C.

Northampton County, N. C., Tax Lists for 1780:  
Page 1: Uriah Bass, money, L15 5s; Property, L2,371 5 slaves  
Page 3: Dempsey Bass..... Property, 117  
Page 4: Jethro Bass, money, L40; Property, 1,995  
Page 23: Saml. Bass, money L30 10s; Property, 2,062 12 slaves

Northampton County Marriage Bonds

Jan. 3, 1816--James Massey to Jane S. Bass. James T. Sykes surety.  
Dec. 4, 1815--Redding Crisp to Martha Bass. Jethro Bass surety.

Northampton County Will Book A, page 285:  
(This is Will Book 1, page 292, at Court House).

JOHN BASS of Northampton County, N. C.

Will dated June 14, 1777; proved September Court, 1777.

Son Jacob Bass, 1 negro girl.

Son Isaac Bass, 2 negro women feather bed and furniture and a colt.

Grandson John Bass, son of Isaac Bass, a negro girl.

Son Abraham Bass, 1 negro girl.

Grandson Job Bass, 1 negro girl.

Grandson Council Bass, son of Jethro Bass, "land and plantation whereon I now live," of 200 acres; 1 negro fellow, still, cap and worm, and a negro boy.

Grandson Uriah Bass, son of Drury Bass, land and plantation whereon said Drury now lives=100 acres, joining Dickhomoney Branch and Moses Hall's line, also the half of my land lying in Uriha Swamp joining Col. Dawson's line; also a negro woman and a negro boy.

Daughter Alce Erpe(Earp), 1 negro woman and a negro boy.

Daughter Euridice Councill, use of a negro woman for life, then to her children.

Grandson Jesse Bittle, son of John Bittle,\* land and plantation whereon said John Bittle now lives--200 acres, and 100 acres adjoining my son Jethro Bass's land, also 50 acres I purchased of John Kerney, and one negro girl.

Granddaughter Winnefred Bittle, 1 negro boy.

Grandson John Bittle, 1 negro girl.

Granddaughter Margaret Bittle, 1 negro girl.

Grandson Drury Bittle, 1 negro boy.

Daughter Elizabeth Bittle, 1 negro woman.

Remainder of estate to be divided "between my children, ---

Jacob, John, Abraham, Isaac, Jethro, and Drury Bass, Alce Earp, Euridice Council, and Elizabeth Bittle.

Executors: John Knox (friend), John Bass (son), and Richard Veal.

Witnesses: Thomas Knox, William Love, and John Lawrence.

Northampton County, N. C. (9)

Northampton County Original Wills

(Will Book 1, p. 408 at Court House).

SAMUEL BASS, SR., of Northampton County, N. C.

Will dated Aug. 13, 1789; proved December Court, 1790. Wife Sarah, use of plantation and certain negroes during her widowhood, also certain live-stock and furniture, "until my children grow up to need them."

Son Herod Bass, land and plantation "after my wife's decease or marriage," and a negro girl.

Daughter Anne Bass.

Daughter Susannah Snipes, one negro girl.

Son Matthew Bass.

Livestock at death of wife to be "sold and money divided between all my children, namely--Saml. Bass, Burwell Bass, Lucy Peebles, Pheba Jordan, Susannah Snipes, Matthew Bass, Herod Bass, and Anne Bass."

Executors: Wife Sarah and Son Samuel Bass.

Witnesses: Henry Peebles, Olive Fairfax, Jesse Barron.

Northampton County Wills, Original, Shelf No. CR 71.019, p. 3:

BURGESS BASS of Northampton County, N. C.

Will dated June 1, 1793; proved June Court, 1794.

Wife Charlotte Bass, 5 negroes, riding chair, 2 horses, 2 beds and furniture, large looking glass, 115 Virginia money.

Unborn child, 9 negroes, provided said infant arrives to 21 or has heirs--failing that, to be divided between all the children of my---

Sister Elizabeth Little.

Land and plantation to be sold by my executors and the money used to discharge my debts and any overplus to the above said infant.

Executors: Friends William Sykes and John Sykes.

Witnesses: Wm. Goodrich and Ben Sykes.

Northampton Wills, Original, Shelf No. CR 71.019, page 4:

JETHRO BASS of Northampton County, N. C.

Will dated Sept. 27, 1794; proved March Court, 1795.

Wife Elizabeth Bass, 2 feather beds and furniture, some livestock.

Son Jethro Bass (not 21), six months schooling more than he is now entered for; "the manor plantation whereon I now live," with all lands not given away on south side of Ureha Swamp and "one-half my swamp land thereto belonging," and a negro.

Directs that Sons Burrell Bass and John Redick Bass "have two years schooling each, when they may be most capable to be benefited thereby."

Son John Redick Bass, 110 Virginia currency.

Son Councill Bass, the cornfield on the road bought of Will Canada and joining John Knox.

Daughter Merica Bass.

Son Burrell Bass, "the remainder of my lands on the north side of Ureha Swamp," and two negro women.

Executors: Son Councill Bass and John Knox.

Witnesses: John Knox, Jr., Samuel Knox, and Merica(x) Bass.

WILLS AT COURT HOUSE

Will Book 3, page 208:

JAMES STEP Will dated April 17, 1816, proved December Court, 1818, leaves 30 acres of land to his daughter Salley Bass.

Will Book 4, page 40:

JOHN BASS Will dated April 9, 1828, probated June 1828: Wife Rhody Bass, daughter Peggy Bass; son Sterling Bass; son Lovel Bass; son Uriah Bass; daughter Mary Bass; daughter Martha Bass, son James Bass; son John Bass; son Gideon Bass; son William Bass.

Will Book 4, page 74:

COUNSEL BASS Will probated December 1830 - Daughter Martha Mayo; daughter Elizabeth Bass; granddaughter Susan Mary Ann Crisp; granddaughter Ann Eliza J. P. Coggins; daughter Charlotte Holloman.

WILL OF EDWARD BASS, of Northampton County, N. C. - Original at State Archives, Raleigh, N. C.

Dated 25 July 1748; Proved August Court, 1750.

To son Benjamin, plantation whereon he lives, 50 acres on Quarter Swamp, and 75 more acres adjoining; to son Joseph, 50 acres of land and the old orchard "where my son John late dwelt, being on the east side of my manor plantation and toward John Bass's field; to son Sampson, 50 acres on Quarter Swamp; to grandson Elijah, 50 acres and the young orchard where my late son John dwelt if he think it fit thereon to dwell, "if not I give the same to my son Joseph Bass;" to son Edward, 50 acres adjoining John Bass's line; to son James, 50 acres lying toward Yourah Swamp, adjoining Thomas Bryant's line; to daughter Katherine Anderson, 50 acres adjoining John Bass's line, towards Yourah Swamp; (No lands bequeathed to the above heirs to be sold out of the family.)

To daughter, Dinah Bass, two sows and pigs and their increase; to daughter Kizziah Bass, one cow and calf and their increase; to daughter Mary Bass, one cow and calf and their increase.

Bequest to son Reuben Bass.

Wife, Lovewell Bass, all the rest of the movable estate, and do lend her the use of my manor plantation, containing 100 acres of land, during her natural life, and after her decease I give the said plantation unto my son Reuben Bass.

Remainder of land not bequeathed to be sold to discharge quit-rents and other of my lawful debts. Son Benjamin Bass, sole executor.

Witnesses:

Wm. (X) Bass  
Dinah (X) Bass  
Edward Taylor

his  
(Signed) EDWARD  BASS  
mark

Northampton County, N. C. (11)

ADDITIONAL DATA FROM DEED BOOKS:

Deed Book #10, p. 158

William Sikes, of the County of Greenville, Virginia, executor of estate of BURGESS BASS, deceased, - to John Short, deed for land which Bass purchased from Short. - Dated 6 June 1795. Proved June Court. Registered 28 July 1795.

Deed Book #10, page 559. Deed dated 4 April 1774 in the "14th year of our Sovereign Lord, George the third, King, Defender of the Faith, etc." - From BURGESS BASS of Brunswick County, Virginia, to James Clark of Northampton County, North Carolina, deed for land adjoining the County line and Mill Swamp and Thomas Jordan's line. - Not proved until Dec. Court, 1801. Reg. 20 Jan. 1802. Witnesses: Holiday Haley, Junr., Benjamin Jordan, John Evans, Balazm Emery.

Deed Book 14, page 166 (Power of Attorney):

Dated: State of Georgia, Baldwin County, 17 February 1800, and certified by Thos. H. Kenan, Clerk of the Superior Court of Baldwin County, Ga.

"Know all men by these presents that we, STERLING BASS and Elizabeth Bass, his wife, formerly Gregory, have constituted, made and appointed (etc) our trusty and loving friend William Peterson of the County of Northampton and State of North Carolina, - our true and lawful attorney - (etc) - to receive sum or sums due from estate of Arthur Gregory, deceased."

Deed Book 14, page 214: 15 March 1810; Registered 20 July 1810:  
Jethro Bass to Counsel Bass. (Ordinary real estate transaction.)

Deed Book 21, page 321: dated 12 Sept. 1822; proved June Court; Registered Sept. 8, 1823. - Deed from HENRY M. BASS of Sussex County, Virginia, to Elizabeth Knight "for natural love and affection I bare (sic) to Elizabeth Knight and for 25 cents, - two lots in Sussex County, Virginia, one cow and calf, one sorrel mare, one colt, one negro woman named Dolley, one cart and wheels, household and kitchen furniture and plantation utensils. Elizabeth Knight a resident of Northampton County, N. C., at time. Her relationship to Henry Bass is not stated.

Deed Book 22, page 33: - Division of land of MATTHEW BASS, deceased. Only heirs indicated were BENJAMIN BASS and DREWRY BASS. - Lot #1, 86 acres, drawn by Benjamin Bass and to receive from Drewry Bass \$25.34. Lot #2, 64 acres, drawn by Drewry Bass. Drewry to pay Benjamin Bass the amount above stated. - Dated 14 February, 1823. Approved March Court 1823.  
Registered 7 October 1823





MARRIAGE RECORDS:

4 Dec. 1815	Martha Bass	-	Reading Crisp.	Jethro Bass, Sur.
3 Jan. 1816	Jane S. Bass	-	James Bass.	
27 Aug. 1824	John Bass	-	Elizabeth Britton.	
2 Feb. 1825	Macklin Bass	-	Martha Woodruff.	
23 Apr. 1826	Drewry Bass	-	Mary Ann Sexton.	
12 May 1827	John Bass	-	Rhoda Reed.	
16 Jan. 1828	Jesse Bass	-	Elizabeth Coggins.	
6 July 1833	Fatha Bass	-	James H. Spence.	
24 Jan. 1835	Benjamin Bass	-	Nancy Marks.	
22 Aug. 1845	Margaret Bass	-	Brixton Underwood.	
5 Jan. 1854	Frances Bass	-	James A. Kee (Bond, 20 Dec. '53)	
27 Feb. 1856	James H. Bass	-	Martha Coker.	
7 Dec. 1857	Matthew T. Bass	-	Elizabeth Sandifer.	
14 Sept. 1865	George D. Bass	-	Jane Howell.	
2 Feb. 1866	Martha A. Bass	-	Eaton C. Smith.	
17 Nov. 1866	Sarah D. Bass	-	William R. Kee.	

U. S. CENSUS of 1810 shows following heads of Bass families in Northampton Co.:

Drury Bass - 26-45  
 James Bass - 26-45  
 John Bass  
 Wm. Bass - 26-45  
 Dennis Bass - over 45  
 Jethro Bass - 26-45  
 Council Bass - over 45.

U. S. CENSUS of 1820: (Free Whites)

Frances Bass - 1 male 10-16; 1 18-26.  
 1 female 0-10; 1 16-26.

Rebecca Bass - 1 male 0-10  
 1 female 0-10; 1 10-16; 1 16-26; 1 over 45.

John Bass "other free persons" ?

Nancy Bass - 1 female 26-45.

\*Council Bass - 1 male over 45; 1 female 0-10; 1 10-16; 1 over 45  
 - and 8 slaves. (Note census discrepancies!)

James Bass - 2 males 0-10; 1 10-16; 1 26-45.  
 1 female 26-45; 1 over 45. - and 4 slaves.

Census abstracts above incomplete, but included because of possible interest to someone. \*If Census schedules are to be taken at face value, one must be prepared to believe that Council Bass was a human chameleon who changed colors almost every census taking time!

Alexander Bass wit. deed of Simon Jefferys, Gentleman, to John Hilliard, 14 May, 1728, land now in Northampton Co. (Bertie County Deed Book C, p.44) - See also early S.C. and Georgia land grants. (S.C., 1; Georgia, p. 6)



BASSES OF NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N.C.

SAMUEL BASS owned land on both sides of the State line. Records of Virginia and North Carolina must be studied for details about his family. (The same is true of James Bass and Thomas Bass whose lands in Northampton Co. adjoined those of Samuel.) - Between Garysburg, N.C. and Emporia, Va.

SAMUEL BASS, Sr., died 1790 (1st w. Elizabeth; 2nd w. Sarah)

ISSUE:

SAMUEL BASS, Jr., died 1796, Greensville Co., Va. - Wife, Fortune.  
(R.S.) Issue:

Sterling Bass (See: Ala. 16) - b. 1771.

Allen Bass

Dolly, - m. Jas. Dupree.

Sarah, - m. - Peterson.

Elizabeth -

HEROD BASS

MATTHEW BASS - in Ga., with w. & 2 chn., 1772.

BURWELL BASS - died Greensville Co., Va., 1787 (Rev. Patriot)

LUCY PEEBLES, PHOEBE JORDAN, SUSANNAH SNIPES, and ANN BASS. (OTHERS?)

---

E D W A R D B A S S

Son of William Bass, Sr., of Norfolk Co., Va.; brother of John Bass, Sr., who died in Bertie Co., N. C., 1732. Land of both men were on and near Uraha Sw., not far from present town of Rich Square, N.C.

ISSUE:

BENJAMIN BASS - to Granville County, N. C. - (to Va.?)

JOSEPH BASS - to South Carolina.

JOHN BASS - predeceased his father.

SAMPSON BASS - to Warren County, to Surry, - (to Tenn.?)

EDWARD BASS - to Granville County. Died there 1800.

JAMES BASS - to Granville County, - (to Va.?)

REUBEN BASS - to Granville County. - There in 1790.

Katherine Anderson - wife of George Anderson.

Keziah Bass

Mary Bass

Dinah Bass

- - - - - grandson, Elijah Bass, mentioned in will of Edward, Sr.  
- seems to have gone to South Carolina.

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN BASS, SR.,  
who died in Bertie County, N.C.,  
1732

BORN 1673, -

This John Bass was son of WILLIAM BASS, Sr., of Norfolk County, Virginia. He married Love Harris, daughter of RICHARD and ANN HARRIS in Perquimans County, N. C., 1696. His second wife was Mary ----; maiden name unknown in 1961.

ISSUE:

- EDWARD BASS - sold land to his brother John Bass, 1742 (Northampton County) and went to Black Creek area, now Wilson County, N. C.; then Craven County, later Johnston, Dobbs, and Wayne in that order. His eldest son was Wright Bass. (See: S.C. page 9, et seq.)
- WILLIAM BASS - sold land to brother John Bass, 1742. Went on to South Carolina, never married. Buried at St. James Santee, S.C., 1761.
- JUDITH BASS - married Wm. Canaday; went to Guilford County, N. C.
- SARAH BASS - married Lewis Anderson; went to Granville County, N. C.
- LUCY BASS - possibly "Lovey" - writing in will indistinct.
- MARY BASS - no more information, 1961.
- AARON BASS - went to Dobbs County, N.C. (to Chatham Co., - to Surry Co. ?)
- PATIENCE BASS - no more information, 1961.
- MOSES BASS - died without issue, in South Carolina. See S.C. page 9, et seq.
- \*JOHN BASS, Jr. - bought lands from Edward, William, and others. Lived and died in present Northampton County, N. C.
- KEZIAH BASS - married William Johnston; deceased. Her son, Aron Johnston, mentioned in will of John Bass, Sr.

"Remainder of estate" of John Bass, Sr., "to be equally divided amongst my said last wife's children."

Widow of John Bass, Sr., (2nd wife) married a ---- Staples before 21 Nov. 1748, at which time she sold her right of dower and thirds of property (as widow of John Bass, Sr.) to John Bass, Jr.

\* ISSUE OF JOHN BASS, Jr.:

- Jacob Bass - died in Franklin Co.  
Isaac Bass - " " Nash County.  
Abraham Bass - " " " "  
Job Bass - to S.C. & Tenn. (?)  
Drury Bass - to Georgia.  
Jethro Bass - Northampton County.

Alice Earp  
Euridice Council  
Elizabeth Bittle  
(Son Jesse Bittle died  
in Anson County ?)  
SEE: OUTLINES FOLLOWING:

(Some of the Descendants of John Bass, Sr., John Bass, Jr.)  
The CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN OF JACOB BASS, Sr., Franklin Co., N.C.  
(died 1792)

(CONSULT INDEX, ADD NOTES)

REDDICK BASS in Ga. before 1793.  
d. Ga. 1829

{ Nancy Bass  
Elizabeth (Mrs. Kendal McTyiere)  
PERSONS BASS d. Ga.  
BUCKNER BASS b. N.C. 1788, d. Ala.  
LARKIN BASS d. Ga.

THEOPHILUS BASS in Tenn. 1801.  
d. Tenn. 1829

{ ETHELDRED BASS  
JOHN BASS  
Ann Bridges  
Mrs. Harty Odam  
Mrs. John Edwards

SOLOMON BASS to Tenn. 1805.  
d. Tenn. 1807.

{ Mrs. Hearly Searcy  
SION BASS (1781-1847)  
JONAS BASS b. ca 1785  
CADER BASS (1790-1858)  
OREN BASS - d. 1830, Tenn. (dau.)  
Nancy Bass

FERABE (Mrs. Josiah Wills) - no more information.

ALEXANDER BASS to Ga. before 1805.

JACOB BASS, Jr., d. Franklin Co. N.C.,  
1810.

{ Nancy Bass  
Sally (m. Guilford Cooke)  
WYATT BASS to Tenn. ca. 1820.  
JACOB BASS to Warren Co., N.C.  
Betsy (Mrs. Jacob Gupton)  
GUILFORD BASS to Tenn. ca. 1820  
BOYKIN BASS d. Franklin Co. 1827.  
Cynthia Bass

WARREN BASS, d. Franklin Co., 1806.

{ Nancy Bass  
Lydah Bass

ORREN BASS (see Index. No more information)

JORDAN BASS, d. Ala., 1841.

{ JOHN BASS (1796 NC - 1852 Tex)  
WILLIS BASS - to Texas.  
Sally (Mrs. James Gatlin)  
Rebecca (Mrs. Wm. Riley)  
ELIJAH BASS. Widow in Miss. 1841.  
Nancy (Mrs. Riley Pierce)  
Anna (Mrs. Robt. Northcutt)  
Cynthia (Mrs. Henry Little)

SARAH (Mrs. Benjamin Cooke) - no more information

EZEKIEL BASS, Sr., d. Tenn.

{ Incomplete list:  
ARCHAMACK BASS  
HENRY BASS  
EZEKIEL BASS  
JOHN BASS - Lawrence Co., Ill.  
Elizabeth (Mrs. Jas. Gaddy)

Mrs. Samuel Dukes (first name not known)

(Some of the Descendants of John Bass, Sr., John Bass, Jr.)  
Children and Grandchildren of ISAAC BASS, Nash County, N.C.  
(d. 1801)

(CONSULT INDEX, ADD NOTES)

JETHRO BASS (d. ca. 1819)

{ William Bass (b. ca 1786) -to Ga.  
Abraham (b. ca. 1788)  
Jethro - to Tenn. (b.1780-90)  
Betsy -  
Zadock - (b. 1798 ?) in Ga. 1821

JESSE BASS, d. Nash Co. 1822.  
(married twice)  
(Frances, 2nd w., m. Wm. Hunt.)

{ Frances (Mrs. Wm. Ealey) Miss. 1837.  
Coffield (deceased)  
Council - in Ala. 1820; Miss. 1835  
Goodman, - Madison Co. Miss. 1835  
Sion, -(deceased) est. 1837  
Jordan - (to Ark.?)  
Gideon  
Penelopy (Mrs. Wilhight)  
Edwin - in Miss. 1837.  
Isaac - Madison Co. Miss. 1835.  
Jesse - Ala., 1826; Miss. 1836.  
Edmond - (m. Nash Co. NC, 1836)  
Elizabeth - (Mrs. Jos. Holland)  
Miss.  
Leuzany - (in Ga., 1821?)

ISAAC BASS, "of Halifax Co."  
(w. Milly, - d. 1825)

{ Emily, b. 1803. m. Gideon Bass  
John Bass, 1804; d. La. 1852.  
Turner Bass, 1807-1873. N.C.  
Lucinda, b. 1808.

JOHN BASS "of Nash County."

No issue. Mentioned in grandfather's will, 1777.

AUGUSTINE BASS, Sr.  
(witness, 1790; so, born  
before 1769.)

{ Augustine Bass, Jr. b. 1792.  
Bennett Bass  
Embry Bass, b. 1804.  
Mourning Bass, b. 1801.  
Jacob Bass, b. 1789.  
Possibly others. More research!

DINISA BASS (Mrs. Rogers) -

LEVICEY (Crise) BASS (Mrs. Lawrence)

----- BASS (Mrs. Davenport)

{ John Davenport.

NB: WANCY BASS, widow of Isaac Bass, Sr., d. 1811 or 1812. Her will mentions only daughters Levacey Lawrence, Dinisa Rogers, and grandson John Davenport.

Mildred Bass, (wid. of Augustine, Sr.,?) d. 1845. Will mentions Aquilla, daughter of son Embry Bass.

Re: Rogers, see will of Abraham Bass. Note bequests to daughters of Robert Rogers. (Nash County section, p. 3).

Some of the Descendants of John Bass, Sr., John Bass, Jr.  
 CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM BASS, Nash Co., N.C.  
 (d. 1805)

- ELIZABETH (Mrs. William Bridgers) { John Bridgers  
 Henry Bridgers  
 Sam. Bridgers  
 Micajah Bridgers  
 Penny (Mrs. Drake)
- SION BASS { Jordan Bass (d. Ky. 1862)  
 Kitchen Bass (Tenn. 1812)  
 John Bass  
 Alden Bass (in Ky. 1814)  
 Quincy Bass
- JOHN BASS { Mary "Polly" (Mrs. John Parker)  
 Mourning (Mrs. T. Floyd)

(A WILLIS BASS, Dec'd. 1800)  
 Nash Co., pp. 7, 8., q.v.

Only some of those named above were involved in various divisions of land, etc., from estates of Abraham Bass and Sion Bass. Other persons named in will of Abraham Bass were not necessarily children or grandchildren of the testator. (Very unlikely that Abraham had two daughters named "Ann.")

\* \* \* \* \*

CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN OF JETHRO BASS, Northampton Co., N.C.  
 (d. 1795)

- COUNCIL BASS (d. 1830) { Martha (Mrs. Mayo)  
 Elizabeth Bass  
 Charlotte Holloman  
 -- Granddaughters:  
 Susan Mary Ann Crisp  
 Ann Eliza J.P. Coggins
- BURRELL BASS (minor?)
- JOHN REDDICK BASS (minor?)
- MERICA BASS (dau.)

\* \* \* \* \*

JOB BASS

was of age before 1755

circumstantial evidence indicates that he went to S.C. and from there to Tenn. (Note connection with RAWLS in both places.) His father, John Bass, who d. 1777 mentioned a grandson JOB in his will, but did not identify the father of said grandson.

\* \* \* \* \*

DRURY BASS

His son, Uriah Bass, (Revolutionary soldier) d. btw. June and Dec. 1777, - without issue. Drury Bass not in 1790 Census. May have gone to Ga. before 1787. (Check Index) Dempsey Bass a "joint heir" of John Bass, 1777, but not mentioned in will. He bought land from Jacob Bass, "heir-at-law".

\* \* \* \* \*

JOHN BASS

Died without issue, 1786, Halifax County, N. C. - Home to wife Ann for her lifetime, then to be sold and proceeds divided among brothers and sisters. Brothers Isaac and Jacob received specific bequests of land.





ONslow COUNTY, N.C.  
from Bath County, 1734.

From records in Land Commissioners' Office, Raleigh, N.C.  
Book 7, page 96: Andrew Bass, Onslow Precinct. Resurvey. Adj. Keiths 4 May 1737.

- - -  
ORANGE COUNTY, N.C.

from Johnston, Bladen, & Granville Counties, 1753.  
County Seat, - Hillsboro, North Carolina

DEED:

Deed Book 45, p. 182: Mar. 15, 1876, pr. May 10, 1876. - William D. Lunsford and Sallie B. Lunsford, of Orange County, to WILLIAM BASS, same county, for \$812.50, 8½ acres - Lot #3 in division of lands of Nicholas Jones, deceased.

MARRIAGE RECORDS:

Bass, Carrington	Mary Bass	14 Mar. 1865
Bass, Cullen	Ann Elizabeth Mayho	14 Dec. 1835
Bass, Cullin	Elizabeth Curtis	22 Nov. 1859
Bass, Dred	Ibby Gilston	19 Mar. 1813
Bass, James	Polly Carter	1 Dec. 1847
Bass, John	Catherine Whitaker	29 Dec. 1860
Bass, Roland	Lydia Whitehead	18 Nov. 1782
Bass, Stephen	Susanna Carter	6 Feb. 1833
Bass, Young	Martha J. Peterson	7 June 1855
Bass, Abigail	William Dennin	6 July 1833
Bass, Caty	John Bowles	16 July 1843
Bass, Elizabeth	William Roberts	24 Sept. 1823
Bass, Mary	Carrington Bass	14 Mar. 1865
Bass, Nancy	Edmund Byrd	3 June 1838
Bass, Pegga	John Phillips	2 Feb. 1833
Bass, Salley	Jesse Gowan	4 Jan. 1815

- - - - -  
PERQUIMANS COUNTY, N.C.  
from Albemarle Co., 1672  
County Seat: Hertford, N.C.

MARRIAGE BOND: "John Bas And Love Harris Was Married y<sup>e</sup> 8 day of Janewary

169<sup>6</sup>/<sub>5</sub> both of Nanse Mum County And Nanse Mum parresh by

Mager Samuel Swann Es:"

Exactly as it appears in "Perquimans Precinct, Births, Marriages, Deaths, and Flesh Marks, 1659-1739, page 16, folio 4. (Seen and handled by A. D. Bell, at Dept. of Archives and History, Raleigh, N. C.) This from certified copy.

History of Perquimans County, by Mrs. Watson Winslow, 1931:

- 7/14/1719 - John Bass - - - unto John Bass, 300 acres in the Precinct of Perquimans, by Thomas Speight. (Original torn. Book B, No 62.
- 1/13/1728 - John Bass of Bertie Precinct of Albemarle County, for £25, sold 310 acres bought of Thomas Speight 14 July 1719. (Deed Book C, #2)
- 7/15/1771 - James Price sold 50 acres "near head of Perquimans River on the north side of Deep Run, adjoining Simon Stallings, which was taken up by Thomas Speight, July 20, 1717, sold by him to JOHN BASS, who sold same to James Field, who gave same to his "son-in-law" James Price. (Deed Book C.) (NOTE LOCATION. See Map before Chowan Co.)

PERQUIMANS COUNTY, N.C., Cont.

DEED BOOK HH, No 81: 18 April 1866, Deed from Thomas Hedrick's children and Ambrose Proctor, Trustee, to Edward F. Waff. One of signers is MARY BASS, wife of Peyton Bass.

\*

PASQUOTANK COUNTY, N.C.

MARRIAGE BOND: Russell Bass to Pennie Martin, 28 December, 1866.

\*

PERSONS COUNTY, N. C.

MARRIAGE BONDS: Carrington Bass - Elizabeth Mayo - 13 May 1848.  
Christopher Bass - Sally Eaton Ogilby - 14 Jan. 1799 (dau of John.)  
Nuttall Bass - Sally Day - 21 Nov. 1836.  
Nuttall Bass - Rachel Day - 26 July 1834 (John Day)  
Obadiah Bass - Mary Mayo - 31 Jan. 1844  
Thomas Bass - Elizabeth Epps - 16 Mar. 1868  
William Bass - Haley Goin - 26 Dec. 1816  
William Bass - Sarah Evans - 9 July 1858  
William Bass - Elizabeth Townsen - 11 Nov. 1865  
Martha Bass - James Day - 20 Dec. 1860  
Precillar Bass - James M. Day - 16 June 1855

\*

RICHMOND COUNTY (1779 from Anson) N.C.

County Seat: Rockingham, N.C.

No Bass Wills before 1825.

Two Bass deeds, (Book G, pp. 159, 160) 25 January 1806; both Finley McCaskill to JOHN BASS; one for 100 acres, the other for 40; - on Black Branch, adjoining James Adcock.

\*

ROWAN COUNTY, N.C. - 1810 Census

John Bass, Sr., - 2 males 16-26; 1 26-45; 1 over 45.  
1 female 10-16; 1 over 45.

PLEASE ADD to ROBESON COUNTY - following Randolph County:-

Elijah & Appy Bass, heirs of Isaac Bird, 1842. - Will Book 1, p. 404. 2 cows, calves.  
MARRIAGES: Irvin Bass - Martha Lee, 30 April 1853 (William Barnes, surety.)  
John Bass - Rhoda Carter, 27 Oct. 1852.

\*

EXPLANATION and APOLOGY from the Compiler:

I sincerely regret the disorderly manner in which these odd bits and pieces of information had to be presented. Return trips to some courthouses, etc., sometimes resulted in the addition or correction of material already printed. On the off chance that one of these items may be the very one that someone needs, I decided to try to get them in, somehow, at the very last minute. The oldest Bass item in N.C., the marriage bond of John Bass and Love Harris had to be reprinted, anyhow, because all printed versions of it are "translations" or restatements of the document, rather than literal copies. (Hathaway, Winslow, et al.) The fact of the marriage seemed more important than anything else until certain questions arose concerning descendants of John Bass and his brother Edward. Then it became very important to confirm the Nansemond connections of John. The Perquimans County items required little space. So, the rest of the items could be included. Please accept my sincere apologies for being unable to put them in alphabetical order; but it could not be done without reprinting more pages than we could afford.

RANDOLPH COUNTY, N. C.

From Guilford, 1779

County Seat: Asheboro, N. C.

- DEEDS -

Deed Book 3, page 296, Grant No. 393:

To all to Whom these Presents Shall Come, Greetings:

Know ye that we for and in consideration of the sum of fifty shillings for every hundred acres of land hereby granted paid into our Treasury by JORDAN BASS have given and granted and by these presents do give and grant unto the Sd. Jordan Bass A tract of land containing one hundred and fifty eight acres lying and being on Leans Creek, Beginning at a black Jack corner running South 27 chains to a black oak, Shatchilford's line ..... Ever yielding and paying to us such sums of money yearly or otherwise as our General Assembly from time to time May Direct.

Provided always that the said JORDAN BASS shall cause this Grant to be Registered in the Register's Office of our Sd. County of Randolph within one year from Date here of, Otherwise the same shall be void and of no Effect.

In Testimony Here of we have caused our Letter to be made patent and our Great Seal to be hereunto affixed. Witness: Richard Caswell Esq. Our Governor, Captain General Commander in Chief on 18th day of August in the Tenth Year of Our Independence 1787 - Registered September 1787.

Deed Book 5, page 68:

Jan. 1, 1793 - John Arnold sold to JOURDAN BASS, both of Randolph County, North Carolina, for ten pounds, 35 acres lying on south side of Jackson Creek, adjoining Benjamin Curtis line.

A. Grey, Clerk

(Signed) John Arnold

Deed Book 6, page 133-134:

May 18, 1795, proved May Term 1795 - John Clark of Randolph County sells to Jordan Bass of Randolph County for fifty shillings 137 acres on Jackson Creek, beginning at Wm. Ridges old corner, which John Clark purchased at public sale from Henry E. McCulloh.

Wit: None on copy of deed in office of Register of Deeds.

The execution of this deed was duly acknowledged in open court and ordered to be recorded. A true copy (Signed) J. Harper, CCC

Deed Book 8, page 310:

This Indenture made on this the \_\_\_\_\_ day of January in the year of our Lord 1802 between Allen Martial of Randolph County and State of North Carolina of the one part and JOURDAN BASS of the same county and state for the sum of 200 hundred pounds.....

The above deed proved in open court by Whitlock Arnold and ordered to be Registered.

February Term 1802.

Deed Book 10, page 109: 1803

State of North Carolina No. 2021.

To All To Whom these Presents Shall Come, Greetings:

Know ye That we for and in consideration of the sum of fifty shillings for every hundred acres hereby granted and paid into our Treasury by Daniel Lewis, have given and granted by these present, do give and grant unto Jourdan Bass a tract of land containing Two Hundred acres lying and being in the

Deed Book 10, page 109 continued:

County of Randolph on Leans Creek:--

- Description here.... and as shown by the plat here unto annexed doth appear, with all wood, waters, mines, minerals and hereditments and appurtenances to the said land belonging and appertaining. DO HOLD to The<sup>(s)</sup> Jourdan Bass and his heirs and assigns forever yielding and paying to us such sums of money yearly or otherwise as our own General Assembly from time to time may decide - -

Provided always that the said grantee shall cause this grant to be registered in the Register's Office of our (s) said County of Randolph within twelve months from the date here of otherwise the same shall be void and of no effect.

In Testimony Whereof we have caused There of Letters to be made patent and our Great Seal to be hereunto affixed.

Witness: James Turner, Esquire. Our Governor, Captain General and Commander in Chief at Raleigh on the 9th day of December in the 27th Year of Our Independence and in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand and Eight Hundred 3<sup>rd</sup>.

By Command

J. TURNER

Deed Book 11, page 17:

Sept. 21, 1805, proved Feb. Term 1806 - David Gibson to Jourdon Bass of Randolph County. 350 Spanish milled dollars. 150 acres of land beginning on the waters of Jackson Creek on branch of Clement Arnold and up the branch crossing Cross Creek. Proved in open court by Martial Nance and ordered registered, J. Harper, CCS.

Deed Book 11, page 18:

Sept. 21, 1805, proved Feb. Term 1806 - David Gibson to Jordon Bass of Randolph County. Forty dollars for 40 acres of land on waters of Jackson Creek. Proved in open court by Martial Nance and ordered to be registered. J. Harper, CCS.

Deed Book 13, page 80:

Aug. 20, 1813 between James Thayer and Nancy Thayer his wife of the one part of the County of Randolph and Rebecca Bass - Consideration - 184 dollars. 381 acres of land lying on Toms Creek in Randolph County. Wit. Henry Bass and Marshall Nance.

Note: Rebecca Bass was the widow of Jordan Bass, who died in 1808; Henry Bass was their son.

Deed Book 14, page 47:

Sept. 29, 1817 - Henry Bass to Nathan Bass, both of Randolph County.

Consideration - 3 dollars. 190 acres on the waters of Jackson Creek, adjoining Clement Arnold - all buildings, orchard and water ways.

Wit: Isaac ....?

(Signed) Henry Bass

Benjamin Bass

Executed Aug. Term 1821; presented by Benjamin Bass and ordered to be registered. Jesse Henley, CCC.

Deed Book 14, page 443:

Jan. 20, 1815 - Hamon Miller and James Miller, Executors of Hamon Miller of Randolph County to Henry Bass of said County.

Consideration - \$41.86. 100 acres beginning at a black oak Ridges and Jacksons line & Price Hogans line.

Wit: James K. Wood

(Signed) Hamon Miller

Proved May Term 1824 and ordered to be recorded. Jesse Harper, CCC.

WILL OF JORDAN BASS - dated Jan. 16, 1800, proven in open court by William Wood February Term of Court 1808 - WB #3, pages 88, 89, 90.

In the name of God - Amen - I Jordan Bass of the County of Randolph and State of North Carolina Being in Sound and Perfect Mind Memory (Bless be God) but knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die, do make this on the Sixteenth day of January in the Year of Our Lord one Thousand and Eighth hundred Make and Publish this my last Will and Testament in manner following:

That is to say principally and first of all I give and Recommend my Soul unto God That gave it, and My Body to the Earth to be buried in a decent and Christian manner at the direction of my Executors and as touching the worldly estate Wherewith it has pleased God to Bless Me with in this life; I give and desire & Dispose of in the following manner & form, Viz: First it is my will & Testament That at My Demise there be made a Just & True Inventory of all my personal Estate. I leave for the use of my Beloved Wife Rebecca Bass & also for Those of My Children for & during the said Rebeccas Natural life or Widowhood or until my youngest sons arrive at full age, agreeable to a Law provided, She the said My Beloved Wife Rebecca Bass keep the Children with her on the premises allowed and endeavoring to keep, raise & maintain them until their arrival to Years of Maturity, I say I leave for their use my 2 tracts of Land, annely, the tract whereon I now live Containing 240 acres and the other tract immediately against which I bought from David Gibson, Contain- ing two hundred and eighty acres, With so much of my personal Estate, Consist- ing of Horses, Cattle, Hogs, plantation tools, household furniture as She My Beloved Wife shall judge needful for their support, for and During the Above Mentioned time.

And further it is my Will & Desire that if my Beloved Wife should not live and should marry till after my youngest sons arrive at full age agree- able to law, I leave for Sole use & benefit for and During her Natural Life or Widowhood one nigar woman name Nan, 1 horse saddle and bridle, 1 feather- bed & furniture, 1 pine chest, 1 Iron Pot, 1 small pewter dish, 1 Bason, 1 cow & calf, 1 sow & pigs, 1/2 doz. spoons. All the aforesaid Chattels I leave to my Beloved Wife only for & During her Natural Life of Widowhood, and after that to become the property of my heirs & none other.

Item I give and bequeath to my beloved son Arthur on his arrival at full age the tract of land above mentioned Whereon I now live.

Item I give to my son Henry the other tract of land which I bought from Gibson, also above mentioned, on his arrival at full age but still reserving to his brother Arthur the right to get from or upon it The Said Henry tract; lumber for repairs for the plantation or Buildings on his Sd Arthur tract.

Item I give & Bequeath to my son Benjamin 1 tract of land which I bought from Allen Marshall, Containing 320 acres. Also it is Will & Desire that my other tract of land Containing 200 hundred acres be sold at public sale to the highest bidder & the & the money arrising from sale of same to be divi- ded equally between my 2 sons Arthur and Henry.

Item It is my Will and Testament that such of Stock on hand Consist- ing of Goods and Chattels, or as much of them as my beloved Wife shall not need for her support or maintanance of my Children be sold except as herein Excepted & some of the same applied to the payment of Just debts and the residue to be divided by my Executorsor distributed by them to be paid to my beloved Daughter Delilah and one hundred Dollars to my Beloved Daughter

Jiney & 20 dollars to be applied to finishing the house which is now building on the tract of land I purchased from Gibson provided it is not completed before My Demise. Also I give & bequeath to my Daughter Tabitha on the day of her marriage or arrival at full age one hundred Dollars; also 1 cow, 1 calf, 1 featherbed. I give to my beloved Daughter Lucy \$100.00, 1 cow, 1 calf, 1 featherbed and furniture, the money to be raised by a Second Sale at the time of my youngest son arrives to full age agreeable to law.

Item I give and Bequeath to my beloved sons Arthur and Henry, 1 horse saddle & bridle to be worth 80 dollars. Also to my son Benjamin 1 horse which he already cleimed, 1 saddle, 1 bridle, 1 featherbed & furniture to each of my sons above mentioned it is my will & Testament that at the time my youngest son arrives at full age, agreeable to law, all the property consisting of Goods & Chattels which is not already bequeathed or Distributed be sold & Equally divided among all my Children after payment of above Legacies are made & done for both Sons & Daughters, anmely Delilah, Jiney, Tabitha, Lucy, Benjamin, Henry & Arthur & I have hereby make & declare & ordain My Beloved Wife Rebecca Bass Executor together with my worthy friend Josiah Linden Executor of my last Will & Testament - I set my hand & Seal, the day & year above written signed, sealed & published by Sd. Jordan Bass.

Jordan Bass

In the presence of us who were present at the time of signing sealing thereof.

Wm. H. Wood

James Brookshire

The foregoing last will & Testament of Jordan Bass was duly proven in open Court by William Wood February Term of Court 1808.

Jesse Henley, CCC

#### MARRIAGE RECORDS

Bass, Jennie to Austin Davinport - Bond February 7, 1801

Bass, Tabitha to James Ray, December 1, 1808; Bondsman Hutson Ray;  
Wit. F. Wright, page 304

Bass, Lucy to Archabald Dunbar, Oct. 26, 1814; bondsman James Dunbar;  
Wit. Andrew Balfour, page 73

Bass, Arthur to Rebecca Brookshire, Oct. 28, 1815; bondsman Alexander Dunbar.

Wit. Joshua Craven - page 14

ROBESON COUNTY, N. C.

From Bladen, 1786

County Seat: Lumberton. Hoke County

Created from Robeson and Cumberland Counties, 1911

ROBESON COUNTY, N. C., RECORDS AT STATE ARCHIVES, RALEIGH:

- MARRIAGES -

Eliza Bass and Martha Burnett - June 25, 1858 - Wright X Bass bondsman  
 James Bass and Edith Johnston - December 22, 1818.  
 William M. Bass and Sarah Hamon - April 1, 1835.  
 Elijah Bass and Quilla Callihan - March 1, 1837.  
 Nevel Bass and Mary Bass - March 20, 1840 - Jeremiah Bass bondsman.  
 Gibson Bass and Rhoda Morgan - August 22, 1842.  
 John Bass and Mandey Lee - August 26, 1847.  
 Stephen Bass and Sarah Spivey - October 10, 1849.  
 Enoch Bass and Lettitia Lewis - June 22, 1852 - Henry F. Pitman bondsman  
 Thomas Bass and Martha Ann Wilson - December 31, 1853 - H. F. Pitman bondsman  
 Wright Bass and Helen Edwards - February 25, 1856.  
 Thomas Bass and Elizabeth Ann Conner - married April 15, 1856.

Nancy Bass and Matthew Morgan - February 12, 1828.  
 Elizabeth Bass and Samuel Webb - August 23, 1830.  
 Delilah Bass and George Morgan - June 6, 1836.  
 Emmany Bass and Essu Jones - August 4, 1838 - Jesse Pitman bondsman  
 Sallie Bass and Elisha Dixon - March 31, 1842.  
 Martha Bass and Jordin Lee - May 23, 1842 - Wright Bass bondsman  
 Nancy Bass and Abraham Jones - April 30, 1845.  
 Effie Ann Bass (dau. of Nevel and Mary) m. May 4, 1868 to Dillon Blackman,  
 married by A. Rowland Pitman.

- 1850 CENSUS DATA -

Dwl.No.	Name	Age	County
Fam. 689	James Bass	50	born Robeson County, farmer
	Edith	43	"
	Everitt	14	"
	Lemon	13	"
	Wright Bass, Sr.	50	born Robeson Co., farmer
	Sarah	51	"
	Elijah	25	"
	Ervin	19	"
	Matthew	14	"
	Rachel	10	"
	Wright, Jr.	6	"
Fam. 693	John Bass,	21	born Robeson Co., farmer
	Malsy	26	
	Abigail Lee	15	& other Lees

Robeson County, N. C. (2)

1850 CENSUS DATA (Cont'd).

No.	Name	Age	County
Fam. 743 -	Elijah Bass	52,	born Robeson County, laborer
	Appa	48	"
	Thomas	19	"
	Enoch	17	"
	Neill	10	"
Fam. 745	Nevell Bass,	30	born Robeson County, laborer
	Mary	26	
	Emcion?(m)	9	
	Richard	8	
	Hardy	6	
	Effie A.	4	
	Archibald	3	
	Christina J.	5/12	
	Jerry	18	
Malsy	15		
Fam. 746 -	Jilson Bass	29,	born Robeson County, Ditcher
	Rhoda	31	
	Mary E.	12	
	Giles (m)	4	
Fam. 749 -	William Blackman	35	
	Betsey	30	
	Several Blackman children		
	JEREMIAH BASS	50,	laborer
Fam. 808 -	Stephen Bass	23,	born Robeson County, Laborer
	Sally	21	
	Laura	1/12	
Fam. 812 -	Frederick Bass,	68,	born Anson County, laborer
	Mary	55	Robeson "
	Adey (f)	25	
	Fanny	18	
	Nancy	17	
	Frederick, Jr.	12	
	Isla (f)	8	
Fam. 893 -	Alexander Bass	46,	born Anson County, farmer
	Susan	55	Robeson "
	Edmund	14	
	Stephen	10	
	Lunceford (m)	8	

---

ROCKINGHAM COUNTY, N. C.

MARRIAGE RECORD: May 21, 1813, - Meschak (x) Valentine to Jinsey Bass.  
Buckner George, Surety.



Robeson County, N. C., (3)

ADDENDA:

Deed Book "S", page 319:

ELIJAH BASS' Power of Attorney to Richard Reed of Accomack County, Virginia, to receive property of all kinds due him in right of his wife ELIZABETH, formerly Timmons in the County of (BLANK), State of Maryland, from the estate of Nathaniel Timmons, - etc. dated 22 August 1823. Proved August term of Court.

First Bass Deed in Robeson County: - Wm. Brown to Frederick Bass, 1820-22.  
-S, 275.

\*Everett Bass from Alf. Rowland, Coroner, 1826 - -T, 428

James Bass from Wiley Barnes, et al, -U, 150

Jilson Bass from Isaac Byrd, 1845 -Z, 116

Alexander Bass from Jesse Pittman, 1846 -Z, 248

\*Everett Bass of SAMPSON COUNTY, N.C.



SAMPSON COUNTY, N. C.

from Duplin and New Hanover 1784  
County Seat; Clinton, N. C.

From "Abstracts of Sampson County Wills, 1784-1895"  
By Mrs. Taft Bass  
Clinton, N. C.  
(with permission)

1786 BASS, CHARLES, Heirs: Elizabeth, William, Burrell. (Olds)

BASS, Andrew - D. August 18, 1786, - Unprobated.  
Mother: Elizabeth Bass  
Exec: Burrell Bass, William Bass  
Wit: Lewis Bass, Ann Bass, James Mobley

BASS, William - D. April 19, 1802, - Unprobated.  
Wife: Cela  
Sons: Felix Bass, Andrew Bass  
Daus: Cela, Sophia, Drucilla Bass  
Exec: Sons, Felix, Andrew Bass  
Wit: Abraham Naylor, Ephriam Tew, Willis M. Bass.

BASS, Felix - D. Aug. 22, 1835 - P. 1835 - Probated.  
Wife: Kiddy Bass  
Sons: Henderson, Traven, Hillory Bass  
Daus: Rebecca Bass, Roxy Bass  
Exec: Abraham Naylor, Senior  
Wit: Handy Warren, Sophiah Bass

BASS, John - D. Oct. 2, 1885 - P. Oct. 13, 1887  
Sons: Wm. Everett (dec'd), Amma, John I., Robert,  
Joshua Bass  
Daus: Augelina Warren, Virginia Barfield  
Grandson: John Bass  
Exec: Edwin W. Kerr  
Wit: E. W. Kerr, J. C. Slocumb

BASS, Joshua - D. Sept. 19, 1828 - P. Aug., 1829  
Wife: Priscilla Bass  
Son: Uriah Bass  
Daus: Ferebee Carr, Rebecca Lamb  
Grandson: Isaac Peterson  
Granddaus: Milly Jane Carr, Eliza Lamb, Nancy Jane Bass  
No identity: James Chesnutt  
Exec: Everitt Bass, John Lamb  
Wit: Samuel A. Bunting, Jonathan Carr

BASS, Rhoda - D. Aug. 28, 1851 - P. Feb., 1853  
Son: William Bass (dec'd)  
Daus: Catharine Ann Blount, Polly King, Mary  
Jane King, Rebecca Eliza King  
Grandchildren: William Bass, Mary Jane Blount, Sherman  
Blount, Michael Everett King, John William  
King, Stephen James King, Louis D. King,

SAMPSON COUNTY N. C. (2)

WILL OF RHODA BASS, CONT.

Sally Ann King, Mary Jane King, Thomas Wm.  
King, Chery Catharine King

Exec: Wm. Ashford, Benjamin Hargrove

Wit: Thomas Ashford, James Moore

BASS, WILLIAM - D. Jan. 24, 1853 - P. Aug., 1853

For Services: Susan Standley

Trustee: Thomas Ashford for Joel Britt, Robert Shipp,  
Mrs. Catharine Oates (wife of Jethro Oates)

Exec: Thomas Ashford

Wit: Joel Hines, John Boyett

BASSES MENTIONED IN WILLS OF OTHER SURNAMES

WILL PROBATED

Caroline Bass - Daughter of Henry King	1880
Caroline Bass - " " " Seney King	1844
Edney Bass - " " " Samuel & Lucretta Peters	1851
Fanny Bass - Daughter of Henry Hollingworth	1840
Rebecca E. Bass - Half-sister of Thos I. Hudson	1884

SAMPSON COUNTY N. C. CENSUS 1820

MALES

FEMALES

BASS, Uriah	Two under 10, one 26-45	One 26 - 45
Joshua	One over 45	One 16-26, One over 45
William	One 16-26	One 16-26
Joel	One under 10, One 16-18, One over 45	Three under 10, Two 10-16 One 26-45
Reuben	One 16-18, One over 45	One 16-26, One over 45
Abel	Two under 10, One 16-18	One 16-26, One over 45
Phelix	Two under 10, One 10-16, Two 18-26, One over 45	One 26-45
William	Two under 10, One 10-16, Two 18-26, One over 45	One over 45
Andrew	Four under 10, Two 10-16 Two 18-26, One over 45	Two under 10, One 26-45

FIRST TAX LIST, 1784

Richard Bass, 200 acres, 1 white, 1 slave  
William Bass, 200 " " "  
Willis Bass " "

A BASS, N. C. Postoffice was established in Sampson County, 1879; disc. 1907.

A community known as "Basstown" is northeast of Clinton, N.C., in Sampson Co.

SAMPSON COUNTY, N.C., (3)

ITEMS OF INTEREST FROM DEEDS:

HEIRS OF EVERETT BASS, - from Division of Real Estate, recorded in Deed Book 24, page 26: - Feb. Term, 1834. Recorded 30 Mar. 1835.

- Div. 1, - Heirs of William Bass, deceased.
- " 2, - Sarah Bass
- " 3, - Eliza Bass
- " 4, - Catherine Bass
- " 5, - Everett Bass
- " 6, - Richard Bass
- " 7, - John Bass
- " 8, - Burrell Bass
- " 9, - Joshua Bass
- " 10, - Jane King, w. of Alworth King.
- " 11, - Mary Bass.

HEIRS OF SARAH BASS - division of real estate, recorded in Deed Book 24, p.300. November Court 1835; recorded 19 April 1836. Brittain Hood, surveyor.

- Div. 1, - Jane King
- 2, - Joshua Bass
- 3, - Burrell Bass
- 4, - Everett Bass
- 5, - Richard Bass
- 6, - William Bass (heirs of)
- 7, - John Bass
- 8, - Mary King
- 9, - Catherine Blount
- 10, - Eliza Bass.

PROOF OF MIGRATION:

"JOEL BASS, formerly of Sampson County, N. C., now of Darlington District, S. C.," - power of Attorney to Henry Bizzell of Johnston Co., N. C., - dated 9 Dec. 1834; proved Aug. Court 1835. Rec. 3 Oct. 1835. - Deed Book 24, p. 177.

"Zachariah H. Brown, Lucrecy M. Brown (wife), JAMES A. BASS, and JOHN E. BASS, all of the County of Crawford, Indiana," - power of attorney to Thomas L. Bass of Sampson County, N. C., "- to sell their land in Sampson Co., N.C. - Dated 24 Feb. 1877, recorded 21 Mar. 1877. - Deed Book 43, pp. 317, 318.

EVIDENCE OF RELATIONSHIP:

"Priscilla Bass to Uriah Bass - "for natural love and affection to my son the said Uriah Bass" - 4 negro slaves and 136 acres of land, more or less. Dated 28 Feb. 1834; pr. 13 July 1834. - Deed Book 23, p. 430.

ITEMS OF EVIDENCE OF RESIDENCE IN SAMPSON COUNTY:

NOTE: Some of the following items merely confirm reports as to the place of origin of some Basses who moved on to other states; but others raise serious questions as to the accuracy of some research reported to the compiler and included in this work

Deed Book 36, p. 566; 26 April 1869: ABEL BASS to one - Cherry.  
37, p. 15, 16; 1869: Joseph E. & Mary J. Bass - Deed.  
26, pp. 381, 382; - 4 Feb. 1839; pr. by witness, recorded 10 Jan. 1842, - Henderson Bass to Handy Warren.  
24, p. 498; 27 Aug. 1836; pr. 25 Jan. 1837; Abraham Naylor, exr. of Felix Bass' Estate to Willie Bass. Henderson Bass, witness.

SAMPSON COUNTY, N.C. (4)

ITEMS OF INTEREST FROM DEEDS, Continued:

- Deed Book 1, p. 38: - Andrew Bass, Jr. "of Dobbs County," - 4 Apr. 1768.  
land on Goshen Swamp, - To Benj. Outlaw.  
1, p.452: - Richard Bass "of Duplin County" to Jos. Williams,  
- 15 May, 1764.  
5, p. 301: - Richard Bass to Wm. Laughton; 15 Oct. 1776; land  
granted to Richard Bass in 1764.  
5, p. 356: - Thomas Bass to Middleton Mobley, 100 acres for 120  
pounds proclamation money, 2 tracts on the Great  
Cohary, etc. - (Thos, of Duplin County.) "Excepting  
the Quit Rents" (which are to be paid) "to our sover-  
eign Lorde the King and His successors," etc.

Deeds, BASS to BASS (from Grantor Index):

- Deed Book 6, p. 399, Richard Bass, Sr., to Andrew Bass  
6, p. 403, " " " " Willis Bass  
10, p. 159, William Bass to Felix Bass  
11, p. 33, William Bass, Sr. to William Bass, Jr.  
11, p. 34, " " " to Andrew Bass.  
11, p. 74, Lewis Bass to Burrill Bass.  
12, p. 187, William Bass, Sr. to Lindsay Bass.  
14, p. 142, " " to Newbern Bass  
17, p. 269, Lindsay Bass to Abel Bass.  
18, p. 260, Joshua Bass to Uriah Bass. (25 Mar. 1786)  
19, p. 369, William Bass to Newbern Bass.  
20, p. 237, Beveret Bass to Willis Bass.  
21, p. 162, Andrew Bass to Allen Bass.  
21, p. 223, Andrew Bass, Sr., to Andrew Bass, Jr.  
21, p. 253, Selah Bass to William Bass, Newbern Bass, et al.  
" " " , Felix Bass to " " " " " "

Bass names found in deeds, other than those mentioned above:

- TIMOTHY and Mary (Deed book 15, p. 76)  
Felix and LUCRETIA (Deed Book 15, p. 15)  
ELIZABETH (Deed Book 8, p. 176)  
Uriah and FANNY (Deed Book 16, p.239)  
Felix and FRANCES (Deed Book 21, p. 309)  
REUBEN BASS to Richard Warren -(Deed Book 16:379.)

Anyone interested in pursuing the matter will find Sampson County officials very cooperative, in making certified copies of documents at reasonable costs.

STOKES COUNTY, N. C.  
from Surry, 1798  
County Seat, Danbury, N. C.

MARRIAGE RECORDS

Marriage Bonds

Alexander Bass	Kiziah Pettiford	July 16, 1836
Dodson Bass	Mary Ash	Oct. 11, 1827
Elijah Bass	Delia Harris	Jan. 4, 1823
Moses Bass	Sely Mitchel	Sept 29, 1822
Rase Bass	Fanny Fuller	Mar. 28, 1835
Samuel Wiley	Caroline Bass	Dec. 10, 1850
Rufus Steward	Milly Bass	May. 1, 1842
Peter Oliver	Grace Bass	Feb. 6, 1840
John Hill	Rebeckeh Bass	Apr. 20, 1840
Jesse Deen	Lova Bass	Oct. 9, 1837





SURRY COUNTY, N. C.  
(From Rowan, 1770)  
County Seat, Dobson, N. C.

Wilkes County created from Surry and Burke Counties, 1777;  
Stokes County, 1798; and Yadkin County, 1850  
From Records in the Court House

DEEDS (1)

Deed Book C, page 219

Date of grant Nov. 3, 1784; recorded in the Secretary's Office from the State of North Carolina to Matthew Bass, 400 acres on Flat Shoals Creek.

Deed Book F, page 87

Date of Deed May 22, 1793; recorded Feb term 1794 from John Carlton of Spartingburgh, N. C. to Edward Bass of Surry County, N. C. for 10 pounds current money; 100 acres on Forbis Creek.

Deed Book F, page 234

Date of Deed May 11, 1795; recorded May Term 1795 from Thomas Hadly of Surry County, N. C. to Sampson Bass of Surry County, N. C. for 30 pounds current money; 43 acres on a branch of Deep Creek.

Deed Book G, page 133

Date of Deed Sept. 22, 1797; recorded Nov. Term of Court 1797 from William Johnson, Sr. of Surry County, N. C. to Sampson Bass of Surry County, N. C. for 125 pounds; 200 acres on the waters of Fall Creek.

Deed Book H, page 20

Date of Deed Aug. 2, 1797; date recorded Nov. Term 1797 from Airs Hudspeth of Surry County, N. C. to Moses Bass of Surry County, N. C. for 10 pounds; 13 acres on Forbis Creek, including part of the plantation whereon the said Moses Bass lived.

Deed Book H, page 42

Date of Deed Feb. 14, 1798; recorded Feb Term of Court 1798 from Thomas Hutchens and wife Susanna of Surry County, N. C. to Moses Bass of Surry County, N. C. for 25 pounds; 50 acres on Forbis Creek beginning at a white oak on Benjamin Hutchens' line running north along Hudspeth's line.

Deed Book I, page 182

Date of grant Oct. 11, 1800; from the State of North Carolina to Edward Bass of Surry County, N. C. for 10 pounds for every 100 acres; 100 acres beginning at a white oak the south east corner of Thomas Hadly's land, and on a branch of Forbis Creek.

Deed Book I, page 183

Date of grant Oct. 11, 1800 from the State of North Carolina to Edward Bass for 30 shillings for every 100 acres; 60 acres running to the south east corner of Thomas Hadly's land.

SURRY COUNTY (2)

Deed Book K, page 319

Date of grant Dec. 15, 1803; entered Nov. 10, 1801 from the State of North Carolina to Edward Bass for 50 shillings for every 100 acres; 60 acres on Deep and Forbis Creeks.

Deed Book L, page 168

Date of Deed Nov. 8, 1801; recorded Aug. Term 1806 from David Chandler of Surry County, N. C. to Frederick Bass of Surry County, N. C. for 25 pounds; 50 acres on Cove branch-Yadkin waters

Deed Book L, page 223

Date of Deed Oct. 20, 1806; recorded Feb. Term 1807 from Richard Wilburn of Surry County, N. C. to Edward Bass of Surry County, N. C. for 100 pounds; 105 acres on both sides of Hogan's Creek.

Deed Book L, page 223

Date of Deed Oct. 20, 1806; recorded Feb. Term 1807 from Richard Wilburn of Surry County, N. C. to Edward Bass of Surry County, N. C. for 100 pounds; 100 acres on Hogan's Creek, and including the plantation known as the Old Mill Place.

Deed Book M, page 412

Date of Deed Sept. 3, 1811; recorded Nov. Term 1812 from John Johnson of Surry County, N. C. for 120 dollars; 100 acres on Hogan's Creek.  
Witness: Aaron Bass

Deed Book N, page 450

Date of Deed Oct. 18, 1817; recorded Feb. Session 1818 from John Wright, sheriff of Surry County, N. C. to Edward Bass of Surry County, N. C. for seven dollars taxes and contingent expenses; 500 acres on the Yadkin river, and part of a 2000 tract owned by James S. Crawford.

Deed Book O, page 31

Date of Deed Oct. 18, 1817; recorded May Term 1818 from James Harris of Surry County, N. C. to Moses Bass of Surry County, N. C. for 150 dollars; 113 acres on Reed Creek, south of the Yadkin river.

Deed Book O, page 140

Date of grant Dec. 22, 1818 from the State of North Carolina to Frederick Bass for fifty shillings for every 100 acres; 50 acres on Tom's Creek, beginning at a white oak in his own line.

Deed Book O, page 199

Date of Deed Feb. 7, 1816; recorded Feb. Term 1819 from James L. Crawford of Guilford County, N. C. to Edward Bass of Surry County, N. C. for 50 dollars; for the land on both sides of Hogan's Creek beginning at a black oak--Edward Bass and William Whitaker's corner.

Deed Book C, page 284

Date of Deed Feb. 14, 1784; recorded Aug. Session 1785 from Matthew Bass and wife Sarah of Surry County, N. C. to Edward Lovel of Surry County, N. C. for 50 pounds current money; for 400 acres on both sides of Toms Creek. Witness: Jesse Bump, William Varnell

SURRY COUNTY (3)

Deed Book F, page 291

Date of Deed Nov. 24, 1795; recorded Feb. Term of Court 1796 from Sampson Bass of Surry County, N. C. to John Bond of Surry County, N. C. for 50 pounds current money beginning at a spanish oak on the east side of a branch of Deep Creek.

Deed Book H, page 104

Date of Deed June 19, 1798; recorded Nov. Term 1798 from Samson Bass of Surry, County, N. C. to John Marshill of Surry County, N. C. for 20 pounds; 40 acres on Fall Creek.

Deed Book M, page 218

Date of Deed Jan. 20, 1809; recorded Feb. Term 1810 from Sampson Bass of Surry County, N. C. to Robert C. DonCarlos for 1000 dollars; 286 acres on Fall Creek, being the same tract of land said Bass purchased of William Johnson, and including the grist mill, whereon the said Bass lived.

Deed Book M, page 235

Date of Deed Feb. 7, 1810; recorded Feb. Term 1810 from Moses Bass of Surry County, N. C. to George Hobson of Surry County, N. C. for 15 dollars; 10 acres on Forbis Creek., and beginning at a post oak on George Hobson's line.

Witness: Thomas Vestal, Rachael Hobson Moses Bass

Deed Book M, page 526

Date of Deed Feb. 1, 1813; Feb. Term 1813 from Edward Bass of Surry County, N. C. to William Maurice of Surry County, N. C. for 50 pounds current money; 100 acres on Forbis Creek.

Deed Book M, page 454

Date of Deed Oct. 10, 1810; recorded Feb. Term 1812 from Frederick Bass of Surry County, N. C. to Thomas Perkins of Surry County, N. C. for 160 dollars; acres 152 1 tract of 130 acres beginning on the south side of Seed Cane Creek and 1 tract of 22 acres beginning on north side of Seed Cane Creek.

Deed Book P, page 252

Date of Deed Nov. 24, 1817; recorded Feb. Term 1820 from Edward Bass of Surry County, N. C. to Jonathan Dalton of Surry County, N. C. for 125 dollars; 500 acres: beginning at the corner of Isaac Wooten's land running to a hickory on the north side of the court house road being the same tract Pass purchased at a sheriff's sale for taxes

Deed Book R, Page 327

Date of deed Jan. 19, 1815; recorded Nov. Term 1823 from Edward Bass of Surry County, N. C. to Jonathan Brown of Surry County, N. C. for 150 dollars; 120 acres on Forbis Creek.

Witness: Aaron Bass

Deed Book S, page 358

Date of Deed Sept. 2, 1825; from Edward Bass, Sr. of Surry County, N. C. to Moses Wood for 150 dollars; 100 acres on Hogan's Creek.

SURRY COUNTY (4)

Deed Book T, page 186

Date of Sale April 10, 1826; from Samuel Bass to John Long for 400 dollars; 1 grown slave, a 15 yr. old Negro girl named Milly.

ESTATE OF MOSES BASS

File No. 158

Surry County August Term 1819 - Ordered by the Court that James Callaway, Sr. and Daniel Cockerham, Sr. be appointed a committee to lay & allot off one year's provision to the widow of Moses Bass.

Test Jo Williams C C

File No. 160

Samuel Johnson, Administrator of Moses Bass, Estate Inventory September 13, 1819.

File No. 158

Moses Bass, Estate - Sale Nov. 10, 1819

The following persons, by the name of Bass, bought articles at this sale:

	Catherine Bass, widow of Moses Bass	
	Aaron	"
m	Wright	"
	Moses	"
	John	"
	Hannah	"
	Mary	"

MARRIAGES:

Isaac Bass married Hannah Freeman, June 29, 1802.

Nelson Bass married Nancy Keziah May 19, 1811.

Aaron Bass married Barbara Normon March 29, 1813.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR PENSION RECORDS  
National Archives, Washington, D. C.

EDWARD BASS, born 1760 in Dobbs County and living there when first drafted. Discharged after defeat of Gen. Gates with 8 mos. and 3 weeks service. Moved to Chatham County and again drafted. Lived in Chatham County twenty odd years after the Revolutionary War, then moved to Surry County. Married H----- Nicon.

U. S. Census 1820 Williams District	MALES				FEMALES			
	0/10	16/26	26/45	45	0/10	16/26	26/45	45
Bass, Aaron	1	1		2	2	1		
Morrians District								
Bass, Edward, Sr.		2	1	2	2	3		1
Edward, Jr.	1	1	1	3	3	2	1	
Aaron	1	1	1	3	3	2	1	

SURRY COUNTY (5)

ADDITIONAL MARRIAGE RECORDS, N. C.  
 Surry, Wake, and Wilkes Counties

SURRY COUNTY, N.C. Isaac, Nelson, and Aaron Bass marriages, p. 4, Surry County section.

ADD:

Aaron Bass	-	Malinda Wooten	-	26 Sept. 1822
Wright Bass	-	Peggy Gorges	-	18 Dec. 1822
			-	John Gorges, sec.
Catherine Bass	-	William Morris	-	31 Aug. 1817
Charity Bass	-	William Webster	-	11 May 1826
Elizabeth Bass	-	John Gargus	-	9 Dec. 1816
			-	Joel Gargus, sec.
Hannah Bass	-	Stanley Normon	-	3 Oct. 1820
Hanner Bass	-	Jackson Whitaker	-	8 Oct. 1846
Mahala Bass	-	Isaac Wooten	-	7 Sept. 1845
Mary Bass	-	Jos. Williamson	-	10 Mar. 1820
Rachel Bass	-	Jesse Marrion	-	25 May 1844
Sally Bass	-	Andrew Fender	-	7 Oct. 1811

\*

WAKE COUNTY, N.C. - See also bottom of page 2, Warren County section.

ADD:

Jess A. Bass	-	Mary Compton	27 Apr. 1853
Edward Bass	-	Catherine Lockelair	- 28 Aug. 1821
			Saml. Bass, S. H. Pullen, sec.
Arthur Bass	-	Sary Malone	7 Oct. 1861
Samuel Bass	-	Sarah Mitchell	6 May 1865
William Bass	-	Martha Harris	14 Sept. 1860
			T. M. Cannady, sec.

WILKES COUNTY, N. C.

William Bass	-	Eliza Sullivan	17 Sept. 1856.
--------------	---	----------------	----------------

\*



WARREN COUNTY, N. C.

From Bute, 1779

County Seat: Warrenton, N. C.

Vance County Created from Warren, Franklin  
and Granville Counties, 1861.

FROM RECORDS IN THE COURT HOUSE OF WARREN COUNTY, WARRENTON, N. C.

NOTE: The early records at Warrenton are of Bute County, formed in 1764 from Granville. Bute was abolished in 1779 to form Franklin and Warren. The books are numbered through, however, as if all were of Warren County. There were no early Bass wills.

BUTE COUNTY DEEDS:

Deed Book 1, page 304:

April 8, 1767, proved April Court, 1767--James Baskett of Bute County to Edward Bass of same county, for L12 sterling, deed for 200 acres of land in Bute County on the head of Great Fishing Creek.

Deed Book 3, page 6:

Feb. 3, 1770, proved Feb. Ct., 1770--Wm. Park & Co. to Jacob Bass of Bute County, for L100, Virginia currency, deeds 120 acres of land in Bute County on Sandy Creek, conveyed by John Langston to Henry Westbrook.

Deed Book 3, page 224:

Jan. 6, 1771, proved Feb. Ct., 1771--William Bass of Bute County, planter, to Sampson Bass of the same county, for L7 10s, Va. money, deeds 100 acres of land in Bute County on Cedar Creek.

Witness: John Dent.

Deed Book 3, page 526:

Feb. 1, 1772, proved Aug. Ct., 1772--James Rainwater of Surry County, N. C., to Jacob Bass of Bute County, for L45, Va. money, assigns 125 acres of land in Bute County on Sandy Creek.

Deed Book 4, page 263:

Sept. 17, 1771, proved Aug. Ct., 1774--William Bass of Bute County deeds to Thomas Person of Granville County, for L20, 100 acres of land whereon said Bass now lives on the south side of Cedar Creek, joining Sampson Bass.

Deed Book 5, page 83:

Oct. 16, 1771, proved Nov. Ct., 1774--Jacob Bass of Bute County to the Baptist Society of Sandy Creek, for 5s, "a certain tract or parcel of land lying and being in the county aforesaid, on the south side of Sandy Creek aforesaid, containing by estimation two acres, . . . it being part of the said Basses mill land near Sandy Creek Bridge."

Witnesses: William Crutchfield, Francis Wells, David Walker.

Deed Book 5, page 246:

May 10, 1775, proved May Court, 1775--Jacob Bass of Bute County to Presley Nelms of Bute County, for L553 6s 8d, proclamation money, deed for

Warren County, N. C. (2)

Deed Book 5, page 246 continued:

245 acres of land in Bute County, except 3 acres that William Walker Meeting House stands on, lying on both sides of Sandy Creek.

NOTE: Sandy Creek flows from the southwestern corner of Warren County, through the northeastern part of Franklin County and into Nash County where it enters Swift Creek.

Cedar Creek is in southwestern Franklin County, flowing into the Tar River.

#### WARREN COUNTY DEEDS:

Deed Book 7, page 230:

May 7, 1779, proved May Court, 1779--Edward Bass of Granville County to John Beckham of Warren County, for 190, deeds 200 acres of land in Warren County, part of land deeded to said Bass by James Baskett.

Deed Book 31, page 915:

Dec. 27, 1858, proved Feb. 11, 1859--Trustees of Randolph-Macon College to William H. Bass, for \$183.15, bill of sale for 9 shares of stock in the Ridgeway House Property in Warren County, where said William Bass now resides. (At that time Randolph-Macon College was located near Boydton, Mecklenburg, Va., near the border of North Carolina.

#### FROM RECORDS AND PAPERS IN THE NORTH CAROLINA LAND GRANT OFFICE, RALEIGH:

File 41; Records Book 38, page 286:

Sept. 20, 1779--Granted to Jacob Bass on entry of Sept. 22, 1778, 640 acres of land in Bute County on the waters of Sandy Creek.

---

#### WAKE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

From Cumberland, Johnston and Orange Counties, 1770

County Seat: Raleigh N. C.

#### MARRIAGE RECORDS:

Oct. 31, 1799--Mordecai (x) Bass to Nancy Askew. Lewis (x) Pettiford surty.

Sept. 30, 1818--Thomas (x) Bass to Barbara Harris. Francis (x) Jones surty.

Nov. 21, 1814--Charles Dunson to Salley Bass. Mark (x) Beasley surety.

Feb. 3, 1783--Julias (x) Nichols to Sarah Pass. Thomas Rice surety.



WAYNE COUNTY, N. C.

From Dobbs 1779

County Seat - Goldsboro ---- Counties Created: Wilson (From Wayne, Edgecombe, Johnston, Nash) 1855.

From records in Court House of Wayne County, N. C.

Deed Book 1, page 120:

Oct. 29, 1782--State grant to Edward Bass for 200 acres of land in Dobbs County on the south side of Neuse River.

Deed Book 1, page 121:

Oct. 29, 1782--State grant to Richard Bass for 640 acres in Dobbs County on both sides of Marsh Branch, Bass's corner, his and Reaves's corner.

Deed Book 1, page 149:

Jan. 12, 1783--Arthur Bass of Wayne County, for L10, specie, deeds to Simon Barnes 10 acres of land on the north side of Great Swamp, beginning at Bass's corner tree.

Deed Book 1, page 150:

Jan. 12, 1783--Hardy Hooks, for L50, specie, deeds Arthur Bass 100 acres of land on the south side of Great Swamp, beginning at Hardy Hook's corner tree.

Deed Book 1, page 158:

Oct. 29, 1782--State grant to Ephraim Bass for 200 acres of land in Dobbs County, beginning at William Durden's corner in John Barnes's line and runs with Durden's line.

Deed Book 1, page 168:

.....(?), 17, 1782--Ephraim Bass, for L1,000, current money of North Carolina, deeds Ezekiel Daniel 200 acres of land, beginning at William Durden's corner in John Barnes's line.

Deed Book 1, page 206:

June 12, 1783--proved July court, 1783--Andrew Bass deeds to Richard Bass, for L100, specie, 320 acres of land in Wayne County on Falling Creek between Brooks's Swamp and the Long Marsh, part of a tract granted Andrew Bass for 640 acres on Nov. 10, 1779.

Deed Book 1, page 235:

Oct. 25, 1782--State grant to John Bass for 400 acres of land in Wayne County on Great Branch, beginning at John Lucas's corner and Frederic Holmes's corner.

Deed Book 1, page 255:

Oct. 15, 1778--Robert Bignall, Merchant, for L625, specie, deeds Andrew Bass of Wayne County the following tracts of land in Wayne County on the north side of Neuse River:

Wayne County, N. C. (2)

(1) Beginning at a whiteoak by the pocoson, granted to John Gatlin for 200 acres.

(2) One tract of 300 acres in Wayne County on north side of Neuse River, beginning at a red oak below the mouth of Little River.

Which two tracts John Gatlin sold to Jonathan Tart on March 23, 1744/5, containing 100 acres on the upper side of Little River joining Pollock's line.

And another tract of 25 acres below the mouth of Little River, joining Jonathan Tart's line, granted Jonathan Tart.

Sold to George Miller by deeds dated March 20, 1777, and March 27, 1777, who sold to said Robert Bignall, and by him now to Andrew Bass.

Deed Book 1, page 277:

Jan.---, 1784--proved January Court, 1784--William Dirdino of Wayne County, for 150 in gold and silver money, deeds to Ephraim Bass 100 acres of land on the north side of Great Swamp, "containing the plantation whereon the said Ephraim Bass now lives."

Witnesses: Simon Barnes and William Barnes.

Deed Book 1, page 325:

Feb. 14, 1781--proved April Court, 1781--Andrew Bass, Doctor, of the County of Wayne, "for and in consideration of the County of Wayne," deeds to Stephen Cobb, Joseph Pipkin and Needham Whitfield, Commissioners for erecting the public buildings for the County of Wayne, three acres of land, "part of the land I hold by deed from Robert Bignall."

Deed Book 2, page 70:

June 12, 1783--proved April Court, 1785--Richard Bass deeds to Andrew Pass, for 11,000 specie, 640 acres of land in Wayne County on both sides of Marsh Branch, beginning at a pine, Andrew Bass's corner and Reavis's corner, granted to said Richard Bass Oct. 29, 1782.

Deed Book 3, page 19:

July 6, 1785--proved July Court, 1785--Andrew Bass, Jr., of Wayne County, for 180 specie, deeds John Carraway, Jr., 100 acres of land in Wayne County on the south side of Neuse River and on east side of Falling Creek, below the Long Marsh, beginning at a small red oak, Jonathan Tart's corner.

Deed Book 3, page 22:

Jan. 31, 1785--proved July Court, 1785--Richard Bass, Sr., of Wayne County, for 11,000, deeds Andrew Bass, Jr., of same county, six tracts of land in Wayne County on the north side of Neuse River and on east side of Falling Creek and Brooks's Swamp, and on both sides of the Long Marsh, including the plantation where the said Andrew Bass now lives,--as follows:

(1) 232 acres as by patent granted Andrew Bass, Senr., "Formerly Junr."

(2) 100 acres on Falling Creek joining his own land.

(3) 100 acres on east side of Falling Creek below the Long Marsh, granted to Richard Bass.

(4) 320 acres beginning in Doctor Bass's Road and long his line to Richard Bass's and William Johnson's corner.

(5) 200 acres on the lower side of Brooks Swamp, one call being for the head of Miry Branch and down it to Brooks Swamp and up it to the first station, part of a large tract taken up by Andrew Bass, Sr., and sold by him to John Carraway and by Carraway to Richard Bass.

(6) 100 acres on the lower side of Brooks's Swamp, a call being for the mouth of Miry Branch and up it to the head.

Wayne County, N. C. (3)

Deed Book 3, page 22 continued:

Witnesses: Andrew Bass, Sr., Arthur(x)Howell, Edward Bass, Isaac(x) Powell.

"I hereby certify that I will not sell any of the lands of the within deed to any person out of the family of my father Richard Bass or Doctor Andrew Bass except they give me more than either of them two without leave and consent of both the parties.

Witness my hand and seal this 31st day of Jany 1785.

ANDREW BASS(Seal)."

Witnesses: Edward Bass, Arthur(x)Howell, Isaac(x)Parker.

Deed Book 3, page 212:

March 8, 1786--proved April Court, 1786--Richard Martin in his will appoints "Andrew Bass, Doct., and my wife my executors."

Deed Book 3, page 214:

March 9, 1786--proved April, 1786--Andrew Bass, Jr., of Wayne County, "for and in consideration of the love and affection that I have and bear to my children that is now born, that is to say Elisabeth and Anne, also all other of my children that shall hereafter be born and borne to me by my present wife Christian Bass," "the following lands, negroes and household goods, to them, their heirs and assigns": 232 acres "where I now live"; one tract" my father bought of George Taylor" on the lower side of Miery Branch; part of a tract "my father" bought of John Carraway, 100 acres on the upper side of said branch, and part of tract my father bought of Dr. Andrew Bass; also land on the upper side of Long Marsh either taken up or purchased by my father, and negroes due my father, Richard Bass."

Witnesses: Andrew Bass, Sr., and William(x)Johnston.

Deed Book 3, page 417:

Oct. 27, 1786--State grant to Thomas Bass for 400 acres of land in Wayne County near the Calf Pasture, beginning at Slocumb's corner and joining Gidding's corner, a pine in the Duplin County line, and Hurst's line.

Deed Book 3, page 418:

Oct. 27, 1786--State grant to Thomas Bass for 120 acres of land in Wayne County, beginning at Carr's corner, and a call is "in or near the Duplin line."

Deed Book 3, page 474:

Jan. 31, 1785--proved July Court, 1787--Andrew Bass, Jr., of Wayne County, for \$1,000 specie, deeds Uriah Bass of same county two tracts of land in Wayne County on north side of Neuse River opposite the mouth of Falling Creek and about a mile below the mouth of Mosqueson Swamp, joining to the river--the first beginning at a white oak by the deep run, containing 300 acres as by patent granted Anthony Cox, November 20, 1739. The other tract on the north side of the river, beginning at a cypress on the riverside and runs down his old line, ...up the various courses of the river to the first station, containing 180 acres of land as by patent to Anthony Cox of June 21, 1746.

Witnesses: Andrew Bass, Sr., Edward Bass, Arthur Howell and Isaac Parker.

Certificate attached of same date by which Uriah Bass pledges "not to sell any of the lands of the within deed to any person except my father or

Wayne County, N . C. (4)

Deed Book 3, page 474 continued:

Doctor Andrew Bass or their families, provided they give me as much or more than other persons."

Witnesses: Edward Bass, Arthur Howell, Isaac Parker.

Deed Book 4, page 10:

Sept. 25, 1787--proved October Court, 1787--William and Nancy Flowers, for L30 specie, deed Thomas Bass 40 acres of land in Wayne County on the north side of Thunder Swamp, beginning at Bass's upper corner of old survey and joining the dividing line between Bass and Jones.

Witnesses: A. Bass, Elisha Bass and Wm. Morton.

Deed Book 4, page 41:

Jan. 8, 1788--proved January Court, 1788--John Barnes and William Durdino, for L100 in gold and silver money, deed to Ephraim Bass of Wayne County part of a tract containing 100 acres of land on north side of Great Swamp, beginning at Durden's corner.

Deed Book 4, page 68:

Sept. 30, 1785--State grant to Andrew Bass for 300 acres of land in Wayne County on the Little Branch and joining his own lines.

Deed Book 4, page 79:

Jan. 28, 1787--proved April Court, 1788--Andrew Bass, Jr., (also signed by Christain Bass), for L150, specie, deeds to Richard Bass, during the lifetime of the said Andrew Bass, Jr., and his wife Christian Bass, five tracts of land in Wayne County on the north side of Neuse River and east side of Falling Creek and Brooks Swamp and on the upper side of Long Marsh, including the plantation whereon the said Andrew Bass, Jr., now lives.

Witnesses: Andrew Bass, Sr., and Edward Bass.

Deed Book 4, page 82:

Jan. 28, 1788--proved April Court, 1788--Andrew Bass, Jr., and Christian, his wife, for L100 specie, give a bill of sale for a negro, house, cattle, hogs, meat, furniture, etc., to Richard Bass of Wayne County.

Witnesses: Andrew Bass, Sr., and J. Beck.

Deed Book 4, page 200:

July 11, 1788--State grant to Richard Bass for 116 acres of land in Wayne County on the north side of Neuse River, joining his own line and James Musgrave's corner.

Deed Book 4, page 384:

Oct. 12, 1789--proved October Court, 1789--Richard Bass of Wayne County deeds to Uriah Bass, his son, of the same county, three tracts of land in Wayne County, one tract on the south side of Neuse River and lower side of Falling Creek, "which I purchased of William Westbrook," containing 300 acres; and another tract on the north side of said river, joining land I live on and taken up by said Richard Bass, containing 150 acres; and another tract on north side of Neuse River, joining land I live on, bought of James Musgrave, containing 100 acres to Uriah Bass after death of said Richard Bass.

Wayne County, N. C. (5)

Deed Book 4, page 442:

Dec. 21, 1788--proved January Court, 1790--James Musgrave of Wayne County, for 1100, deeds to Uriah Bass of same county 100 acres of land on north side of Neuse River on Long Marsh, joining Richard Bass's line, granted to said Musgrave July 11, 1788.

Witnesses: Edward Bass and John Kennedy.

Deed Book 4, page 447:

January 9, 1790--proved January Court, 1790--  
North Carolina--Wain County.

To all to whom these presents shall come, I, John Bass, send Greeting &c.

Know ye that I, the said John Bass, for and in consideration of the sum of thirty pounds in gold or silver money, to me in hand paid or secured to be paid by Edmon Love of the sd county, the receipt whereof I do acknowledge, have and by these presents do fully, clearly, absolutely give, grant, bargain, sell, alien, releas, convey and confirm unto the sd Edmon Love, his Eirs or Assigns, part of a track of land containing 200 acres, more or less, lying and being on the Great Branch: Beginning at John Lukas's corner, a pine, and running along his line east 94 poles to a lightwood stake (in) said line and Simon Barnes's corner thence along his line north 118 poles to a white oak, then east 2 poles to a Frederic Homes's corner, a pine, then along his line to an agreed corner betwixt him and John Bass, thence with said agreed line--near north to the given line, then with said line to the beginning.

To have and to Hold the sd parcel or tract of land containing the plantation whereon the said Esaw Bass now liveth, with all the privileges thereto belonging unto him the said Edmon Love, his heirs and assigns forever, unto there only use and benefit, and I the sd John Bass, at the insuing and delivery of sd land, am lawfully possess thereof, have in myself a good, right-ful power and lawful authority to sell and dispose there of and from all manner of incumbrances whatever, I the sd John Bass, my Heirs, Administrators, or Assigns, do Warrant and forever defend the sd land and premises from all person or persons whatsoever.

In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my Hand and Seal this 9th day of January 1790.

JOHN (x) BASS (SEAL)

Signed, Sealed and Delivered in the presence of Us.

EPHRAIM DANIEL &  
JONATHAN ROGERS.

NOTE--Apparently something is missing from this deed or it would not have the unsupported phrase "said Esaw Bass now liveth." See, in this connection, abstract of deed from Deed Book 9, page 276, deed of Jacob Barnes to Ichose Bass.

Deed Book 4, page 492:

March 2, 1787--proved July Court, 1790--Edward Bass of Wayne County, for 140 specie, deeds Caleb Musgrave of the same county, 100 acres of land in Wayne County on the south side of Neuse River and east side of Falling Creek.

Deed Book 4, page 523:

Sept. 25, 1787--proved October Court, 1787--Thomas Bass deeds to John Giddins, for 15 specie, 150 acres of land in Wayne County on Oats's Marsh, part of a tract taken up by the said Thomas Bass and John Giddins, a corner

Wayne County, N. C. (6)

Deed Book 4, page 523 continued:

call is for the Duplin County line and another the Old Mill Path.

Witnesses: A. Bass, Elisha Bass and William Morton.

Deed Book 4, page 525:

Sept. 25, 1787--proved Oct. Court, 1787--Andrew Bass, Jr., of Wayne County, for L100 specie, gives bill of sale to William Willsbe of same county for a negro boy.

Witnesses: John Kennedy and Sarah Kennedy.

Deed Book 5, page 209:

Nov. 19, 1791--proved April Court, 1792--Richard Bass deeds to his grandchildren (gift Deed) Uriah Bass and Thomas Bass, orphans of Andrew Bass, Jr., dec'd, of Wayne County, two tracts of land on north side of Neuse River and east side of Falling Creek and Brooks Swamp and on the upper side of Long Marsh, including parts of the Long Marsh and the plantation whereon the deceased Andrew Bass, Jr., formerly lived--first, 232 acres "as by patent granted to Andrew Bass, Senr., formerly Junr."; second tract of 50 acres on Falling Creek on the south side of Long Marsh; third, 320 acres beginning at Doctor Bass's Road; fourth, 120 acres on the lower side of Brooks's Swamp, part of a larger tract taken up by Andrew Bass, Sr., deceased, and sold by him to John Carraway, and by him to Richard Bass; fifth, 100 acres on the lower side of Brooks's Swamp.

Deed Book 5, page 212:

Nov. 16, 1791--proved April Court, 1792--Richard Bass of Wayne County deeds to his son Uriah Bass of Wayne County negroes (three due from Thomas Blackledge)" and all my stock in trade, goods, wares and merchandise, all my money, bonds and accounts, all my stock of cattle, horses, hogs and sheep, corn and other provisions, all my household and kitchen furniture and plantation tools, cotton, flax, wool, geese--also . . . all my right, title and claim to all my lands, stocks and furniture on Falling Creek which I bought of Andrew Bass, Jr., dec'd, to his use till my grandson Uriah Bass shall arrive at the age of 21."

Deed Book 5, page 373:

Sept. 16, 1792--January Court, 1793--John Tolar and wife Nancy of Wayne County planters, deed to Uriah Bass of same county, planter, plantation and 250 acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Neuse River, beginning at a hickory on the marsh side, granted to Risher Michael (or Michael Risher) May 21, 1741, conveyed to Robert Tolar, Sr., dec'd, and willed to his son John Tolar; also a tract of  $44\frac{1}{2}$  acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Neuse River, beginning at a pine beside the Risher Field and adjoining Richard Bass's line, part of a survey granted to Joseph Boon, conveyed to James Musgrave and by him to Robert Tolar, dec'd, who devised to his son John Tolar.

Annexed is also a deed from Robert Tolar relinquishing all his right in said land, dated January 15, 1793.

Witness: William Worley.

Deed Book 5, page 390:

Nov. 19, 1792--proved January Court, 1793--John Worley of Wayne County deeds to Uriah Bass of the same county, for L170, money of this State,  $83\frac{3}{8}$  acres of land and plantation in Wayne County on north side of Neuse River, adjoining Robert Tolar and Richard Bass's corner tree near the Great Caseway(Causeway).

Wayne County, N. C. (7)

Deed Book 5, page 422:

Jan. 23, 1793--proved April Court, 1793--Lame David Jernigan of Wayne County deeds to Miss Anna Bass, daughter of the late Andrew Bass, Sr., dec'd, for L250, 106 acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Neuse River and east side of Little River, joining Tart.

Witnesses: Uriah Bass, Josiah Jernigan.

Deed Book 5, page 425:

Feb. 16, 1792--proved April Court, 1793--John Bass, for L50, deeds William Wards, Jr., of Pitt County, 200 acres of land on Great Branch, joining Jacob Powell, Speakman Downing.

Deed Book 5, page 430:

April 21, 1792--proved April Court, 1793--Peleg Massey of Wayne County deeds to Edward Bass, for L73, two horses, 50 hogs, 5 cattle, 300 acres of land in Johnston County, joining or near Arthur Jernigan's land on Beaverdam Swamp.

Deed Book 5, page 431:

Nov. 26, 1792--proved April Court, 1793--Uriah Bass, for L150, gives bill of sale to William Reaves of Wayne County for one negro woman and her child. Witness: Edward Bass.

Deed Book 5E, page 52:

Nov. 6, 1793--proved January Court, 1794--Sarah Bass, widow of Richard Bass, dec'd, of Wayne County, deeds to her son Uriah Bass all claim in land given by "my deceased husband to my son Uriah Bass" and all personal property willed to "my grandsons" by "my deceased husband."

Deed Book 5B, page 99:

June 20, 1785--proved July Court, 1794--Andrew Bass, Jr., of Wayne County, for L40 specie, deeds to Andrew Bass, Sr., 80 acres of land in Wayne County, formerly Craven County, on south side of Neuse River and lower side of Brooks Swamp, joining Doctor Bass's line, part of a large tract taken up by Andrew Bass, Sr., in Craven County at the time of granting, the patent lying on both sides of Brooks Swamp, and sold by said Bass to John Carraway, by him to Richard Bass, by him to Uriah Bass, by him to Andrew Bass, Jr., containing the plantation whereon Henry Carraway formerly settled.

Deed Book 5B, page 167:

Oct. 9, 1793--proved April Court, 1795--Thomas Pollock of Craven County deeds to Uriah Bass of Wayne County, for L33 9s 10 3/4 pence, first, 250 acres on north side of Neuse River, beginning at a hickory on the marsh-side, granted to Michael Risher May 21, 1741; second, 44 1/2 acres joining aforesaid tract, joining Risher's field, Joseph Boon, Richard Bass and Robert Tolar's lines.

Deed Book 5B, 168:

Oct. 29, 1793--proved April Court, 1795--Thomas Pollock of Craven County deeds to Uriah Bass of Wayne County, for L22 5s 1d, the following lands: First, 96 acres on the north side of Neuse River, joining Worley, Tolar and Boon and Musgrave; second, 100 acres beginning on Long Marsh and joining Richard Bass and Boon; third, 83 3/8 acres joining Robert Tolar, Richard Bass's corner near the Great Causeway.

Wayne County, N. C. (8)

Deed Book 5E, page 159:

Oct. 29, 1793--proved April Court, 1793--Thomas Pollock of Craven County deeds to Uriah Bass of Wayne County, for L55 3s 7d, lands as follows: First, 300 acres on north side of Neuse River opposite the mouth of Falling Creek and about a mile below the mouth of Moqueson Swamp, joining the river; second, 180 acres beginning at a cypress on the riverside; three, 6 acres beginning at John Smith's corner.

Deed Book 5E, page 205:

April 30, 1794--proved July Court, 1795--Sarah Steven of Wayne County deeds to Uriah Bass of same county, for L55, her right in lands of her father, James Stevens, willed to be equally divided between his wife and children when his son Richard reached 21, the land lying in Wayne County on the north side of Neuse River and east side of Moqueson Swamp, the whole containing 340 acres.

Deed Book 5E, page 270:

Dec. 6, 1793--proved January Court, 1796--William Lane deeds to Alice Bass, for L31 specie, a tract of land on the south side of Neuse River on Sleepy Creek, granted for 100 acres, including the plantation where William Lane formerly lived.

Deed Book 5E, page 271:

Jan. 12, 1796--probate date not given--William Flowers of Duplin County deeds to Thomas Bass of Wayne County, for L175 specie, 150 acres of land in Wayne County on east side of Thunder Swamp, a prong of Falling Creek, beginning at a pine east of the Indian Path and above the Great Branch, joining William Bryant, granted said Stevens Sept. 28, 1754; also a tract of 150 acres beginning at a pine on the east side of Thunder Swamp. Andrew Bass's corner and Sd, Bass's corner, granted said Bass Sept. 16, 1769; also a tract of 50 acres beginning in Thunder Swamp, joining John Smith, granted Bass March 6, 1759. Containing in the whole 350 acres.  
Witnesses: Elisha Bass, Jes. Bass.

Deed Book 5E, page 431:

Dec. 2, 1795--proved April Court, 1797--Jesse Blanchard, for L225, deeds Uriah Bass of Wayne County, 200 acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Neuse River and joining Musgrave & Moore.

Deed Book 5E, page 432:

Jan. ... 1797--proved April Court, 1797--Richard McKinne of Wayne County, for L549, deeds Uriah Bass four plantations or tracts of land in Wayne County on south side of Neuse River and upper side of Falling Creek. Two tracts containing 250 acres, one of 36 acres, one of 80 acres granted to Thomas McLendon--including in the whole 366 acres.

Deed Book 5E, page 487:

Jan. 24, 1796--proved October Court, 1797--Rice(x)Bass of Wayne County deeds to Charles Holmes of same county, for L27-10-0, 75 acres of land on both sides of Sleepy Creek on south side of Neuse River and adjoining William Whitfield.  
Witnesses: Samuel Herring and Andrew Bass.

Deed Book 6, page 25:

July 4, 1792--State grant to Rice Bass for 75 acres of land adjoining William Whitfield on Sleepy Creek in Wayne County.

Deed Book 6, page 42:

Dec. 20, 1791--State grant to John Bass for 200 acres of lands in Wayne



Wayne County, N. C. (9)

Deed Book 6, page 42 continued:

County on the north side of Juniper, joining the county line and John Barefoot's line.

Deed Book 6, page 114:

Aug. 20, 1795--State grant to Uriah Bass for 5 acres of land in Wayne County on the north side of Neuse River, beginning near the mouth of Deep Gut.

Deed Book 6, page 334:

Dec. 1, 1803--State grant to Edward Bass for 90 acres of land on the south side of Neuse River and east side of Falling Creek, beginning at Musgrave's line.

Deed Book 6, page 335:

Dec. 28, 1803--State grant to Edward Bass for 100 acres of land in Wayne County on the south side of Neuse River and east side of Falling Creek, joining his own line, Stanley and others.

Deed Book 6, page 350:

Nov. 22, 1804--State grant to Jesse Bass for 37 acres of land on the east side of Thunder Swamp, beginning at Thomas Bass's corner and joining Bradley and Bennett.

Deed Book 6, page 363:

Dec. 2, 1805--State grant to Jesse Bass for 68 acres of land on east side of Thunder Swamp, beginning at Thomas's Bass's corner.

Deed Book 6, page 368:

Dec. 7, 1804--State grant to Needham Bass for 100 acres of land on south side of Neuse River and joining William Lane Brown, John Reaves and Sleepy Creek.

Deed Book 6, page 507:

Nov. 28, 1814--State grant to Everett Bass for 30 acres of land in Wayne County, beginning at his own corner on the Mill Path and joining Giddens.

Deed Book 7, page 29:

April .., 1799--proved July Court, 1799--William Durdino of Wayne County for 50 silver dollars, deeds to Ephraim Bass 50 acres of land on north side of Great Swamp and adjoining Samuel Barnes and Jesse Lane.

Witnesses: John Bass and John Barnes.

Deed Book 7, page 51:

March 21, 1792--John Bass, for L50, current money of this State, deeded to David Evans 100 acres (not located).

Deed Book 7, page 56:

Dec. 9, 1799--proved January Court, 1800--Edward Bass of Wayne County to Richard Bass of same county, for one shilling sterling, deeds 56 acres, the whole of a survey granted to David Miles, June 7, 1782, on the east side of Falling Creek, joining John Brogden, Little Branch and Caleb Musgrave.

Wayne County, N. C. (10)

Deed Book 7, page 56: (*repeated*)

Dec. 9, 1799--proved January Court, 1800--Edward Bass of Wayne County to Richard Bass of same county, for one shilling sterling, deeds 56 acres, the whole of a survey granted to David Miles, June 7, 1782, on the east side of Falling Creek, joining John Brogden, Little Branch and Caleb Musgrave.

Deed Book 7, page 164:

May 20, 1801--proved May term, 1801--Thomas Tolar to Uriah Bass of Wayne County, for 1230, deeds 150 acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Neuse River and east of Moqueson Swamp and west of the Great Gut, joining Uriah Bass and Tolar's lines.

NOTE--Moqueson Swamp is the county line directly west of Goldsboro, between Wayne and Johnston counties.

Deed Book 7, page 199:

May 16, 1801--proved August Court, 1801--Jesse Lowe of Wayne County, for 1100, deeds Ephraim Bass "all my write . . . one certain tract of land beginning at a lightwood stake in John Barnes's line," etc., 200 acres.

Deed Book 7, page 230:

Sept. 5, 1801--February Court, 1802--Joseph Green, Esq., of Wayne County deeds to Uriah Bass and Probert Collier of same county, "for and in consideration of the affection and friendship which he the said Joseph hath and bears towards the said Uriah Bass and Probert Collier," two tracts of land in Tennessee and County of Granger, formerly Green, "one tract granted to Joseph Green by the State of North Carolina for 1,000 acres on east side of Flatt Creek below end of Clinch Mountain, and another tract of 500 acres granted to Needham Whitfield and conveyed to Green, lying in the County of Granger, formerly Green, between Clinch Mountain and Clinch River.

Witnesses: Nancy Whitfield and Michael(x)Mixon.

Deed Book 7, page 328:

Nov. 16, 1802--November Court, 1802--John and William McKinne, executors of David McKinne, dec'd, of Wayne County, deed Sarah Bass of Wayne, for \$292.17, 84 acres of land on east side of Falling Creek and south side of Crooked Marsh, beginning at corner of Edward Bass's 200-acre patent. (Crooked Marsh seems to be a prong of Falling Creek in this description.)

Deed Book 7, page 341:

Dec. 23, 1801--proved Nov. Court, 1802--John and William McKinne, executors of David McKinne, deed to Richard Bass, for 337.40, 97 acres of land on east side of Falling Creek and south side of Crooked Run, calls being for John Brogden's and Edward Bass's corner, John Bass's corner and the run of Little Marsh.

Deed Book 7, page 341:

Dec. 23, 1801--proved Nov. Court, 1802--John and William McKinne, executors of David McKinne, to John Bass of Wayne County, for \$173.40, deed 49 acres of land on east side of Falling Creek and north side of Little Marsh, a call being for Edward Bass's corner.

Deed Book 7, page 399:

Aug. 13, 1803--proved August Court, 1803--Joseph Green to Uriah Bass of Wayne County, for \$4 per acre for 300 acres and \$3 an acre for the balance, certain

Wayne County, N. C. (11)

Deed Book 7, page 399 continued:

pieces of land in Wayne County on north side of Neuse River.

Deed Book 8, page 71:

May 11, 1804--proved August Court, 1804--William Durdino to Ephraim Bass deed for 40 acres of land on north side of Great Swamp, joining John Barnes and Little Branch.

Witnesses: John Barnes and John Bass.

Deed Book 8, page 104:

Aug. 15, 1804--proved August Court, 1804--Ephraim Bass of Wayne County deeds to Jeremiah Bass, his son, 83 acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Great Swamp, joining Samuel Barnes, Sr.

Witnesses: Drewry Barnes and John(x)Bass.

Deed Book 8, page 125:

May 15, 1788--proved Nov. Court, 1804--William McKinne, William Whitfield, D'd Jernigan, Rd. Bass sign as trustees of Town of Waynesboro a deed to George Herring for two lots in said town. (Waynesboro was the county seat of Wayne County prior to moving to Goldsboro.)

Deed Book 8, page 146:

Oct. 10, 1804--May Court, 1805--Bryan Holmes to Uriah Bass of Wayne County, for L1215, deeds 486 acres of land in Wayne County on south side of Neuse River, lower part of patent of George Roberts dated June 17, 1741.

Deed Book 8, page 283:

March 24, 1805--proved August Court, 1805--Stephen Herring to Uriah Bass, for \$45, deed for 200 acres of land on west prong of Sleepy Creek, joining Holmes.

Deed Book 8, page 294:

May 22, 1805--proved Oct. Court, 1805--Furnifold Green of Johnston County administrator of James Green, dec'd. of Wayne County, deeds to Uriah Bass of Wayne County land in Wayne County. (A suit is mentioned--Holmes vs. ....).

Deed Book 8, page 297:

June 13, 1805--proved Aug. Court, 1805--Thos. and Patsey Hyman to Uriah Bass, land in Wayne County on Neuse River belonging to estate of James Green.

Deed Book 8, page 397:

March 25, 1806--proved May Court, 1806--Ephraim Bass of Wayne County deeds to his son John Bass of same county, gift deed, 83 acres of land on north side of Great Swamp, joining an agreed line between John Bass and Absalom Bass and John Bass and Jeremiah Bass.

Witnesses: Drew Barnes and Simon Barnes.

Deed Book 8, page 437:

Sept. 27, 1806--proved Nov. Court, 1806--John Lucus and Daniel Lukis of Wayne County deed to Jethro Bass of Wayne County, for \$155, 114 acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Great Branch.

Witnesses: Drew Barnes and Heasa(x)Bass.

Wayne County, N. C. (12)

Deed Book 8, page 461:

Sept. 23, 1806--proved February Court, 1807--Hardy Hinds to Uriah Bass, for \$1,030, deed for 75 acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Neuse River; also another tract on north side of Neuse River, joining Jacob Herring, containing 35 acres; also my right to a tract partly in the Savanna, 50 acres.

Deed Book 9, page 32:

Nov. 28, 1805--proved February Court, 1808--Needham Bass, for L100, deeds to Wm. Laing, Jr., 50 acres on Sleepy Creek.

Deed Book 9, page 38:

Nov. 1, 1805--proved May Court, 1808--Richard Bass, for \$300, deeds to Benjn Wilkins 64 acres on east side of Falling Creek, joining John Brogden.

Deed Book 9, page 41:

Nov. 23, 1805--proved May Court, 1808--Richard Bass to Sarah Bass, for \$309.03, deed for 40 acres of land joining the place where Richard Bass lives and where Sarah Bass lives and Crooked Run.

Deed Book 9, page 50:

Feb. ... 1808--proved at May Court, 1808--Uriah Bass and Sarah, his wife, to James Tiner, all of Wayne County, for \$8,000, deed 1000 acres in Tennessee on north side of Tennessee River on first crook below mouth of Clinch River, patented to Sarah Green Sept. 25, 1789.

Deed Book 9, page 84:

Dec. 20, 1806--proved August Court, 1808--Ephraim Bass deeds to his son, Absalom Bass, 83 acres joining John Bass and Jeremiah Bass, "containing the plantation whereon I am now living."

Witnesses: John Barnes and Jeremiah Bass.

Deed Book 9, page 188:

Sept. 28, 1809--proved Nov. Court, 1809--Jethro(x)Bass, for \$155, deeds Hosea Bass 114 acres on north side of Great Branch, joining John Lucus's old corner and Daniel Lucus.

Deed Book 9, page 224:

Feb. 17, 1810--proved February Court, 1810--Arthur(x)Bass, for L100, deeds Jethro Bass 100 acres of land on both sides of Juniper Swamp, joining a branch at Arthur Bass, Jr.'s, field, down said branch to the Juniper," and joining Jesse Aycock.

Deed Book 9, page 240:

Jan. 11, 1809--proved February Court, 1810--Henry Stevens and wife Elizabeth of Johnston County deed to Uriah Bass, Jr., of Wayne County, for L400, 123 acres of land in Wayne County in the fork of Ford's Swamp and the Yellow Marsh, part of lands of Andrew Bass, Jr., dec'd, drawn by Elizabeth, present wife of aforesaid Henry Stevens.

Deed Book 9, page 276:

May 17, 1810--proved August Court, 1810--Jacob Barnes of Wayne County, for L57 10s, deeds Ichose(or Jehose/Hosea, see DB 11, p.240) Bass of Wayne County 200 acres of land laid off by Benj. Cobb, January 19, 1810, it being part of the tract of land John Bass formerly owned: Beginning at a dead pine and hickory, the beginning corner of said patent, then running agreed line made between John and Esaw

Wayne County, N. C. (13)

Deed Book 9, page 276 continued:

Bass 178 poles to a pine in Fredr. Homes's line, thence along the same west 34 poles to the corner, a pine, thence along his other line south 20 poles to a pine in said line, etc., joining Great Branch.

NOTE--The Above appears to be the land sold by John Bass on January 9, 1790, and patented by Ephraim Bass October 29, 1782.

Deed Book 9, page 300:

Feb. 14, 1811--proved February Court, 1811--Benjamin Jernigan, for L18-8-6, deeds to Uriah Bass 4 acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Neuse River, part of a patent to Charles Holmes.

Deed Book 9, page 307:

Nov. 20, 1810--proved February Court, 1810(?)--Richard McKinne, guardian to the heirs of Rd. Bass, dec'd, of Wayne County, deeds to John Bass of same county, for "the(three?) hundred and eighty dollars," 44 acres of land on north side of Little Marsh, beginning in the line of a patent Sarah Bass now lives on and runs with her line . . . to said John Bass's old corner in Cox's line.

Deed Book 9, page 351:

May 6, 1810--proved August Court, 1811--Joseph, Milly and Elisha Pipkin deed to Uriah Bass, Jr., of Wayne County, for \$153, three tracts of land in Wayne County on the south side of Falling Creek, one tract of 104 acres, second also of 104 acres, and third tract of 108 acres.

Deed Book 9, page 365:

Nov. 18, 1811--proved November Court, 1812--Jesse Dickerson of Wayne County deeds to Thos. Alexander Bass, of same county, for \$600, 120 acres of land on the south side of Falling Creek on Bush's Branch. Witnesses: Stn. Smith and U. Bass, Jr.

Deed Book 9, page 376:

Dec. 6, 1811--proved February Court, 1811--Charles Pipkin of Wayne County deeds to Uriah Bass, Jr., of same county, for L153, 104 acres of land on south side of Falling Creek in Wayne County.

Witnesses: H. Stevens and Thos. A. Bass.

Deed Book 9, page 380:

Dec. 27, 1811--proved February Court, 1812--Benj. Dickinson to Hosa Bass of Wayne County, for \$100, deed for 140 acres of land in Wayne County on the south side of Black Creek, beginning at Hosa Bass's own corner.

Deed Book 9, page 422:

May 20, 1805--John McKinne, Sheriff, to James Rhodes, agent for Uriah Bass of Wayne County, for L29-9-9, deeds 180 acres of land in Wayne County purchased at public sale.

Deed Book 9, page 427:

Oct. 30, 1809--proved Aug. Court, 1812--James Musgrave deeds to Uriah Bass of Wayne County, for 6 pence, 11 acres.

Wayne County, N. C. (14)

Deed Book 9, page 439:

Oct. 13, 1812--John Worrell, for 160, deeds Jeremiah Bass of Wayne County 110 acres on both side of Gourd Branch.

Deed Book 9, page 446:

Oct. 10, 1812--Joel Bass of Sampson County deeds to John Casey of Wayne County, for \$350, 104 acres of land in Wayne County on Thunder Swamp, beginning at Joshua Bass's corner, being Joel Bass's share of his father's (not named) land.

Deed Book 9, page 465:

Feb. 6, 1811--July Court, 1813--Uriah Bass, Jr., of Wayne County, to Joseph Everett, for \$900, a plantation or tract of land in Wayne County in the fork of Pond Swamp and Yellow Marsh, part of land of Andrew Bass, Jr., dec'd, drawn by Elizabeth Stevens and conveyed to Uriah Bass, Jr.

A witness is Thos. A. Bass.

Deed Book 9, page 466:

March 11, 1807--February Court, 1813--Robt. Forkner, Sr., to John Thompson and Uriah Bass, Jr., for 1100, deed for 60 acres of land on the south side of Yellow Marsh.

Deed Book 9, page 470:

May 27, 1808--Uriah Bass of Wayne County, Merchant, to Joseph Everitt 280 acres of land, for \$280, in Wayne County on the south side of Neuse River.

Deed Book 9, 473:

Oct. 20, 1809--proved Feb. Court, 1813--Uriah Bass of Wayne County to Joseph Everitt, for \$3800, deeds 457 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Neuse River, beginning at a red oak on river bank, and joining Bevens, Dickson, et al.

Deed Book 10, page 10:

Aug. 11, 1806--Richard Bass of Wayne County deeds to Jesse Blanchard, for 1108, 108 acres of land in Wayne County on east side of Falling Creek, joining John Brogden, Musgrove.

Deed Book 10, page 16:

Oct. 20, 1812--proved Feb. Court, 1813--Thomas Alexander Bass of Wayne County deeds to Needham Pipkin, for \$575, 120 acres of land on south side of Falling Creek and on Bush's Branch.

Deed Book 10, page 19:

Feb. 15, 1813--Joshua Bass to John Casey, for \$325, deeds 100 acres of land in Wayne County on Thunder Swamp, the lot that fell to me in the division of my father's (not named) land after his death, beginning on run of Wolfpit Branch.

Deed Book 10, page 45:

Oct. 29, 1810--proved May Court, 1813--Alce(x)Bass of Wayne County to William Whitfield of same county, for 150 Spanish milled dollars, land (acres not given) on south side of Neuse River and on Sleepy Creek.

Deed Book 10, page 84:

Oct. 1, 1813--proved Feb. Court, 1814, Uriah Bass of Wayne County to Robert G. Green of same County, for \$4741.49, deed for a plantation and 527 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres of land in Wayne County on north side of the Neuse River at mouth of Fellow's Branch, granted to John Dickson and Reuben Eason.

Wayne County, N.C. (15)

Deed Book 10, page 121:

Nov. 13, 1812--proved Aug. Court, 1814--Henry Stevens of Johnston County to Uriah Bass, Jr., of Wayne County, for \$1500, deed for 355 acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Falling Creek, part of tract Elisha Pipkin lives on.  
Witnesses: Thos. Alex. Bass and Wm. Stirling.

Deed Book 10, page 123:

Aug. 16, 1814--proved Aug. Court, 1814--Uriah Bass and Ruth, his wife, to Henry Stevens, for \$2,500, deed for 624 acres of land in Wayne County on south side of Falling Creek, the plantation Uriah Bass and wife Ruth formerly lived on, joining Kornegay, Meeting House Path et al.

Deed Book 10, page 124:

Aug. 16, 1814--proved Aug. Court, 1814--Frederick Garbonough and wife Emily of Cumberland County, for \$40, deeds Uriah Bass, Jr., of Wayne County 104 acres of land on south side of Falling Creek in Wayne County, Lot 3 in division of James Pipkin's land.

Deed Book 10, page 126:

April 30, 1814--Elisha Pipkin of Wayne County to Uriah Bass, Jr., for \$250 deeds 50 acres of land on north side of Falling Creek and joining Uriah Bass.

Deed Book 10, page 129:

April 13, 1814--proved August Court, 1814--Joseph, Elisha and Charles Pipkin, for \$170, deed to Uriah Bass, Jr., 104 acres of land on south side of Falling Creek.

Deed Book 10, page 138:

Aug. 26, 1814--proved Nov. Court, 1814--Uriah Bass, Sr., of Wayne County deeds to Willis Jones, Jr., for \$1,580, 185 acres of land on north side of Neuse River and east side of Moqueson Swamp and west side of Great Gut.

Deed Book 10, page 139:

March 26, 1814--proved Nov. Court, 1814--Everett Bass of Sampson County to John Casey of Wayne County, for \$300, deeds 159 acres of land in Wayne County on Thunder Swamp, said Everett's share of his father's land as laid off by commissioners.

Jes. Bass a witness.

Deed Book 10, page 213 $\frac{1}{2}$ :

May 20, 1815--proved Aug. Court, 1815--John Bass, William Bass, John Cox, Keziah Cox wife of John Cox, Britton Hood, Mary Hood wife of Britton Hood, all of Wayne County, for \$234, deed Joseph Everett 52 acres of land in Wayne County on Falling Creek.

Deed Book 10, page 221:

July 10, 1815--August Court, 1815--Uriah Bass, Jr., to Jesse Bizzell of same county, for \$81.68, deeds 11 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Falling Creek.

Deed Book 10, page 286:

May 15, 1788--William McKinne, Sr., Joseph Green, William Whitfield, Jr., David Jernigan, Jr., Richard Bass, William McKinne, Jr., William Fellows. Directors and Trustees of the Laying Out and Designing the Town of Waynesborough

Wayne County, N. C. (16)

Deed Book 10, page 286 continued:

in Wayne County in the State of North Carolina, according to an Act of Assembly passed at Fayetteville the tenth day of January in the Year of Our Lord 1787, deed to Andrew Bass, Sr., for 145 10s, 14 lots on 7 acres, the lots numbered.

Deed Book 10, page 295:

Aug. 31, 1815--proved Feb. Court, 1816--Thomas Alex Bass of Wayne County to Charles Pipkin, for \$875, deeds 362 acres of land on southside of Thunder Swamp.

Deed Book 10, page 315:

July 1, 1815--proved Feb. Court, 1816--Benj. Wilkins to William Bass, for \$600, deed for 100 acres of land on east side of Falling Creek.

Deed Book 11, page 37:

March 15, 1815--November Court, 1815--John Bass, Andrew(x)Bass, William Bass, Britton Hood and Mary, his wife, John Cox, and Keziah, his wife, all of Wayne County, deed John McKinne of same county, for \$286.80, 86 acres of land in Wayne County, "it being 5/6 of a patent granted Edward Bass for 100 acres."

Deed Book 11, page 66:

May 31, 1815--proved Aug. Court, 1818--Charles Pipkin of Wayne County, to Uriah Bass, Jr., of same county, for \$3,000, deeds 554 acres of land in Wayne County, on north side of Falling Creek.

Deed Book 11, page 117:

Sept. 1, 1818--proved Aug. Ct., 1818--Uriah Bass of the County of Madison, Alabama Territory, deeds to William Raiford for \$20, a lot in town of Waynesborough, half an acre, number 42.

Witnesses: J. Slocumb and Charles Bass.

Deed Book 11, page 117:

Sept. 1, 1818--proved Aug. Ct., 1818--Uriah Bass of County of Madison, Alabama Territory, deeds William Raiford, for \$10, a lot in Waynesborough, containing half an acre, No. 15.

Witnesses: J. Slocumb and Charles Bass.

Deed Book 11, page 240:

Aug. 2, 1815--proved Feb. Court, 1820--Hosea(x)Bass of Wayne County, for \$100, deeds Wright Bass of the same county 100 acres of land in Wayne County, beginning at a blackgum in run of Great Branch "runs so. along agreed line as John Bass & Esaw Bass made to a pine in Frederick Holmes's line," and joins Speakman Downing's line.

Witnesses: Dewey Barnes, Silas Barnes and Jacob Hooks.

Deed Book 11, page 245:

April 10, 1818--proved Feb. Court, 1820--John Bass of Wayne County to Sarah Bass of same county, for \$3,000, deeds 197 acres and 26 square poles of land on east side of lower Falling Creek on the Thoroughfare Swamp, beginning at a stake on main run of said Swamp, joining Sarah Bass's land and Josiah Cox.

Witnesses: John Cox and William Bass.

Deed Book 12, page 64:

Nov. 1819--proved Nov. Court, 1820--Jesse Bass of Wayne County deeds to Jesse Millard of Duplin County, both farmers, for \$1,500, 241 acres in Wayne County on east side of Thunder Swamp, "it being the contents of the lots laid off in the division of the estate of Thomas Bass, dec'd, to said Jesse Bass and Nancy Chesnut." Also another tract joining the aforesaid containing 37 acres, and another tract, in Wayne of 68 acres--in all 346 acres.



Wayne County, N.C. (17)

Deed Book 12, page 224

Jan. 4, 1821--proved Nov. Court, 1821--Absalom Bass of Wayne County deeds to Jeremiah Bass of same county, for \$23, 11 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres in Wayne County.

Witnesses: Jacob Fulghum and Doctor (D) Bass.

Deed Book 12, page 230:

June 1, 1820--proved Nov. Court, 1821--Jethro Bass of Wayne County to Jacob Hooks, for \$40, deed for 6 acres of land on north side of Great Swamp, joining Aycock.

Witnesses: Edward (B) Bass, Danil.....(?).

Deed Book 12, page 112:

Oct. 13, 1819--proved Feb. Court, 1821--Joseph Morton to William Bass deed for 100 acres of land on north side of Great Swamp.

Deed Book 12, page 138:

Oct. 15, 1819--proved May Court, 1821--Ephraim Bass of Wayne County deeds to Jeremiah Bass, for \$130, 80 acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Great Swamp.

Witnesses: Silas Barnes and William Bass.

Deed Book 12, page 213:

June 15, 1819--proved Nov. Court, 1821--Arthur Bass, Sr., deeds to Arthur Bass, Jr., for \$25, 100 acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Great Swamp.

Deed Book 12, page 228:

Jan. 25, 1821--proved Nov. Court, 1821--Asail Weaver to Jeremiah Bass of Wayne County, for \$4, deeds 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres on the west side of Great Swamp.

Witnesses: Jacob Fulghum and John (B) Bass.

Deed Book 12, page 491:

Jan. 23, 1824--proved May Court, 1824--Silas and Sarah Barnes of Wayne County deed to Jeremiah Bass of same county, for \$200, 230 acres of land in Wayne County on north side of Great Swamp and adjoining Dr. Bass.

Deed Book 13, page 101:

Jan. 1, 1825--proved Feb. Court, 1826--Richard Reaves, Zilpha Reaves, his wife, Matthew Bass and Elisha Bass, all of Duplin County, deed to Adam Reaves of Wayne County, for \$153, 153 acres of land in Wayne County on the north side of Thunder Swamp, it being land laid off to heirs of Elisha Bass, dec'd, in division of the lands between the heirs of Thomas Bass, dec'd.

Deed Book 13, page 171:

Sept. 27, 1825--proved Nov. Court, 1826--Jethro(x)Bass, for \$10, deeds to Uriah Bass 50 acres of land on north side of Juniper Swamp. Witnesses: Jacob Hooks and Josiah Bass.

Deed Book 13, page 306:

Dec. 1, 1827--proved Feb. Court, 1828--Report of commission which divided property of Edward Bass and Sarah Bass among the heirs:

1. Willie Bass, 137 acres on lower Falling Creek and Crooked Marsh.
2. Heirs of John Bass, dec'd, namely, Uriah, Mary, Elizabeth, Sarah, Anne, Cozier, and Richard Bass--land on lower Falling Creek.
3. Britton Hood in right of his wife Mary, 130  $\frac{3}{4}$  acres on lower Falling Creek.

Wayne County, N. C. (18)

Deed Book 13, 306 continued:

4. John Cox in right of wife Coziah, 130 3/4 acres on lower Falling Creek.
5. Heirs of Richard Bass, dec'd, namely Elizabeth Boyt, Sarah, Jacob and Edward Bass; land.
6. Andrew Bass, 257 acres of land.

NOTE: From North Carolina State Department of Archives and History, John H. Bryan Business Papers 1826-1829.

Petition for partition of lands of Edward and Sarah Bass dated May 1827 discloses the following:

EDWARD BASS of Wayne County died in 1802 and his will was probated at November term of court 1802.

Edward had following legatees and descendants as mentioned in the petition for setting aside settlements under the will, Nov. term of Ct. 1826.

1. Son JOHN, one of exrs, died in Alabama about 1820-1 leaving issue: URIAH, Mary, Betsey, Sally, Anna, Keziah and RICHARD BASS "all of whom are infants and residing in Alabama".

2. Son ANDREW BASS, living in Johnston County, North Carolina.

3. Son WILLIAM BASS, residing in Wayne County, North Carolina.

4. Son URIAH BASS, died in infancy - no issue.

5. Son RICHARD BASS, died about 1807 leaving issue:

Elizabeth (wife of Thomas Boyte): Sally (wife of William Jacobs) and EDWARD BASS - all of Tennessee.

6. Wife Sarah Bass, died January 1826.

7. Daughter Keziah (infant in 1802) married John Cox of Wayne County.

8. Daughter Mary (infant in 1802) married Britton Hood of Wayne County.

Probate of Will was set aside at November Term of Court 1826, Wayne County.

Deed Book 17, page 159:

Feb. 8, 1837--proved February Court, 1837--Jonathan(x)Bass of Wayne County to Joseph Boswell, for \$400, deed for 100 acres of land in Wayne County on the south side of Black Creek and south side of John Durden Branch, and a call is for the run of the north prong of Marsh Branch.

Deed Book 17, page 181:

Jan. 26, 1837--proved February Court, 1837--William Minshew to Jonathan Bass of Wayne County, for \$1,000, deeds 250 acres of land in Wayne County on the south side of John Durden Branch and Marsh Branch.

Deed Book 17, page 285:

Jan. 31, 1835--Division of land of William Flowers: Lot 6 went to Ann Bass, and Lot 10 to Rhoda Bass. Thunder Swamp joins this land and is in southwestern Wayne County.

Deed Book 18, page 363:

March 9, 1831--Sheriff sells for debt land of heirs-at-law of John Bass, dec'd.

Deed Book 18, page 377:

Nov. 30, 1827--William Bass one of the heirs of Edward and Sarah Bass, dec'd.

Wayne County, N. C. (19)

Deed Book 19, page 392:

9th day of 3d Month, 1844--proved Nov. Court, 1844--Joseph Boswell to Jonathan Bass, both of Wayne County, for natural love and goodwill, deeds 15 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres on south side of Black Creek and on north side of Marsh Branch, joining lands of Martin heirs.

Deed Book 19, page 534:

Feb. 7, 1845--Division of the land of Jeremiah Bass among the heirs:

1. Zilphia Bass, 40 acres.
2. Elizabeth Bass, 98 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres on Dam Branch.
3. Sarah Bass 95 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres on Great Swamp.
4. Silas Bass, 65  $\frac{3}{4}$  acres.
5. Heirs of Everitt Bass, 60 acres on north side of Gourd Branch.
6. Jesse Bass, 57 acres on Great Swamp.
7. Jeremiah Bass, 115 acres.
8. Ephraim Bass, 115 acres.

Deed Book 21, page 445:

Feb. 6, 1850--proved Feb. Court, 1850--Joseph Boswell to Jonathan Bass, both of Wayne County, for \$1,300, deeds 326 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres in Wayne County, beginning at corner of school house lot in Jonathan Bass's line, and calls are for John Durden Branch, James Newsom, Jesse Sauls and Martin Lines.

Deed Book 22, page 407:

Aug. 18, 1852--Jacob(x)Bass and Penny Bass, his wife, give power of attorney to Benjamin Aycock to receive amount coming to said Penny Bass of Cullen Hooks.

Deed Book 24, page 60:

Sept. 16, 1854--Nov. Court, 1854--John Bass, Jacob Bass, Ann Bass, Patience Bass, Jeremiah Bass and wife Elizabeth, Simon Cook and wife Lany deed to Polly Aycock, all of Wayne County, for \$257. 15, "all our right to" land in Wayne County on north side of Juniper Swamp, "land descended to us by the death of our mother, Julia Bass."

Wayne County Deed Book 43, page 229:

Feb. 12, 1878--recorded Aug. 10, 1878--John H. Edwards and Wife, Fannie M., deed to Esau(indexed Eason)Bass of Wayne County, for \$190, 38 acres of land on Marshy Branch in Wayne County.

WAYNE COUNTY RECORDS NOW AT STATE ARCHIVES, RALEIGH, N. C.;

From: The North Carolina Archives,  
Legislative Papers,  
Senate, April 1784 (L.P. 55)  
Petition dated Feb. 28, 1784.

Petition of inhabitants of Wayne County about the location of the court-house.....

They understand that the Commissioners appointed to select the most central place for the public buildings did agree that the buildings should be erected at the plantation whereon Mr. John Sasser lately deceased, which gave satisfaction, but they have been assured that two of the Commissioners, without the knowledge of the other one, have agreed that the said buildings shall be

erected at a place called West Point on the Neuse River and have taken a deed of sale from Doc. Bass for three acres ..... The petition is for a more central place than that of Doc. Bass.

Among signers:--

Ephriam(x) Bass  
 John Bass (he signed next after Ephriam)  
 Esau(x) Bass  
 Abram(x) Bass  
 Arthur Bass

FROM N. C. STATE DEPARTMENT OF ARCHIVES AND HISTORY COMPTROLLER'S TAX LISTS 1763-1835:

<u>Wayne County 1786</u>	Acres	White Polls	Black Polls
Rice Bass	-	1	-
Andrew Bass, Jr.	1045	1	2
Andrew Bass, Senr	5770	1	12
Thomas Bass	750	1	-
Joshua Bass	-	1	-
Elisha Bass	-	1	-
Edward Bass	656	1	-
Richard Bass	660	1	15
Arthur Bass	490	2	-
John Bass	200	1	-
Esau Bass	200	1	-
Ephraim Bass	100	1	-

WAYNE COUNTY MINUTES 1787 - 1788, AND MISCELLANEOUS COURT PAPERS

In 1787 RICHARD BASS appears as a juryman. No further data shown. July 9, 1787 EDWARD BASS was a juryman. Pg. 4 Folio 2.

Folio 1, page 6 - July 9, 1787 - Deed of gift from RICHARD BASS to URIAH BASS. ANDREW BASS candidate for sheriff.

Folio 1, page 10 - July 9, 1787 - A deed of sale from THOMAS BASS to John Gideon.

Folio 4, page 6 - July 9, 1787 - Ordered that ANDREW BASS, Esquire, have leave to erect and build a water grist mill across Brooks Swamp, he owning the land on both sides of the swamp.

Folio 2, page 18 - April 14, 1788 - Ordered that DOCT'R ANDREW BASS, Wm. Reeves and Aaron Martin divide the estate of Wm. Jones late of Wayne County divided between the widow and the children of the said dec'd.

Folio 4, page 19 - April 14, 1788 - A deed of sale from ANDREW BASS, JR. and CHRISTIAN BASS to RICHARD BASS was proved, etc. A bill of sale from ANDREW BASS, JR. to RICHARD BASS proved.

FROM MISCELLANEOUS PAPERS (MOUNTED MANUSCRIPTS):

Page 32 - Dec. 29, 1792 - URIAH BASS appointed Justice of the Peace.

Page 52 - Jan. 30, 1793 - URIAH BASS guardian to Edward Stevens, orphan of Jas. Stevens, deceased.

URIAH BASS on petition protesting route of new road, etc., no date, p78.

Wayne County, N. C. Records at State Archives, Raleigh, N. C.(21)

From Miscellaneous Papers(Mounted Manuscripts) continued:

SETTLEMENT OF ESTATES, 1782-1805:

Settlement of estate of ANDREW BASS, SR., deceased: Account current with URIAH BASS, Extr. Participating in this settlement were: THOMAS BASS, JEREMIAH BASS, and MISS ANNA BASS, among others not of the name Bass.--July Term 1793, Page 24, Vol. I - A to C.

Account of Sales of 9 negroes--RICHARD BASS, deceased to his grandsons sold by Joseph Boon, the Executor, etc. viz: URIAH BASS, Paleg Massey, Joseph Everd, Burwell Wedbrock, John Edwards, Joseph Boon.

WAYNE COUNTY RECORDS C.R. 103, 002, page 51, folios 2-3:

March 15, 1791--Filed July Court, 1791--"Inventory of a personal estate of Andrew Bass, Esquire, deceased, such as came to hand and was worthy of notice." Signed by Uriah Bass.

Page 51, folio 4:

July Term, 1791--"An inventory of articles undivided belonging to the estate of Andrew Bass, Senr., deceased." (Same Andrew Bass as above, judging from names of books listed.) Not signed.

Page 52, folio 1:

April 27, 1791--Filed July Court, 1791--Commissioners allot to Mrs. Alice Bass her dower (one-third) in personal property of Andrew Bass, Esq., dec'd. She was also allowed 1530 acres of land on Brooks Swamp and mouth of Thoroughfare Swamp.

Page 52, folio 2:

April 27, 1791--Filed July Court, 1791--Commissioners make inventory of two-thirds of personal estate of Andrew Bass, Esq., dec'd, set off to his daughter, Miss Anna Bass.

Page 54, folio 4:

May 18, 1791--Filed July Court, 1791--Account of sales of estate of Andrew Bass, Esq., dec'd. Alice Bass was purchaser of three items--only Bass purchasing.

WAYNE COUNTY RECORDS, C.R. 103.003, page 22, folio 4:

January Court, 1794--Estate of Andrew Bass, Sr., in Account with Uriah Bass, Executor.

Page 50, folio 1:

....., 1794--Filed April Court, 1795--Sarah Bass, widow of Richard Bass, releases Uriah Bass, son of said Richard, from claim from her of certain rights in the estate.

Page 51, folio 2:

.....March, 1795--Filed April Court, 1795--John Smith of Wayne County, Guardian to the orphans of Andrew Bass, Sr., dec'd, releases Uriah Bass, Jr., from any suit against him.

Witness: Thomas Cox.

Page 52, folio 2:

Nov. 22, 1794--Filed July Court, 1795--Edward Bass of Wayne County discharges Uriah Bass from action or claim as heir of the late Richard Bass, father of said Uriah, Executor of said Richard Bass.

WAYNE COUNTY WILLS AND SETTLEMENTS OF ESTATES 1784-1791:

Vol. 2, Folio 20, & Folio 22, page 1:

Show Arthur Bass as a purchaser at estate sales, 1793.

Folio 23, page 1:

Dec. 12, 1793--Arthur Bass on a jury to lay off a widow's dower.

Wayne County Wills and Settlements of Estates 1784-1791 continued:

Folio 45, page 1:

Feb. 16, 1795--Arthur Bass purchased 5 negroes at sale of estate of James Cobb.

Folio 50, page 1:

.....1794 (proved April term, 1795)--Sarah(x) Bass, widow and heir of Richard Bass, releases Uriah Bass, son of Richard Bass, "from any claim she may have against the estate of Richard Bass, from beginning of the world to the day of date of these presents."

Folio 51, page 2:

April 11, 1795--Jos. Boon receipts for L300 specie from Uriah Bass in full of demands on estate of Richard Bass. And on same page John Smith, guardian to orphans of Andrew Bass, Jr., releases Uriah Bass of all claims.

Folio 57, page 2:

Nov. 22, 1794--Edward Bass of Wayne County signs discharge of Uriah Bass from any claim "I may have" as heir of Richard Bass, dec'd, "father of said Uriah."

VOLUME 3 --WILLS AND SETTLEMENTS 1796-1807:

Folio 3, page 2:

March 3, 1792--Edward Bass purchased a raw hide at sale of sundry articles of Joel Musgrave, dec'd.

Folio 15, page 2:

1796--Debts due estate of James Cobb:

Arthur Bass.....	LO 14	5
Ephraim Bass .....	1 17	8

Folio 35, page 4:

Jan. 30, 1793--Uriah Bass, guardian to Edwd Stevens, orphan of Joseph Stevens, renders account.

John Smith, guardian to orphans of Andrew Bass, Jr., renders account.

Folio 63, pages 2-4:

Minor orphans of Andrew Bass, Jr., in account with Jno. Smith, guardian: Elizabeth Bass, Salley Bass, Uriah Bass, Thos. Aleck Bass, Ann Bass.

WAYNE COUNTY RECORDS, C.R. 103.004, page 35, folio 4:

Oct. 5, 1798--Filed Oct. Ct., 1798--Settlement(audit) of John Smith, guardian to orphans of Andrew Bass, Jr., deceased:

First item is dated Jan. 30, 1793, and is "To the distributive share of the amount of sales given by Richard Bass in his will to Uriah and Thomas Alexander Bass." .....L98 16s 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ d.

Same volume, page 63, folios 2-4 and page 64, folio 1:

May 20, 1809--Accounts of orphans of Andrew Bass, Jr., with John Smith, guardian. First item dated 1798. Orphans' names follow: Elizabeth Bass, Salley Bass, Uriah Bass, Thomas Alik Bass, and Ann Bass.

Same Volume, page 74, folios 1-4:

Whereas disputes having arisen between heirs of ANDREW BASS, JR. dec'd. and William Bennett in right of wife Christian who is entitled to life estate in property. Heirs: Elizabeth Bass; Ann, wife of John Holton; Sally, wife of John Thompson; Uriah Bass, Jr.; Joseph Everett for Thomas Alexander Bass.

Widow, was wife of Wm. Bennett. It appears that the right of the whole of the land of which the late Andrew died possessed is vested in Uriah Bass, Sr. by deed from Richard Bass to him until Uriah Bass, Jr. arrives of age 21, by said Andrew and wife Christian having conveyed their life estate to him, the said Richard..Uriah Bass, Sr. gave up same. Christian to give up land and be paid \$300.00, each of the girls, Elizabeth, Ann and Sally to have bed and furniture given them

Wayne County Records, C.R. C.R. 103.004, page 74, folios 1-4 continued:

by their mother since the death of their father Andrew.

Negro Zilpha, value \$275, drawn by Uriah Bass

Negro Press, value \$300, drawn by Sally Thompson

Negroes, Rose & Jude, value \$250, drawn by Thos. A. Bass

Blank (lot), drawn by Elizabeth Bass

Blank (lot), drawn by Ann Holton.

Wayne County Records, C.R. 103.006--Page 24, folios 2-4:

Aug. 18, 1791--Account of estate of Andrew Bass, Sr., with Uriah Bass, Executor.

Same Volume, page 25:

July 30, 1792--Account of sale of negroes, legacies of Richard Bass, dec'd, to his grandsons.

Same Volume, page 26:

1793--Estate of Richard Bass in account with executor is exhibited.

Same Volume, page 27:

Feb. 19, 1793--Mrs. Sarah Bass, widow of Richard Bass, has dower laid off, she to have one-sixth of the property sold.

The following abstracts are from records still at the Court House in Goldsboro.

Recording Docket A, page 20:

Nov. 14, 1807--Inventory of estate of Richard Bass, dec'd, was made.

Recording Docket A, page 59:

August Court, 1807--Order to settle and divide the estate of Elisha Bass, dec'd, signed by Everett Bass, administrator. Divided between the widow ("now Mrs. Rowe") and four children not named. Reported to Court Nov. 14, 1807.

Recording Docket A, page 92:

Order of Nov. Ct., 1807--Reported Dec. 24, 1807--Division of lands of Andrew Bass, Jr., dec'd. Heirs:

Anne Hollon (or Holton), Thos. A. Bass, Elizabeth Stevens, Sally Thompson and Uriah Bass.

Recording Docket A, page 206:

Aug. 1, 1809--Uriah Bass signs receipt for L367-17-4 to Henry Coor, guardian of orphans of Elisha Pipkin, dec'd, "in full for our share or part of sd estate."

Recording Docket A, page 241:

February Ct., 1810--Henry Stephens, guardian, in account with Thomas Alex. Bass, orphan. In hands of said guardian, L223-19-2, due said orphan. An item is a note of John Smith, former guardian, dated 15 November 1808.

Recording Docket A, page 255:

Account of Sale of Property of Richard Bass, dec'd, sold Dec. 1, 1807--Sales total L278-19-6. Among purchasers: John Bass, 15 items; Nancy Bass, 7 items, and Joel Bass.

Recording Docket 2, page 19:

Feb. 16, 1811--Division of estate of Andrew Bass, dec'd, a minor heir of Elisha Bass, dec'd, among the lawful heirs as follows: Matthew Bass, Zilphia Bass, and Elisha Bass. Share of each, L71, now in hands of Everitt Bass, Administrator of Elisha Bass, dec'd.

Wayne County Records, Goldsboro, N.C. (24)

Recording Docket 2, page 91:

Dec. 13, 1811--Sale of estate of Thos. Bass, dec'd. Not totaled. Among purchasers were Everitt, Nancy, Joshua, Joel and Jesse Bass.

Recording Docket 2, page 95:

Sept. 30, 1811--Inventory of Thos. Bass taken, including L214-4-6 in his hands at death and totaling L252-9-6, and widow's allowance set off, but she is not named.

Recording Docket 2, page 96:

February Court, 1812--Division of negroes of Thos. Bass, dec'd, into nine parts and drawn as follows:

Jesse Bass, Nancy Chesnut, Ebn Bass, Polley Casey, Joshua Bass, Elisha Bass, Joel Bass and Mary Chesnut.

Recording Docket 2, page 97:

Dec. 19, 1811--Reported Feb. Term, 1812--Division of land of Thos. Bass, dec'd, among the heirs (plat shows land on North side of Thunder Swamp): (number here for convenience)

1. Mary Chesnut, 80 acres.
2. Joshua Bass, 100 acres.
3. Joel Bass, 100 acres.
4. Jesse Bass, 118 acres.
5. Nancy Chesnut, 123 acres.
6. Polley Casey, 118 acres.
7. Heirs of Elisha Bass, dec'd, viz., Matthew Bass, Zilpha Bass and Elisha Bass, 153 acres.
8. Everitt Bass, 159 acres.

Recording Docket 2, page 120:

Dec. 1, 1807--Sale of personal property of Richd Bass, dec'd. Total L288-1-11. John, Joel and Nancy Bass among the purchasers.

Recording Docket 2, page 123:

Sept. 29, 1811--Land of Richd Bass sold--to Joseph Everitt 280 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres at \$3 per acre; and to John Bass, 44  $\frac{3}{4}$  acres at \$7 per acres. Total price received was \$1,154.78.

Recording Docket 2, page 124:

Feb. Ct., 1812--Account of estate of Richard Bass with his administrators, Michael McKinne and John Bass.

Recording Docket 2, page 206: SIMON BOSWELL of Wayne Co., N. C.

Will dated Sept. 24, 1812--proved November Court, 1812--Wife Ann, land where I now live her lifetime, furniture and livestock.

Grandson Everit Bass	)	\$10 each to be
Grandson Jonathan Bass	)	put at interest
Granddaughter Sarah Bass	)	until they
Grandson Jesse Bass	)	come of age.

Sons Jesse and Joseph Boswell, all my land, between them.

Daughter Mariam Bass, cow and \$20.

Other property to be sold and divided between all my children, that is to say--

John Boswell,  
Thomas Boswell,  
Jesse Boswell,



Recording Docket 2, page 206 continued:

Benjamin Boswell,  
Joseph Boswell and  
Mariam Bass, wife of Jonathan Bass.

Executors: John, Jesse and Benjamin Boswell.

Witnesses: Joseph Martin and Josiah Evans.

Recording Docket 3, page 180;

Wills Original File 197:

WILL OF NANCY BASS: (Sick and weak)

Will dated Sept. 16, 1814: proved November Court, 1814.

Daughter Polly, "My linen wheel, and my saddle." to Matthew Bass, half a dollar, also to Zilpha Bass half a dollar, and to Elisha Bass half a dollar. The remainder of my estate to be sold and equally divided amongst my seven children."

Witnesses: Jes Bass, John Casey, Alexr. McMillan.

Recording Docket 3, pages 202-3:

Nov. 5, 1814--reported to Feb. Ct., 1815--Inventory of Nancy Bass, dec'd, property.

Dec. 5, 1814--Feb. Ct., 1815--Sale of personal property of Nancy Bass.

Recording Docket 3, page 262:

March 11, 1815--Filed May Court, 1815--Division of two tracts of piney woods land belonging to estate of Edward Bass, dec'd, between his heirs, as follows:

1. John Bass.
2. Mary Hood, wife of Brittain Hood,
3. Keziah Cox, wife of John Cox.
4. Andrew Bass.
5. William Bass.
6. Elizabeth, Sarah and Edward Bass, heirs of Richd. Bass, dec'd.

Recording Docket 3, page 272:

Order of May Court, 1815--Reported to August Court, 1815--Judie Bass, widow of Noah Bass, dec'd, has year's allowance laid off.

Recording Docket 3, page 298:

May 25, 1815--Filed Aug. Court, 1815--Account of sales of property of Noah Bass, dec'd. Among purchasers were Judie Bass, Hosea Bass, Arthur Bass, Jethro Bass. (Judie purchased many items and so must have been the widow of Noah Bass, same as Judie, above.)

Recording Docket 3, page 360:

Feb. 20, 1816--Filed Feb. Ct., 1816--Richd. McKinne, former guardian to heirs of Richd. Bass, dec'd, in account with Michl. McKinne, present guardian--account current.

Recording Docket 3, page 378:

Order of Nov. Ct., 1815--Filed Feb. Ct., 1816--Settlement with Everitt Bass, former guardian to Zilpha Bass and Jesse Bass, their present guardian.

Recording Docket 4, page 91:

Aug. 15, 1817--Filed Aug. Ct., 1817--Settlement of estate of Noah Bass,

Recording Docket 4, page 91 continued:

dec'd, in account current with James Barnes, admr. An item is for \$3.75, for going to Raleigh to collect his money for Soldier services. Widow's year provisions laid off, without name, \$12. Balance of \$32.25.

Recording Docket 4, page 91:

Aug. 15, 1814--Filed Aug. Court, 1817--Everitt Bass, guardian to orphans of Elisha Bass, dec'd, in account with orphans. Andrew Bass, dec'd. minor orphan of Elisha Bass, dec'd.

Recording Docket 4, page 238:

Order of Nov. Ct., 1818--Filed Feb. Ct., 1819--Everitt Bass, former guardian to Elisha Bass, in account current with John Smith, his present guardian.

Recording Docket 4, page 269:

Order of Feb. Ct., 1819--Commissioners settle accounts of Michael McKinne, former guardian of Elizabeth, Sally and Edward Bass, orphans of Richard Bass, dec'd.

Recording Docket 4, page 300:

1816, 1817, 1818--Elizabeth Bass to Elisha W. Boyte, for board, in account filed.

Recording Docket 5, page 78:

Wills, Original File 293: ARTHUR BASS. Will dated Feb. 12, 1820: proved Feb. Court, 1824.

Wife Mourning Bass, manor plantation where I now live, the Bryan Field and the new house moved from over the Great Swamp, livestock, during her life or widowhood, and gives her a coffee mill, other kitchen utensils, and furniture.

Son Jethro Bass, 5s.

Son Edwd Bass, the whole of land on south side of the Great Swamp if he should have any heirs; if not, then said land to---

Grandson Arthur Bass, son of Wright Bass.

Son Arthur Bass, whole land on north side of the Great Swamp during his life, then to his two sons, Calvin and Solomon Bass.

Son Wright bass, \$30 and a large pot.

Son Hosea Bass, one still, "my wife and Edward Bass to have privilege of stilling their liquor in her toll free."

Grandson Daniel Hosea, bed and heifer.

Grandson Theophilus Bass, \$20.

Executors: Jacob Fulghum and my son Wright Bass.

Witnesses: Jesse Fulghum, Raiford Fulghum, Elizabeth Fulghum.

Recording Docket 5, page 98:

Dec. 1, 1823--Filed May Court, 1824--Inventory of Arthur Bass taken by executors.

Recording Docket 5, page 159:

Feb. Court, 1825--Orphans of Noah Bass in account with James Barnes, their guardian. Records items belonging to Theophilus and James Bass (evidently orphans).

Recording Docket 5, page 267:

Feb. 28, 1826--Filed May Court, 1826--Inventory and account of sale of estate of Uriah Bass, dec'd. Negro woman and child to Andrew Bass and negro woman and child to John Cox.

"Uriah Bass also owned two negroes, Ben & Esther, whose extreme old age and infirmities rendered them as parishioners and John Cox became the purchaser as the lowest

Recording Docket 5, page 267 continued:

bidder to maintain them their lifetimes for \$108.50, one third of which sum is chargeable to the estate of Uriah Bass, \$36.16 2/3."

Recording Docket 5, page 269:

Feb. 27, 1826--Filed May Court, 1826--Inventory taken and account of sale of personal estate of Sarah Bass, dec'd. Total was \$2,004.49. Signed by Britton Hood, administrator.

Recording Docket 5, page 308:

Feb. 27, 1826--Filed Aug. Ct., 1826--Division of negroes of Edward Bass to his sons Andrew, William and Uriah Bass, according to will.

Recording Docket 5, page 378:

May 16, 1827--Filed May Court, 1827--Account current of estate of Arthur Bass with Jacob Fulghum and Wright Bass, executors.

Recording Docket 5, page 391:

**ABSALOM BASS** of Wayne County.

Will dated April 27, 1827; proved November Court, 1827.

Wife Dorcis, "all lands and plantation during her natural life, then to my son James Bass." Executor Redeck Barnes.

Witnesses: Ishd. Pearson and Jesse(x)Davis.

Recording Docket 5, page 393:

Nov. 19, 1827--Pierce Brogden, admr. of John Bass, returns that nothing has come to his hands belonging to estate of said John Bass, dec'd, but understands that said John Bass will probably have a claim in estate of the late Sarah Bass, when settlement is made.

Recording Docket 5, page 403:

Dec. 10, 1827--Filed Feb. Court, 1828--Inventory made of property of Absalom Bass, dec'd.

Recording Docket 5, page 454; Wills, Original File 341:

**EPHRAIM BASS**, of North Carolina, Wayne County.

Will dated May 29, 1823; probated August Court, 1828.

In the name of GOD Amen I Ephraim Bass of the State of North Carolina and County of Wayne being weak in body But in perfect mind and memory thanks be to GOD and calling to mind the mortality of my Body and and Knowing that it is appointed for all men Once to Die Do make and Ordain this to be my last will and Testament in Maner and form following Viz) in the first place I Recomend my Body to be Buried in a Christian like and Desent maner and my Soul into the hands of GOD that gave it - - - - -

Item 1<sup>st</sup> I give to Son Jonathan Bass one Feather Bed and Furneture to him and his hiers forever - - - - -

Item 2nd I give to my Son Doctor Bass thirty Dollars to him his heirs forever - - - - -

Item 3rd I give to my Son Isaac Bass the whole of my land containing the plantation

Recording Docket 5, page 403 continued:

whereon I now live with all the improvements and appertences thereunto belonging One horse Bridle and Saddle of his Choice one Cow and Calf of his Choice and one heifer of his Choice and four head of Sheep One feather bed and Stead and furnature and one new home made Rug Two large pewter Dishes and Six new pewter plates and two mugs and Six Earthen plates and One wool wheel and one Flax wheel and One painted Chest and one Table of his Choice and one gallon pewter Bason One Brass Tea pot and three Setting Chairs and Six quart Jug and one pot of his Choice and One Black Silk hankerchief and one Spotted Shall and one wheat box to his and his heirs forever, and one pair of Flat Irons

Item 4th I give to Penelope and Wm Hosea one Feather bed betwixt them and I give Sd Penelope one leged Chest to her and her heirs forever - - - - -

the Ballance of my estate I leave to be Sold and after paying my Just Debts and legacies I give to be equally Devided among the whole of my children to them and their heirs forever,

I Constitute and appoint my Son Jeremiah Bass and my Friend Jacob Fulghum Executors to this my last will and Testament in Witness whereof I have set my hand and Seal this 29th Day of May 1823

his  
Ephraim X Bass  
mark

Signed Sealed and acknowledged  
in presents of

Jacob Fulghum  
Elizabeth Fulghum

Recording Docket 6, page 202:  
Aug. 12, 1828--Filed Feb. Ct., 1831--Sale of property of Ephraim Bass, dec'd,  
by Jeremiah Bass, Executor.

Recording Docket 6, page 205:  
Feb. Court, 1831--Account current filed of property of Ephraim Bass, dec'd, with  
Jeremiah Bass, Executor.

Recording Docket 6, page 319:  
Feb. 18, 1832--Filed Feb. Ct., 1832--Account current of estate of John Bass,  
dec'd, with Pearce Brogden, admr., in Wayne County. Balance due estate, \$14.57 2/3.  
The assets consist of the note of \$472.57 2/3 with interest of \$86.24, less commis-  
sions and expenses.

Recording Docket 7, page 258:  
May Court, 1837--Inventory filed, but not dated or signed, of property of  
Everett Bass, dec'd.

Recording Docket 7, page 272:  
March 14, 1837--Filed May Court, 1837--Sale of property of Everitt Bass by  
Benj. Barnes, administrator. Among purchasers were Stephen, Silas, Judah and Jesse  
Bass.

Wayne County Records, Goldsboro, N. C. (29)

Recording Docket 8, page 318:

March 4, 1842--Filed May Court, 1842--Account of sale of property of Jerry Bass, dec'd, by Jonathan Bass, administrator. Also a year's provisions for the widow and family was allotted, but name of widow not given.

Recording Docket 8, page 320:

March 3, 1842--Filed May Court, 1842--Inventory of property of Uriah Bass, dec'd, Account of sales (March 7, 1842) on same page. And on page 336, March 7, 1842, allowance of year's provisions was allotted to Julia Bass, widow of said Uriah Bass.

Recording Docket 8, page 340:

March 4, 1842--Filed May Court, 1842--Commissioners lay off year's provisions to Mariam Bass, widow of Jerre Bass.

Recording Docket 8, page 343:

March 7, 1842--Miriam Bass, widow of Jeremiah Bass, has dower laid off.

Recording Docket 8, page 441:

Feb. 7, 1843--Division of land of Jeremiah Bass, dec'd, "between the lawful heirs," as follows:

1. Zilphia Bass
2. Elizabeth Bass
3. Sarah Bass
4. Silas Bass
5. Heirs of Everitt Bass, dec'd
6. Jesse Bass
7. Jeremiah Bass
8. Ephraim Bass

Recording Docket 9, page 133:

Aug. 7, 1844--Settlement of estate of Jeremiah Bass with Jonathan Bass, admr., "Sum of \$44.28, which divided between seven of the heirs gives each \$6.32, Jonathan Bass & Jesse Bass having received advancements in lifetime of said deceased, Jonathan the sum of \$10.10 and Jesse the sum of \$2.66, therefor Jonathan pays Jesse \$3.67." Other heirs not named.

Recording Docket 9, page 136:

Aug. 16, 1844--Account current audited of estate of Uriah Bass.

Recording Docket 9, page 527:

Aug. 13, 1847--Jesse and John Bass account with Benj. Aycock, their guardian.

Recording Docket 10, page 364:

Feb. Court, 1850--William Bass, guardian to his own children: Mary, Nancy, Willy and William Bass, - minors, re: income from "Mississippi Institute."

Recording Docket 10, page 398:

WRIGHT (x) BASS of Wayne County, N.C.

Will dated April 5, 1848; proved May Court, 1850. Wife, Annis, all land whereon I live and land on the south side of Great Swamp, during life or widowhood.

Son Thomas. Daughters Vacey Bass, Penelope Bass, Nancy Bass.

Sons Elisha and Arthur.

Recording Docket 10, page 398 continued:

Balance to be divided between Eliza Atkinson, \$40; Vacey Bass, Penelope Bass and Nancy Bass, \$40 each; Grandsons John T. Bass and Williams H. Bass, sons of Noah Bass, \$20--all these after death of my wife.

Executors: Sons Elisha Bass and Arthur Bass.

Witnesses: John Hays, Joseph Rowe.

(Inventory was filed at May Court, 1850. Page 446.)

Recording Docket 12, page 405:

JOSEPH BOSWELL of Wayne County, N. C.

Will dated 1 of 9th mo., 1854; proved February Court, 1858.

Sister Mariam Bass

Elizabeth Bass(kin not given)

Jonathan Bass

Thomas Bass

Penny Bass

her daughter Elizabeth Bass

Mary Bass

Sally Ann Bass

Harriet Barnes

Balance of Property to be divided between--

Jesse Bass

Sally Bass

Ephraim Bass

Silas Bass

Zilpha Davis, wife of Joseph Davis

Elizabeth Bass

Jeremiah Bass

Penny Holland

Zilphy Davis, wife of Nathan

Alcy Ann Sauls

Benajah Sauls

Executors: William E. Davis and Jesse Bass.

Witnesses: Jesse Coleman and Daniel Aycock.

ADDITIONAL WAYNE COUNTY BASS PROBATE NOTES:

JULIAN BASS, Nov. Court, 1853, R11, page 355 (File 572)

Heirs: Burden, Patience, John, Nancy, Elizabeth, Jacob and Lanny(Lany)Bass.

WILLIAM BASS, R12, page 493 (File 615)

Will dated October 2, 1857, probated May term of court, 1858.

To wife Nancy, a tract on the north side of Great Swamp 7 negroes, livestock, furniture and personalty.

Son Mordecai, land

Son Elias, land south of Great Swamp

Son William, land north of Great Swamp adjoining William Barnes land and railroad.

Daughter Willy, \$600.

Daughter Rebecca Peacock, mentioned.

WILLIAM BASS'S WILL continued:

Daughter, KEZIAH BASS, \$180 - after death of wife

Daughter SELECTA CAMPBELL, \$200 " " " "

Daughter MINERVA WARD, \$200 " " " "

Daughter NANCY HOLLON \$200 " " " "

Daughter CLARY MATTHEWS and her 3 children: Washington James & Exalina (in hands of John Hays-- then after death of CLARY, \$100 to Washington and the balance to JAMES and EXALINA.

Daughter MARY MERRITT and her children, Balance of estate, if any, to be equally divided amongst my daughters.

AMOS HORN and Son WILLIAM BASS, Executors.

R12, page 59<sup>1</sup> Sales of property of WILLIAM BASS, sold 5 April 1858 and reported to the August Court.

Page 595. Inventory; Showed 351 acres of land, one land warrant for 80 acres of public land, 7 slaves, cash \$1.00 and Notes from ISAAC BASS, WILLIAM R. BASS and MORDECAI. Interest of \$21.60 was due on a Note of ISAAC BASS from the 18th of December 1857.

JACOB BASS, Nov. Court, 1865. R14-Page 237 (File 690)

Will mentioned wife PENELOPE and "children of JACOB BASS"(not named).





## BASS FAMILIES IN WAYNE COUNTY, N. C., U.S. Census of 1850

(Born in N.C. unless otherwise stated)

North Side of Neuse River

D. No.	Names	Age	Dw. No.	Names	Age
6	Jonathan Bass	38	709	Elias Bass	26
	Sarah	38		Nancy	23
	Jethro	14		Siman	3
	Elizabeth	9		Andrew	2
	Penny(f)	8			
	Jesse	5	712	Willie Bass	42
	Redic	8/12		Sarah	34
5	Sarah Bass	26		Zilpha	14
	Roda Richardson	33		Penelope	9
9	Charity Bass	52		John	7
	Esaw	23		James	5
	Ceril (f)	22		Precilla Mundy	45
	Temperance (f)	16	717	Bryant Bass	22
7	Annit Bass(f)born Va.	60		Jno. Bass	75
	Thomas born N.C.	26		Sarah	28
	Vicy	22		Albert	4
	Penelope	20		Joseph	2
	Nancy	19	718	Lucinda	1/12
61	Julia Bass	60		Family of Joseph David	
	Luny (f)	22	722	Mariam Bass	71
	Nancy	18			
	Patience	15		James Bass	50
	Joseph	12		Celea	35
66	Jno. Bass	21		Serena	17
	Elizabeth	27		Henry	16
	Irwin	1	725	James	11
67	Jacob Bass	23		Pennina (f)	9
	Penelope	23			
04	William Bass, PB Clergyman	54		Barden Bass	35
	Nancy	54		Sarah	32
	Elizabeth	22	736	Jesse	10
	Nancy	19		Jonathan	9
	Willie	15		Ellen	8
	Mardica (m)	25		Eliza	6
	Elias	23		Annis	4
	William	17			
05	Isaac Bass	42	737	Jesse Bass	38
	Kizziah	38		Penelope	30
	Willie	17		Elizabeth	8
	Bunyan (m)	8		Jonathan	4
	Larry	5		Simon (Lemon?)	2
	Magana (f)	2		Peata(?) (F)	6/12
				Ephriam Bass	37
				Sarah	28
				Charity	7
				Malinda	2
				Joseph	5

Wayne Co.(34)

BASS FAMILIES IN WAYNE COUNTY, N. C., - U.S. Census of 1850 (Cont.)

North side of Neuse River

Dw. No.	Names	Age	Dw. No./	Names	Age
740	Jere Bass Eliza Gabriel Lany (f)	26 27 6 6/12	742	Elisha Bass Sarah Hardy	35 30 1
741	Arthur Bass Manta (f) Zella	34 19 8/12	South side of the Neuse River:		
			3	William Bass	60
762	Elisha Bass (in home of Simon Newsome)	3	Note:		
941	Jonathan Bass Penelope Thomas Elizabeth Sarah A Larry B Edwin Leonard	42 37 15 12 6 5 3 2/12	The above abstracts of Census records may not be complete.		
			A search of the origi- nal schedules at the National Archives in Washington, D. C., may be indicated for some.		

FROM U.S. CENSUS 1860:

Esau Bass	35	John Bass	31
Catherine	37	Elizabeth	31
Lydia Jane	7	Ervin	11
Baby	2 mo.	Caroline	8
Sally Bass	45	Sally Ann	6
Penelope	17	John F.	4
John	15	Francis (f)	1
James	14	William Bass	70
Elias Bass	37	James Bass	50
Mary	37	Celia	30
Simon	13	Patrick	21
Andrew	13	Augusta	16
Hosea	8	Gaston	13
Winney	5	Sack Ann	10
Elizabeth	1	Sifara	8
Elias	10		

Note:

Jonathan Bass	60
Sally	50
Jake	14
Betsy	19
Redie (m.)	11
John	8

Wilson County was created in 1855. Many Basses who dwelt in Wayne County in 1850 became Wilson County citizens without moving an inch!

## (Wayne Co., p. 35) BASS LANDMARK-STREAMS, WAYNE and WILSON COUNTIES

North Carolina

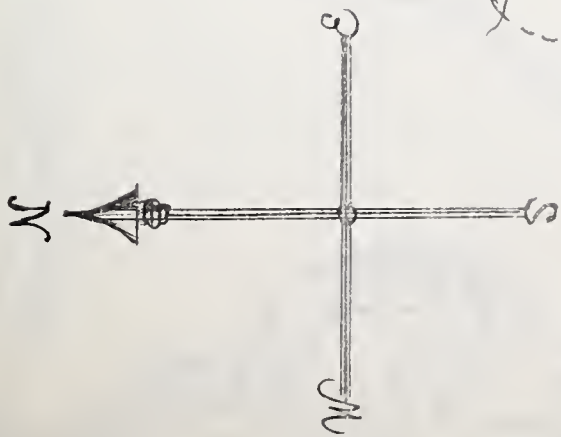
(Craven, Johnston, Dobbs, Wayne and/or Wilson.)

( 1712 - 1746 - 1758 - 1779 - 1855 )

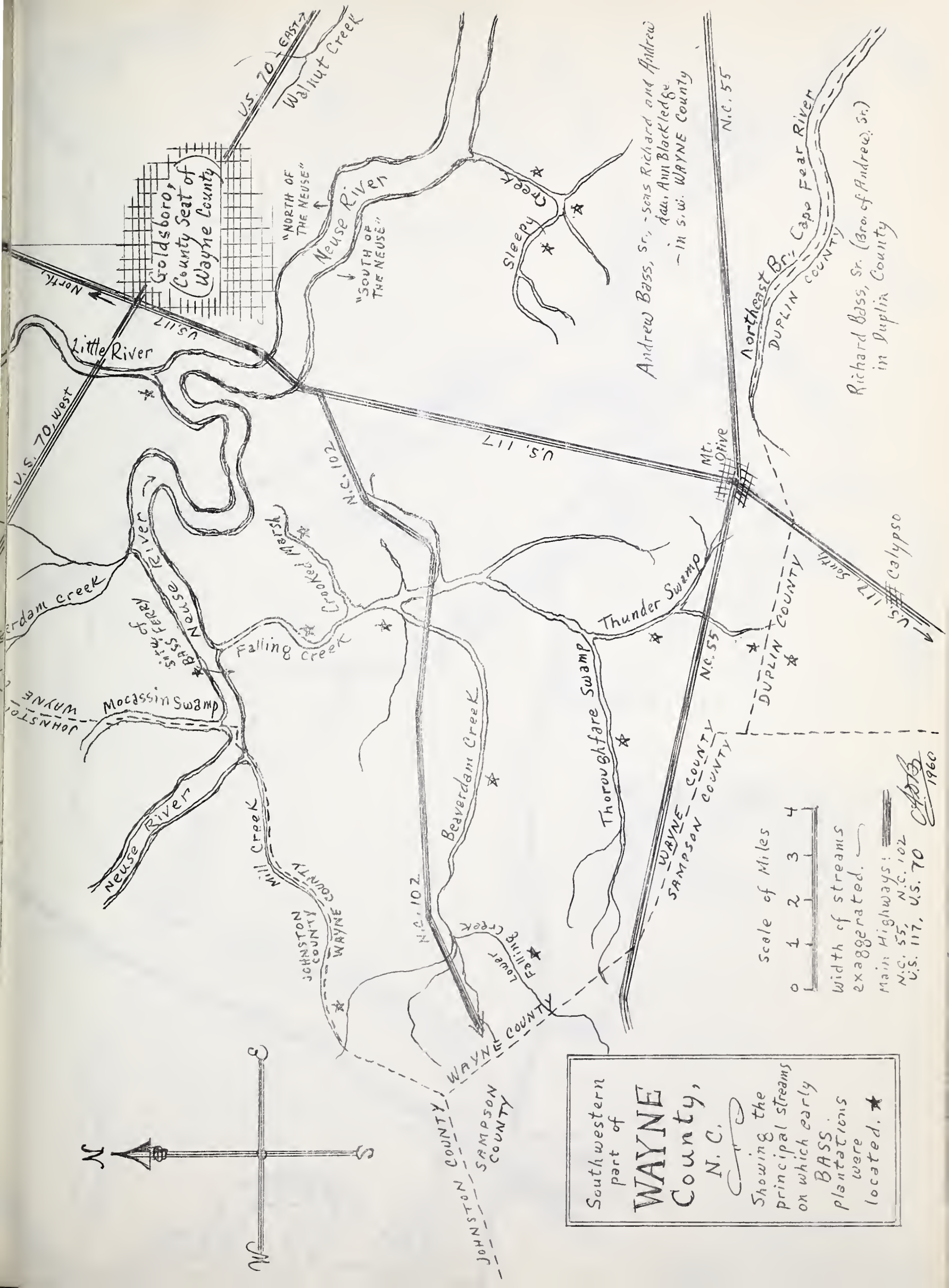
NAME OF STREAM	N. or S. of Neuse:	LAND-OWNER	DATE	COUNTY - 1961
Aycock's Creek	N.	Thomas Bass (s. Edward)	1761	* Wayne-Wilson.
Beaverdam Swamp	S.	Edward Bass (s. Richd)	1792	Wayne
BLACK CREEK	N.	Edward Bass (s. John)	1744	* Wilson
" "	"	Hosea Bass (s. Arthur)	1811	"
" "	"	Jonathan Bass (s. Ephraim)	1837	"
Brooks Swamp	S.	Richard, Sr. Andrew, Jr.	1785	Wayne
" "	"	Dr. Andrew, Andrew, Jr.	1787	"
" "	"	Richard, Sr., grandsons		
" "	"	Uriah and Thomas Bass	1791	"
" "	"	Andrew Jr. to Andrew Sr.	1785	"
" "	"	Andrew Bass, Esq. (mill)	1787	"
" "	"	Mrs. Alice Bass (dower)	1791	"
Contentnea Creek	N.	Thomas Bass	1748-1756	Wilson
Crooked Marsh	S.	Sarah & Edward Bass	1802	Wayne
" "	"	Richard Bass	1802	"
" "	"	John Bass	1802	"
" "	"	Richard Bass to Sarah	1805	"
(Duplin County Line)	S.	Thomas, "A.", Elisha	1786-87	"
"	"	Needham Bass	1806	"
Durden's Marsh, Branch or Line:		Ephraim Bass	1781	* Wilson
"	N.	Jonathan Bass	1850	"
Falling Creek	S.	Edward Bass (chainbearer)	1767	Wayne
" "	"	Andrew Bass	1783	"
" "	"	Andrew Bass, Jr.	1785	"
" "	"	Richard, Sr., Andrew Jr.	1787	"
" "	"	Richard, Sr., grandsons		
" "	"	Uriah and Thomas Bass	1791	"
" "	"	Uriah Bass	1797	"
" "	"	Edward to Richard Bass	1799	"
" "	"	Edward to John Bass	1802	"
" "	"	Edward Bass	1803	"
" "	"	Uriah Bass, Jr.	1811	"
" "	"	Thos. Alexander Bass,	"	"
" "	"	Uriah and Ruth Bass,	"	"
" "	"	Andrew, John, William.	"	"
" "	"	Uriah, Jr., Mary, Keziah	1813	"
" "	"	Edward Bass, dec'd.	1815	"
" "	"	Heirs of Edw. & Sarah	1827	"
GOURD BRANCH	N.	Jeremiah Bass	1812	* Wilson
" "	N.	Heirs of Jeremiah: Silas, Everett, Jesse, Jeremiah, Ephraim, et al.		"
Great Branch	N.	John, Esau Bass	1792	"
" "	"	Jethro, Hosea, Ephraim	1806-09	"
" "	"	Wright, Hosea, Arthur, Arthur, Jr.	1821	"
" "	"	Jeremiah, Doctor Bass	"	"
Great Swamp	N.	Ephraim, 1781, John 1782,		"
" "	"	Arthur, 1783		"
" "	"	John, Esau, 1790		"
" "	"	Jeremiah, s. of Ephraim, 1804		"

NAME OF STREAM	N. or S. of Neuse:	LAND-OWNER	DATE	COUNTY - 1961.
Great Swamp	N.	John, s. of Ephraim	1806	* Wilson
" "	N.	Absalom, " "	1806	"
" "	N.	Absalom, Jeremiah.	1821	"
" "	N.	Jethro; Edward, wit,	1821	"
" "	N.	Uriah		"
" "	N.	Ephraim, Jeremiah (Wm. witness)	1819	"
" "	N.	Jeremiah Bass' heirs	1845	"
" "	N.	William Bass (dec'd)	1858	"
Juniper Swamp	N.	Arthur Bass	1778	"
" "	N.	John Bass	1791	"
" "	N.	Jethro Bass	1826	
" "	N.	Uriah, Josiah		"
" "	N.	Heirs of Uriah Bass	1842	"
Little Branch	N.	Andrew Bass	1785	Wayne
" "	N.	Richard, John, Sarah.		"
Little River	N.	Miss Anna Bass	1793	"
Long Marsh	N.	Andrew, Jr., Christian, Elizabeth and Anne	1786	"
" "	N.	Uriah, Richard Bass	1793	"
Marsh Branch	N.	Richard, 1782; Andrew	1783	"
"North of the Neuse"	-	ANDREW BASS (Sr.)	1736-7	"
" " " "	-	Uriah, adj. Richard	1793-1811	"
Mocassin Swamp area	N.	Andrew, Jr., Uriah	1785	"
" " "	N.	Miss Anna Bass	1793	"
" " "	N.	Uriah Bass	1793-99	"
Sleepy Creek	S.	Mrs. Alice Bass (wid)	1793-1813	"
" "	S.	Rice Bass	1792-96	"
" "	S.	Needham Bass	1804-05	"
Thoroughfare Swamp	S.	Andrew Bass, Jr.	1762	"
" "	S.	Mrs. Alice Bass (wid)	1791	"
" "	S.	John, Sarah; Wm. wit.	1818	"
Thunder Swamp	S.	Thomas (Elisha, "A.")	1787	"
" "	S.	Thomas (adj. Andrew)	1796	"
" "	S.	Jesse, Joel, Everett, Joshua, Thos. Alex.	1804-1819	"
" "	S.	Matthew, Elisha, Zilpha, hrs. of Elisha (dec'd.)	1826	"
" "	S.	Anna & Rhoda (Flowers) Bass	1835	"
Yellow Marsh	S.	Andrew, Jr., dec'd. Uriah, Jr., Thos. A.	1811	"

\* NOTE: Some of the tributaries of Black Creek are in Wayne and Wilson Counties, but close to the line, in either county.



Southwestern part of  
**WAYNE**  
 County,  
 N. C.  
*W. B. Bass*  
 Showing the principal streams on which early BASS plantations were located. ★

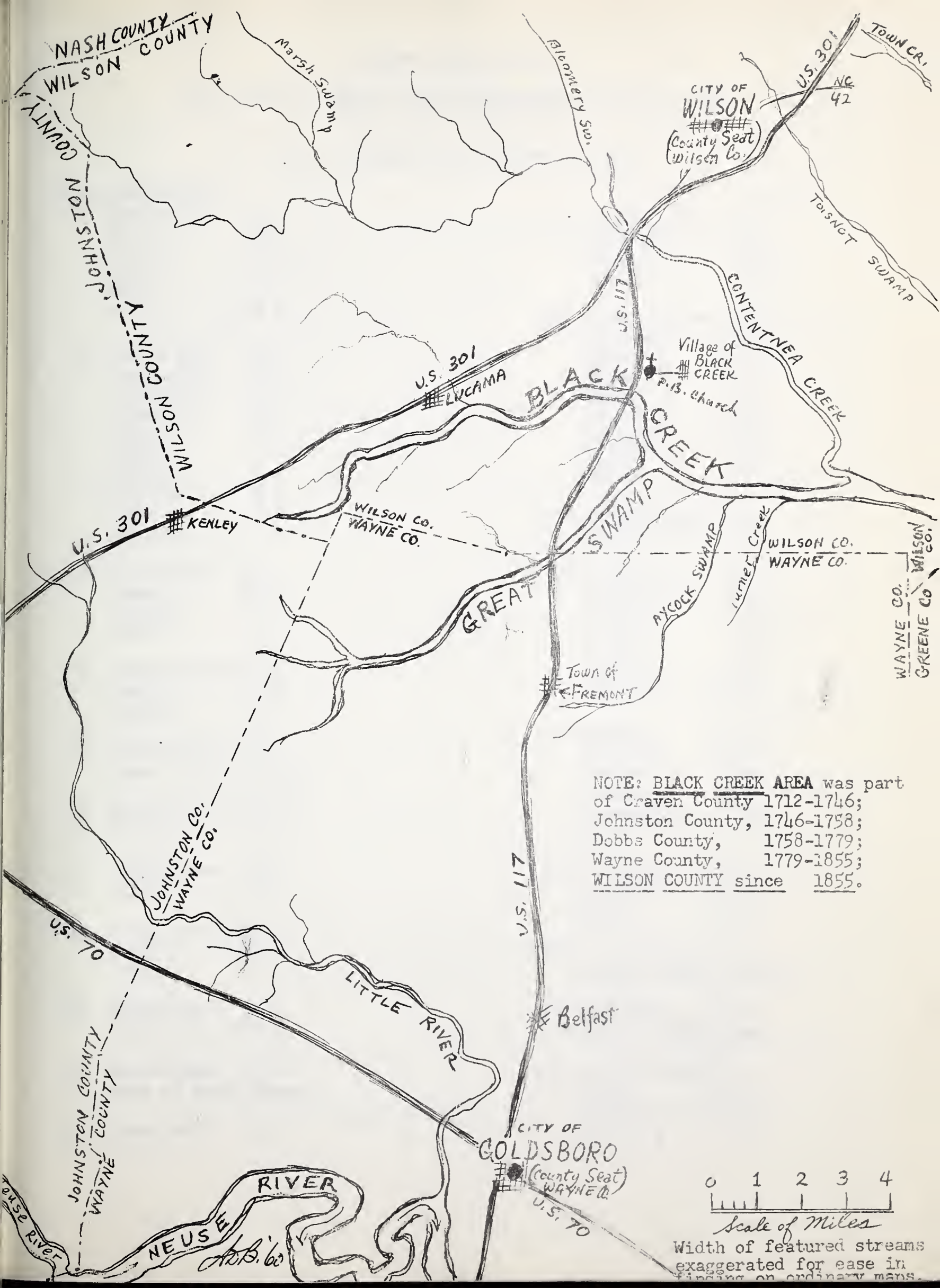


Andrew Bass, Sr., - sons Richard and Andrew  
 dau. Ann Blackledge  
 - in s.w. WAYNE County

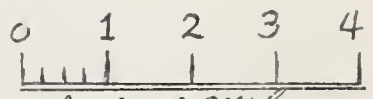
Richard Bass, Sr. (Bro. of Andrew, Sr.)  
 in Duplin County

Scale of Miles  
 0 1 2 3 4  
 Width of streams exaggerated.  
 Main Highways:  
 N.C. 55, N.C. 102  
 U.S. 117, U.S. 70  
*W. B. Bass*  
 1960





NOTE: BLACK CREEK AREA was part  
of Craven County 1712-1746;  
Johnston County, 1746-1758;  
Dobbs County, 1758-1779;  
Wayne County, 1779-1855;  
WILSON COUNTY since 1855.



Scale of Miles  
Width of featured streams  
exaggerated for ease in  
finding on ordinary maps.





WILSON COUNTY, N. C.

from Johnston, Wayne, Nash and Edgecombe Counties, 1855  
County Seat, Wilson, N. C.

U. S. CENSUS OF 1860 WILSON COUNTY

BLACK CREEK DIST.

5	Arthur Bass -	46 M	143	Keziah Bass	47 F
	Pattie	28 F		Marzaney	12 F
	Zillah	11 F		Gilbert	9 M
	Louisa	8 F		Isaac	6 M
	Perry	6 M			
	William	2/12 M	148	Jonathan Bass	50 M
12	Jesse Bass	48 M		Penelope	47 F
	Penelope	38 F		Mary	18 F
	Elizabeth	17 F		Sally A	16 F
	Jonathan	13 M		Larry	14 M
	Simon	12 M		Edwin	12 M
	Peaty	7 F		Leonard	10 M
	Zillah	6 F		Enoch	8 M
	William	5 M		Nelly	3 F
	Thos	3 M	155	Elisha Bass	47 M
	Silas	1 M		Nathan	9 M
14	Jacob Bass	34 M	156	Jeremiah Bass	36 M
	Penny	34 F		Eliababeth	37 F
	Fannie	7 F		Gabriel	15 M
	James	5 M		Lany	9 F
15	Bennett Bass	26 M		Martha	8 F
	Penny	17 F		Richard	4 M
	Bynum	17 M		Ephraim	4/12 M
22	Mariam Bass	80 F	157	Ephraim	47 M
	Home of Jos. Davis			Charity	17 F
46	William Bass	26 M		Joseph	14 M
	Arabella	26 F		Malinda	11 F
117	Burden Bass	22 M		Jeremiah	9 M
	Sallie	23 F		David	6 M
122	Thomas Bass	24 M	158	Isaac Bass	30 M
	Polly	23 F		Belinda	30 F
	Cora	1 F		Edwin	1 M
131	Elias Bass	32 M	159	Larry Bass	15 M
	Nancy P.	26 F		Home of Gideon Hayes	
140	Elisha Bass	13 M	161	Amos Bass	13 M
	Home of Simon Nusom			Home of John Hayes	
141	Nancy Bass	63 F	163	Sallie Bass	47 F
				Petty	12 F
				Charity	8 F
				Sallie A	3 F

WILSON COUNTY (2)

BLACK CREEK 1860 CONT.

171 Annie Bass 68 F  
 Penelope 28 F  
 John T. 14 M

172 Thomas 36 M  
 Nancy 22 F  
 Robert 3 M

SARATOGA DIST.

933 Eliza Bass 50 F  
 928

932 Winifred Bass 40 F  
 927 Martha 15 F  
 James 14 M  
 Mary 10 F

JOYNERS & GARDINERS DIST.

677 Jordan Bass 32 M  
 672 Mary 31 F  
 Hodge (?) 10 M  
 Julia 2 F  
 Isaac W. 1/12 M

716 Mordecai Bass 34 M  
 711 Martha 25 F  
 Willie A 2 F  
 Savannah A 5/12 F

CENSUS OF 1870

BLACK CREEK TOWNSHIP

6-7 Bass, Iary 26 M  
 Sally 26 F  
 James 3 M  
 Alice 1 F  
 Gilbert 26 M

13-15 Bass, Lemon 23 M  
 Julia 19 F  
 Mary S. 1/2 F

14-16 Bass, Augustus 24 M  
 Nallie 23 F  
 John 1 M  
 Mary 4 F

BLACK CREEK TOWNSHIP

42-43 Bass, Penelope 58 M  
 Enock 18 M  
 Penelope 13 F  
 Leonard 20 M

52-53 Bass, Nancy 75 F  
 Home of Seth Peacock

59-60 Bass, Isaac 17 M  
 Home of Britton Scott

71-73 Bass, Elisha 57 M  
 Charity 26 F  
 Nathan 9 M  
 Lucetta 5 F  
 Arthur 3 M  
 Lilley 1 F

73-75 Bass, Arthur 56 M  
 Patsy 41 F  
 Perry 16 M  
 Mary 10 F  
 Nellie 6 F  
 Shade 1 M

75-77 Bass, Jeremiah 55 M  
 Betsy 50 F  
 Julia 14 F  
 Ephraim 10 M

76-78 Bass, David 16 M

78-80 Bass, Nancy 37 F  
 Malinda 31 F  
 Cebrinah 7 F  
 Jesse 5 M  
 John 3 M

80-82 Bass, Jesse 56 M  
 Sallie 40 F  
 Jonathan 25 M  
 Peata 19 F  
 Zelphia 18 F  
 Ruffin 15 M

WILSON COUNTY, N. C. (3)

B A S S W I L L S

BASS, Bardin	To Sally	1	91	35
Penelope	" Edwin et al 1872	2	179	1021
Jesse	" Thos. Ruffin et al 1887	2	434	1028
Thomas	" Gray T. et al 1887	3	181	86
Perry	" Deph, 1896	3	220	88
Mordecai	" Louisa, et al 1900	3	403	97
Isaac	" Malinda et al 1901	3	427	98
Sally	" Mary Rose, et al	3	504	101
Larry	" Jane 1915	4	487	137
Isaac	" Missouri, et al 1917	4	582	141
Nathan	" Hubert 1926	5	146	173
Jane	" Robert 1931	5	363	1226
W. H.	" Emma 1933	5	476	1298
Selby	" Frances, et al 1936	5	604	1387

HEIRS OF PENELOPE BASS: Enoch, Larry B., Penelope, Edwin, Leonard, Thomas N. Bass.

HEIRS OF JESSE BASS: Jonathan, Molly Thomas R., and Jonathan Bass Jr.  
 HEIRS OF THOMAS BASS: Barney, Sally, Gray T., Mary, Robert, Noah, and Leora Bass.

ABSTRACT OF WILL OF  
Isaac Bass

Dated Dec. 14, 1916; Proved Feb. 7, 1917

ISAAC BASS, of Toisnot Township, Wilson County, to daughter Missouri Friar, lands adjoining those of J. R. Bass.

To daughter Nora Moore \$150.00.  
 To J. R. Bass for son Henry Bass \$300.00

Nothing to son J. R. Bass because he got his share when he conveyed 50 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres. to M. R. Braswell Nov. 29, 1916.

---

WILL OF NANCY PENDER, (widow of Thaddeus W. Pender)  
 Will dated 19 April 1915  
 Proved 17 May 1915

Mentions sister Peninah Varnell and nieces and nephews of Williams descent, including LANDONIA BASS daughter of Joseph Little Petway and Nelvina Williams Petway, and wife of the above ISAAC BASS.

TOMBSTONE RECORDS show that ISAAC BASS was born 27 February 1854 and died 11 January 1917; and LANDONIA PETWAY BASS was born 2 August 1857 and died 25 July 1904.

WILSON COUNTY N. C. (4)

From family Bible in possession of Mrs. A. B. Mellar, Rocky Mount, N. C., daughter of EPHRIAM BASS:

Jeremiah Bass was born June 1, 1823. His wife Elizabeth was born Sept. 10 1822.

CHILDREN: Gabriel was born June 1, 1844.  
 Delena " " Dec. 9, 1849.  
 Martha Bass " Sept. 4, 1851.  
 Richard Bass " " 1855.  
 Ephriam Bass " Oct. 16, 1859.

Ephraim Bass married Antoinette Lamm, daughter of William Lamm. She was born June 7, 1868.

CHILDREN: John William Bass Born Jan. 5, 1884  
 Benjamin Bass " Aug. 20, 1885 died in infancy  
 J. T. Bass " Feb. 12, 1887  
 Lloyd Bass " June 30, 1889  
 Bessie Cordellia Bass " March 17, 1891  
 Lamon H. Bass " 1894  
 Albert A. Bass " March 20, 1896  
 Elberta Maud Bass " June 5, 1900  
 Thelma Annette Bass " Feb. ..1903

Isaac Bass, born 1808. He died March 8, 1856 in Wilson County, N. C. He married Keziah Bass daughter of William Bass, of Wayne County.

CHILDREN: Bennett Bass Born 1843 Died Oct. 12, 1898  
 Larry Bass " June 26, 1844 " May 20, 1915  
 Bunyan Bass " 1846 " During Civil War.  
 Mazanie Bass " June 16, 1847 " May 17, 1920  
 Gilbert Bass " 1848 " Jan. 28, 1891  
 Isaac Bass " Feb. 27, 1854 " Jan. 11, 1917

Isaac Bass married Dec. 17, 1879 Landonia Elizabeth Petway, daughter of Joseph and Nelvina (Williams) Petway.

CHILDREN: John Hardy Bass " Sept. 7, 1880 " Mar. 15, 1881  
 Benjamin Bass " March 18, 1883 " Oct. 13 1884  
 Jerry Rome Bass " March 9, 1888 married Nov. 30, 1913,  
 Della Ardelier Ellis  
 Donnie Missouri Bass Sept. 28, 1891 married Wm. D. Freyer  
 Nora Lee Bass " March 20, 1893 " " Jordan T. Moore  
 Henry Gray Bass " Sept. 29, 1895 " " Lettie C. Fussell

Children of Jerry Rome Bass and his wife Della Ardelier (Ellis) Bass:

Edward Roam Bass Born April 9, 1919 Ray Coye Bass Born June 20, 1929  
 Marvelin Isaac Bass " Jan 2, 1921 Lee Roy Bass " June 20, 1929  
 Thomas Eugene Bass " Oct. 28, 1922 Peggy Joyce Bass " April 8, 1933  
 Margaret Louise Bass " March 11, 1927

WILSON COUNTY, N. C. (5)

EARLIER MARRIAGE RECORDS:

GROOM	BRIDE	DATE	PARENTS	PARENTS
Larry Bass	Penina Stancil	- 1 Oct. 1867	Jonathan Bass Pennie "	Godfrey Stancil Pennie "
Thomas Bass	Sally Hooks	-24 Oct. 1867	Wright Bass Annis "	Cullen Hooks Patty "
Simon Bass	Louisa Turnage	-13 May 1868	- - -	- - -
Gaston Bass	Lucinda Holeman	-23 Nov. 1869	- - - - - Celia Bass	Simon Holeman Nancy "
Amos Bass	Mary Davis	-25 Nov. 1869	Barden Bass Sally "	Needham Davis Elizabeth "
Henry Bass	Martha Bass	-23 Apr. 1871	Noah Bass Chilley "	Theophilus Bass Winifred "
James Bass	Lucretia Chase	-12 Sept. 1871	Wilie Bass Sally "	Allen Chase - - -
Jonathan Bass	Bettie Barnes	- " " "	Jesse Bass Pennie "	Jonathan Barnes Nancy "
J. H. Bass	Mary Joyner	-26 Jan. 1869	Jordan Bass Elizabeth "	- - - - - -

FROM FIRST BOOK:

Bardin Bass - Sallie Rose, 4 June 1856.  
 Mordecai Bass - Martha Ann Skinner, 18 Dec. 1856.  
 Thomas R. Bass - Polly Ann Barnes, 5 Nov. 1857.

(Private record:- Bennett Bass m. Pennie Hayes. - date not mentioned.)

SOME INTERESTING DEEDS:

Deed Book 1, p. 166 - James Brantley of Tallafaro County, Georgia, for \$200., sold 60 acres in Wilson County, N. C., to ISAAC BASS. This land bounded by lines of Jesse Bass, Elisha Davis, Jonathan Barnes and of Isaac Bass.  
 - 22 February 1856.

Deed Book 1, p. 169, Joseph Davis to ISAAC BASS, for \$250, land on south side of Black Creek, - bounded by old JOHN BASS line and Gourd Branch. - 1 May '56.

- 29 Feb. 1860, Nancy Bass sold her interest in land of late William Bass of Wayne County, N. C., to W. R. BASS. Deed describes the said William Bass, deceased, as "his father" - but does not say that W. R. Bass was HER son. (William R. Bass shown as full name of W. R.) - recorded 29 April 1863.

FROM RECORDS OF OLD PRIMITIVE BAPTIST CHURCH NEAR BLACK CREEK COMMUNITY:

Arthur Bass, - bapt. 1803, - member #3, - died 30 Nov. 1823.  
 Ephraim Bass, - " 5, - " 23 July 1828.  
 Mary Bass, - " 18  
 Dorcus Bass - " 80 -  
 Hosea Bass - 1811 - " 81 - transf. to Memorial Ch. 1831.  
 Winiford Bass- 27 July 1822- " 82  
 William Bass - 1828 - " 150 (Moderator, 1857; Pastor, July '57)  
 Wright Bass - 1829 - " 154  
 Nancy Bass - 1835 - " ?  
 Isaac Bass - bapt. 8 June 1873  
 Jerry Bass - " 14 Sept. - - (year not shown)

WILSON COUNTY, N. C. (6)

BIBLE RECORDS OF JAMES BYNUM BASS, now in possession of Frank Bass, Rte. 4,  
Wilson, North Carolina:

JAMES BYNUM BASS and Florie Williford were married at Elm City, on 19th of  
November 1890.

Children:	Birthplace:	Date of Birth:	Date of Death
Ula M. Bass	Wilson Co.	Sept. 3, 1891	Jan. 22, 1892
Lizzie E. Bass	" "	June 21, 1893	
Ruth G. Bass	" "	June 25, 1895	
Larry W. Bass	" "	June 19, 1897	
Frank Bass	" "	March 11, 1899	
Albert A. Bass	" "	March 26, 1901	May 16, 1901
Daniel G. Bass	" "	Jan. 29, 1904	
George T. Bass	" "	Jan. 5, 1905	
Annie May Bass	" "	Jan. 6, 1908	
Harvey Bass	" "	Jan. 5, 1910	
Norbert E. Bass	" "	April 4, 1913	

Note:

James Bynum Bass was son of Larry Bass; grandson of Isaac & Keziah (Bass) Bass.

\*  
NOTES FROM DESCENDANTS OF MORDECAI BASS (son of Rev. Wm. Bass; brother of Keziah)  
Mordecai Bass m. Martha Ann Skinner, dau. of Jesse Skinner, 18 Dec. 1856.

Children: (all girls, despite masculine names of some)

Sue Bass m. a Thigpen

William Ann Bass - m. same Thigpen.

Betty m. a Goch

Mattie m. a Beryl Dixon.

Mordecai Henry Bass, m. a Trevathan

Lou m. a Taylor.

\*  
NORA LEE BASS, daughter of Isaac (Jr.) and Landonia Petway Bass,  
born March 20th, 1893; married (1) December 24, 1913, JUDSON TYSON MOORE, who  
was born June 8, 1888 and died July 13, 1936.

Issue: - All born in Edgecombe County, N. C. - (Wilson Co. Bass ancestry.)

Vernice Olivia Moore, 4 January 1915. Married Lewis P. Lane 6 Aug. 1937.

Thurma Tyson Moore, 21 September 1916 (died 9 April 1917)

Dorothy Virginia Moore, 18 June 1918. Married Herbert D. Bland, 17 Jan. 1937.

Jarvis E. Moore 9 June 1921. Married Alice R. Griswell, 29 May 1946.

James Theodore Moore 15 April 1924. " Ann Bell Brotherton 7 Sept. 1946

Clifton Hines Moore 9 December 1926. " Mildred A. Gregg, 28 Dec. 1948.

NORA LEE (BASS) MOORE, widow, married (2) Thomas Newton Brafford, Sr.,  
26 May 1948.

Thomas Newton Brafford, born 22 March 1887, N. C., married (1) Etta Bell Graddy,  
also of Fayetteville, N. C., 20 October 1914. (She was born Dec. 4, 1885, and  
died 10 Feb. 1947. Issue of that union: Emma Henrietta Brafford, born 4 Aug. 1915,  
died 14 Feb. 1931. Thomas Newton Brafford, Jr. b. 8 July 1919.

\*  
DONNIE MISSOURI BASS, born 28 Sept. 1891, in Wilson County, N. C., dau. of Isaac (Jr.)  
and Landonia Elizabeth (Petway) Bass; married William David Fryar 12 July 1911. He  
was born 5 January 1881 in Sampson County, N.C. ISSUE: Elmer Lee Frayar, b. 18 July,  
1912, Sampson County; Harvey Edward Fryar, b. 15 Jan. 1915, d. 1 Mar. 1915; Henry  
Leo Fryar, b. 10 May 1916, d. 2 July 1917; William Durward Fryar, b. 7 Oct. 1917;  
and James Robert Fryar, b. 23 Nov. 1919 and died 28 March 1921.

Elmer Lee Fryar (above) m. Hattie James Taylor 27 Dec. 1941, Florence, S.C. (She  
is dau. of Laurence and Mamie Taylor of Martin Co., N. C.; b. 19 Sept. 1919.)

Issue: Elmer, Jr., '43; David L., '44; Judith D., '47; Jas. T. '54; Wm/R. '56;  
Donie L. '59.



I S A A C   B A S S

son of

Isaac and Keziah (Bass) Bass

born in

Wilson County, North Carolina,

27 February 1854

departed this life

11 January 1917.

Married Landonia E. Weaver,  
widow of W. G. Weaver, - in  
Wilson County, North Carolina,  
17 December 1879.

LANDONIA ELIZABETH  
(Petway) BASS,

wife of Isaac Bass

daughter of

Joseph Little Petway  
and  
Melvina (Williams) Petway

born  
2 August 1857  
died  
25 July 1904







**DONNIE MISSOURI (Bass) FRYAR (Cont.)**

Son, William Durward Fryar, married Mary Elizabeth Worthington, dau of James Blaine Worthington and his wife Pearl Hester -, at Dillon, S.C., 24 Jan. 1943. (Mary Elizabeth Worthington born 3 Nov. 1918, Pitt Co., N. C.) ISSUE: Elizabeth Jean "Betty" Fryar b. 27 Aug. 1947; and William Durward Fryar, Jr., b. 19 Sept, 1949. Both children born in Nash Co., N. C.

**HENRY GRAY BASS**, born 23 October 1895, Wilson County, N.C., son of Isaac (Jr.) and Landonia Elizabeth (Petway) Bass. He married (1) Lottie Fussell, dau. of A. B. and Mamie (Moore) Fussell of Norfolk, Va., about Nov. 1917. ISSUE of this union:

Hunter Gray Bass, b. Norfolk, Va., about August 15, 1918.

Lorraine Jewel Bass, b. Edgecombe Co., N. C., about April 15, 1920.

Isaac Arthur Bass, b. Edgecombe Co., N. C., about March 3, 1924.

Calvin Bass, b. Norfolk Co., Va., March 1926; adopted by a Davenport family of Nash Co., N. C.

Otto Bass, b. Edgecombe County, N. C., about July 1930.

**HENRY GRAY BASS** and Lottie (Fussell) Bass were divorced about 1930. He m. (2) Pearl \_\_\_\_\_, of Washington, D. C. Issue of 2nd marriage: Henry Gray Bass, Jr. (ca 1936), Larry Bass, and Linda Bass.

\* \* \*

**DESCENDANTS OF JERRY ROME BASS** and his wife **DELLA ARDELIER (Ellis) BASS**: (Jerry Rome Bass, son of Isaac, Jr., and Landonia Elizabeth Petway Bass, was born in Wilson County, N. C., 9 March 1888; m. Della Ardelier Ellis, 30 November 1913. She was daughter of Newet Exum Ellis and his wife Martha Elizabeth (Long) Ellis, born 7 April 1897 in Edgecombe County, N. C.)

ISSUE:

1.

**EDWARD ROAM BASS**, b. 9 April 1919, Edgecombe County, N. C.; married 6 September 1940, **MILDRED AGNES HAITHCOCK**, dau. of James Cary Haithcock and his wife, nee Mary Jane Campbell, born 3 April 1921.

ISSUE:

- (a) **JAMES EDWARD BASS**, born 26 June 1941, Nash County, N.C.
- (b) **MILDRED ANN BASS**, born 16 December 1944, New Hanover County, N. C.
- (c) **DAVID ASHLEY BASS**, born 19 July 1947, Richland Co., S.C.
- (d) **WILMA RUTH BASS**, born 17 August 1950, Richland County, S. C.
- (e) **KENNETH ALLISON BASS**, born 17 July 1953, Richland County, S. C.
- (f) **MARY JANICE BASS**, born 4 December 1955, Richland County, S. C.

2.

**MARVELIN ISAAC BASS**, born Edgecombe County, N. C., 2 January 1921; m. Nellie Gray Carter, 29 August 1941, Dillon, S. C. (Divorced ca. 2 July 1956, Circuit Court, City of Norfolk, Va.)

- ISSUE:
- (a) **ROBERT JERRY BASS**, born 6 April 1943.
  - (b) **MAXINE ARDELIER BASS**, born 26 September 1945.

THE DESCENDANTS OF JERRY ROME BASS and DELIA ARDELIER (Ellis) BASS, (continued):

3.

THOMAS EUGENE BASS, born 23 October 1922, married 29 May 1947 at Quartzite, Ariz., Joyce Louise Andrews (b. Elnora, Ind., 28 May 1930), dau. of Dwight M. Andrews and his wife Opal (Schultz) Andrews.

ISSUE: LINDA JOYCE BASS, b. 22 March 1948, Phoenix, Arizona.  
 BRENDA LOUISE BASS, b. 31 May 1949, Pittsburg, California.  
 THOMAS EUGENE BASS, Jr., b. 17 April 1951, Phoenix, Arizona.  
 JERRY MICHAEL BASS, b. 8 September 1953, Anchorage, Alaska.

4.

MARGARET LOUISE BASS, born 11 March 1927; married William Rudolph Manning at Nashville, Nash County, N. C., 20 April 1944. He was born at Spring Hope, N. C., 4 November 1926, son of Wm. Ocie Manning (?4 Aug. 1905-2 July 1952) and his wife Eliza Elizabeth (Jones) Manning (b. 16 August 1906)

ISSUE: MARGARET JEAN MANNING, b. 10 March 1945, Rocky Mount, Nash County, N. C.  
 BETTY JANE MANNING, b. 14 June 1946, (same place)  
 WILLIAM LEE MANNING, b. 22 January 1949, Rocky Mount, Edgecombe County, N. C.  
 PEGGY DIANE MANNING, b. 9 March 1952, (same place)  
 DONALD RAY MANNING, b. 16 December 1953, Richland County, South Carolina.

5.

RAY COYE BASS, (twin) - born 20 June 1929, married (1) Gracie Lee Bone. She died of injuries suffered in an automobile accident in S. C.

ISSUE: DEBRA LEE BASS, b. Mason, Arizona, 21 November 1950.  
 RAY WALLACE BASS, b. Japan, 21 January 1953.  
 ROBERT DOZIER BASS, b. Conway, S. C., 8 March 1955.  
 \*Raye Coye Bass married (2) Sherrill Douglas Craft, Greenville, S. C., 10 June 1958. (She was born 8 February 1941.)

6.

LEE ROY BASS, (twin) - born 20 June 1929, married 3 June 1949, Columbia, S.C., SYLVIA COOPER (b. 22 February 1930), dau. of Bradley Cooper and his wife Neda Vermel (Boling) Cooper.

ISSUE: LEE ROY BASS, Jr., b. 8 March 1951, Columbia, Richland County, S. C.  
 ANGELA FAYE BASS, b. 30 April 1953, (same place)  
 TROY MICHAEL BASS, b. 25 May 1960, ( " " )

7.

PEGGY JOYCE BASS, born 8 April 1933; married George Gardner Evans (Sr.) in the Salt Lake City Temple, Salt Lake City, Utah, 26 May 1952. He is a son of Edmund Roger Evans, Sr., and Irma Adell (Gardner) Evans, - b. 23 July 1933, West Jordan, Utah.

ISSUE: GEORGF GARDNER EVANS, Jr., b. 27 March 1953, Provo, Utah.  
 HILDA JOYCE EVANS, b. 11 March 1955, Murray, Salt Lake Co.,  
 SHEELA LOUISE EVANS, b. 8 August 1957, Salt Lake City, Utah.

NOTE: foregoing items placed under Wilson County, N.C., to preserve knowledge of the specific area from which the subjects' Bass ancestors moved. ADB



Mrs. Joseph Little Petway  
MELVINA (WILLIAMS) PETWAY  
daughter of  
John Gray Williams  
and his wife  
Pherabe (Barnes) Williams.



B A S S      R E C O R D S

from

A L A B A M A

A R K A N S A S

G E O R G I A

I L L I N O I S

I N D I A N A

I O W A

K E N T U C K Y

L O U I S I A N A

(Middle Atlantic States of  
Maryland, Delaware, - New  
Jersey, and Pennsylvania.)

M I S S I S S I P P I

S O U T H      C A R O L I N A

T E N N E S S E E

and

T E X A S

\*

Each of the above sections is numbered separately because the whole book was designed for loose-leaf binding, in anticipation of the addition of new material, from time to time.

THESE SECTIONS ARE PRESENTED AS APPENDICES, to account for the migrations of some Southern Bass Families. They are not intended nor represented as complete surveys of Bass records in those areas; but they may contain clues of some interest or value to researchers.



A L A B A M A

BARBOUR COUNTY

CENSUS 1840:

ALLEN BASS: 1 male under 5; 1 male 5-10; 2 males 10-15; 1 males 15-20;  
 1 male 40-50; 1 female under 5; 1 female 15-20; 1 female 30-40

JAMES BASS: 1 male 20-30; 1 female under 5; 1 female 15-20.

CENSUS 1850

BASS, BUCKNER	60	Born North Carolina
Ann	25	" Georgia
Jeptha	21	" "
Cintha	18	" "
Emily	11	" "
Thomas	10	" "

BENTON COUNTY: (now Calhoun)

CENSUS 1840:

BASS, Mary: 1 male 5-10; 1 male 10-15; 2 female 5-10; 1 female 30-40;  
 William: 1 male 60-70; 1 female 30-40; 1 female 50-60:

CHAMBERS COUNTY

CENSUS 1840:

BASS, Noah: 2 males 5-10; 1 male 20-30; 1 female under 5; 1 female 20-30;  
 Thomas: 2 males 5-10; 1 male 10-15; 1 male 50-60; 2 females 0-10;  
 3 females 10-20; 1 female 30-40.

CENSUS 1850:

WRIGHT, Moses T.:	43	farmer, Georgia.
BASS, Argent	25	(fm.) "
Lucinda	12	"
Jane	5	Alabama.

CHOCTAW COUNTY

CENSUS 1850:

BASS, Henry	39	planter \$13,680 South Carolina.
Walter A.	12	Alabama.

DEKALB COUNTY

CENSUS 1840:

BASS, Thomas: 1 male 20-30; 1 female 15-20;

DEKALB COUNTY  
CENSUS 1850:

BASS, Giles W.	29, farmer	born in N. C.
Susannah	23	" S. C.
Elizabeth	9	" Ala.
Mary	7	" "
Anna	5	" "
Rebecca M.	3	" "
Manerva J.	3/12	" "
Joseph	10	" "
Elizabeth Ann	16	" "

LOWNDES COUNTY  
CENSUS 1830:

BASS, John - 1 male 5; 1 male 10-15; 1 male 30-40; 2 females under 5;  
1 female 5-10; 1 female 20-30.

MARENGO COUNTY  
CENSUS 1830:

BASS, Uriah - 1 male 10-15; 1 male 15-20; 1 male 40-50; 1 female 5-10;  
2 female 10-15; 1 female 40-50;  
Richard - shown as head of family.

ST CLAIR COUNTY  
CENSUS 1820:

BASS, Sion: 1 male over 21, 2 males under 21, 1 female over 21,  
2 females under 21.  
Charles - shown as head of family.

TALLADEGA COUNTY  
CENSUS 1840:

JOHN, WILLIAM, JORDAN, AND LAWRENCE BASS listed as heads of families.

WALKER COUNTY  
CENSUS 1840:

JAMES M. BASS listed as head of family.

WASHINGTON COUNTY  
CENSUS 1850:

BASS, Ebenezer	36 farmer	\$2000 North Carolina.
Mary	30	" "



DALLAS COUNTY, MARRIAGES RECORDED:

January 13, 1820 William Lewis and Sally Bass.  
 January 12, 1823 Eli Works and Nancy Bass.

WILL OF JESSE BASS of Dallas County, Ala. dated 22 Sept. 1821, recorded 29 July 1829, mentions:

Wife, Nancy Bass  
 Son, Charles Bass  
 Son, Barney (Barnabas) Bass  
 Daughters, Anne Bradberry, Sarah Miller  
 and Nancy Bass

\*NOTE RE: JESSE BASS ESTATE. - From Minor's Reports of Cases to Alabama Supreme Court. Book 22, Part 1, page 114, June Term 1854.

"BIRD VERSUS BOHANNON'S ADMR. Appeal from COURT OF PROBATE OF MOBILE COUNTY."

Appellant filed a claim for \$600 against estate of Nancy Bohannon deceased. Mrs. Bohannon was the daughter of one JESSE BASS, and before her intermarriage with Bohannon had been the wife of one Peyton R. Prichard, who died insolvent. Her father died during the lifetime of Prichard leaving a considerable estate and several children to inherit it, among whom were BARNABAS and Mrs. Bradberry. Barnabas assigned all his interest in his father's estate to Prichard in his lifetime. Prichard died and his widow married Bohannon before final distribution of the estate of Jesse Bass deceased.

The appellant, William E. Bird was administrator of Jesse Bass deceased and made final settlement thereof. After this payment by Bird to Evans, Evans and Mrs. Bohannon both died and the appellee became administrator of latter and reported her estate insolvent.

After the deaths of Mrs. Bohannon and Evans, one Minter, who was administrator of Peyton Prichard claimed Barnabas Bass's interest in the Jesse Bass estate.

JEFFERSON COUNTY MARRIAGES:

BASS Andrew -	Jane Montgomery	11 Jan. 1827
Sarah Ann -	Peter M. Cobb	11 Jan. 1828 (parties of age)
Charlotte -	Jacob H. Franklin	30 Oct. 1835
Colin	John Goodwin	19 Sept. 1833
Sinthy	Henry Little	6 June 1822
	(Jurden Bass consents to marriage)	
Nancy	Riley Pierce	25 July 1821

JEFFERSON COUNTY MARRIAGES CONT.

BASS Rebecca - William Riley, Jr. 13 Jan. 1824. William is over 21 as appears from his father's register, which he believes to be true; he also believes Rebecca is over 16 from statement of her brother, JOHN BASS.

Phereby - Samuel White 9 May 1825. Nancy White of Jefferson County gave consent for her son to marry.

Elijah Bass witnessed a marriage in 1826. Jefferson County.

Edmund Bass was security for marriage bond 1824, " " .

JEFFERSON COUNTY WILL:

WILL OF ANDREW BASS dated 4 Aug. 1854, probated 30 May 1857. Names: w. Jane; son, Andrew Jackson Bass, when he comes of age; each of my sons; son William J. Bass exr.

JEFFERSON COUNTY CENSUS OF 1830 shows Willis, Jordan, John, Burwell, Andrew, and Burwell Sr. as heads of families.

GRAVE MARKERS: (Shades Valley)

BASS, Louis Griffin - b. 14 Dec. 1823; d. 3 April 1906.

Lydia E. (wife of LGB) and daughter of Rev. Joseph Byers - b. 9 March 1820; d. 17 November 1899.

Mary (wife of Burrell Bass) - b. 10 Feb. 1798; d. 28 Jan. 1862.

Burrell - b. 30 Aug. 1792; d. 5 Jan. 1874.

Andrew - b. 4 July 1804; d. 19 Aug. 1850.

Jane Montgomery (wife of Andrew) - b. 20 Jan. 1806; d. 14 April 1887.

Martha E. 1832-1921

Nancy E. (wife of William Ellard) - b. 28 Feb. 1829; d. 11 Nov. 1903.

Pool Cemetery -(Cahaba Valley.)

BASS, Pinkney T. - b. 10 April 1828; d. 6 Nov. 1881.

Elizabeth M. - b. 26 Nov. 1829; d. 6 Oct. 1920.

Bold Springs Cemetery (Cahaba Valley)

BASS, Samuel M. - b. 12 Feb. 1839; d. 11 Nov. 1912.

Nancy A. M - b. 1 June 1844; d. 2 March 1886.

Addie (wife of S. M.) - b. 27 March 1844; d. 9 April 1902.

Cedar Hill Cemetery (Bessemer, Ala)

BASS, William J. - b. 6 Aug. 1830; d. 9 March 1891.

MADISON COUNTY, WILLS:

URIAH BASS, Will dated 19 April, 1819, recorded in small book page 144 as follows:

"Land purchased of Jeremiah Cloud and Capt. Allen G. Thompson; money due me in North Carolina to pay for Franklin lands; wife Sarah; daughter Sally Green, wife of Doctor William B. Green; land bought of Stephen Smith Neal; Daughter Ann, wife of John A. Green; land in Franklin County; daughters Elizabeth, Susan, Mary, Louisa and Julia land east of Haughtons: son Richard Owens land purchased of Charles Canneday; son William; son Uriah". Executor: William Moore Jr. Esq. Witnesses John Allison; Edmond Blankenship; John R. Evans, Elijah Keese. Also mentions "land I entered where Adam the hatter formerly lived; land purchased of Charles Cannedy Sr; land adjoining Maj. Jones, Maj. Wright and Walls' lands".

WILLIAM A. BASS, URIAH BASS, SALLY GREENE. Chancery Court record marked "L" 184 1 page 192, June, 1841. Petition for trustee. In April 1834 the Chancery Court made William A. Bass brother of Sally Greens, her trustee and he purchased the tract on which Sally Greene and her husband, William B. Greene reside. William A. Bass has moved to Texas and she asked that her brother -- Uriah Bass be appointed in his stead. Uriah has since moved to Greene County, in this state, and she asks now that William H. T. Browne be appointed. It is to be noted that "William A" above was "William" in the Will of Uriah Bass.

RICHARD BASS (Uriah-Richard-Andrew), Orphan's Ct. Madison County, Als. Uriah Bass deceased. William Moore, Exec. Commissioners to take depositions of William Rayford and Ezekiel Slocum, citizens of Wayne County, North Carolina November 1, 1830.

On Application of Richard Bass, commissioners to take depositions of William Rayford, Elisha Applewhite, Philip Hooks, Joseph Everett and Theophilus Best, citizens of Wayne County, North Carolina and John Alkerson of Johnson County, North Carolina December 4, 1830.

Also to take depositions of David O. Anderson, Richard Calloway, Chas. J. Gillespie at store house of John R. Patrick in Salem, Franklin County, Tennessee; also of John A. Green at his own dwelling house in Tipton County, Tennessee 14 March 1831.

Orphan's Court, Madison County, Alabama, Book B p. 258 November 22, 1843. Richard Bass, deceased. Heirs: Robert B. Armistead and wife (sister), William A. Bass (Bro.), Uriah William Green, Ann wife of John A. Green, Joseph, Malcom Green, Hollon Hall, wife of -----Hall, children of Elizabeth Green, deceased.

MADISON COUNTY MARRIAGES:

Mary L. Bass, dau. of late Uriah, to Capt. Rob. B. Armistead 18 March 1829.

Susan M. Bass to Pulaski Dudley solemnized 2-26-1824.

Sarah Bass to Joseph Fenwick, 9-11-1820.

Ann Bass to John A. Green, 2-11-1819.

Uriah Bass to Cynthia Hunter, dau. of Capt. John Hunter, 30 Jan. 1834.

MISCELLANY:

LIMESTONE COUNTY, ALA. 1850 CENSUS:

BASS, Thomas	Age 66	Born Virginia.
Sarah R.	(not shown)	" " "
Elizabeth	25	" Alabama
Octavia	20	" " "
Nancy	16	" " "

PICKENS COUNTY:

A Samuel Bass lived in Pickens County 1839, Mounth Bass and Edward Bass were listed as heads of families in 1830 Cesus.

BIBLE RECORDS:

(Courtesy of Mr. Walter Bass of Brundidge, Alabama.)

BASS, Augustus C. son of Persons and Mary (Gibson) Bass was born in Georgia Nov. 28, 1814. Married Mary A. Douglas Sept. 1, 1839. She was born Nov. 11, 1820.

CHILDREN: Washington P. Bass, born June 11, 1840, killed in Civil War.  
 Benevolence B. Bass, born April 3, 1842.  
 Virginia Bass, born April 6, 1844; died 23 Feb. 1841 Married (Stevens).  
 Cornelia Bass, born July 12, 1846.  
 Lena P. Bass, born June 28, 1848; died Mar. 1888 (m. Williams).  
 Augustus C. Bass, born Aug. 8, 1850; died Mar. 28, 1857.  
 Eugene B. Bass, born April 6, 1852.  
 Walter C. Bass, born Jan. 14, 1854.  
 Margaret Bass, born Dec. 23, 1855; died March 16, 1857.  
 Sarah I. Bass, born Aug. 22, 1858; died Oct. 10, 1858.  
 Mary B. Bass, born Dec. 31, 1860.  
 Fletcher C. Bass, born Nov. 23, 1864; died 2 Feb. 1935.  
 Augustus C. Bass died June 22, 1893.  
 Virginia A. Bass married Jan. 15, 1860.

Fletcher Campbell Bass, above, banker of Brundidge, Alabama, married Sallie Cloud Hendrick in March 1894.

CHILDREN: Anne Cloud Bass, born 14 April 1895.  
 Walter A. Bass, born 18 Nov. 1896.

EARLY LAND GRANTS ON FILE AT HUNTSVILLE:

BASS, Peter,	Oct. 7, 1809
Thomas	May 10, 1810
Uriah	Aug. 17, 1811

A L A B A M A (7)

NOTE: See Alabama Pages 1, 2, and 6 for additional Census information.

DALE COUNTY CENSUS 1830:

ZADOCK BASS    Male: 2 under 5; 2 5-10; 1 20-30; 1 30-40.  
                   Female: 1 5-10; 2 20-30.  
 ESAU BASS        Male: 1 60-70; one 80-90.  
 EZEKIEL BASS    Male: 3 under 5; 1 5-10; 1 30-40.  
                   Female: 1 under 5; 1 5-10; 1 20-30.

BARBOUR COUNTY CENSUS SCHEDULES 1850:

<p>Family # 362          Bass, Hardy            27    born    N. C.              Clarkey A.        19            Ga.              Sarah                4            Ala.              Wm J.                1            "</p> <p>Family # 369          Bass, Allen            52    born    N. C.              Mauces              46            "              Willis               15            Ga.              Mary                 13            "              Elizabeth          4            Ala.</p> <p>Family # 402          Bass, Martin          16    born    Ga.              Meedy (Jim)        23            N. C.              Rebecca             74            Va.              (living with Peter Tew family.)</p> <p>Family # 505          Bass, Andrew         22    born    N. C.</p> <p>Family # 533          Bass, John            62    born    N. C.              Isabel              45            Ga.</p> <p>Family # 671          Bass, Hezekiah       23    born    N. C.              Lucinda            22            N. C.              John                 1            Ala.</p> <p>Family # 689          Bass, Josiah Sr.     46    born    N. C.              Mary                37            "              Harriet             15            Ga.              Lecidey            13            Ala.              Eday                12            "              Chaney             10            "              Abel                 8            "              Zachariah          6            "              Enoch                3            "              Fanny               4 mo.       "</p>	<p>Family # 690          Bass, Josiah Jr.    21    born    N. C.              Ailsey               15            Ala.</p> <p>Family # 691          Bass, Willis         42    born    N. C.              Jane                 35            "              Allen                15            Ala.              John                 13            Ala.              Louisa              11            "              Wm.                  9            "              Lucinda            8            "              Willis               4            "              Wiley                1            "</p> <p>Family # 1248          Bass, Sarah          23            N. C.              (with Mc Donald family)</p> <p>Family # 1533          Bass, Sarah          20    born    N. C.</p> <p>Family # 1710          Bass, Bryant        25    born    Ga.              Wilmouth          15            "</p> <p><b>BARBOUR COUNTY CENSUS 1860:</b></p> <p>Page 361          Andrew Bass          Ellen          Henry W.          Thomas B          Buckner              72    born    N. C.</p> <p>Page 425          Susan Bass            52    born    S. C.</p> <p>Page 469          Jos. A. Bass          Edward Bass          3            Ga.</p>
---	--

BARBOUR COUNTY CENSUS SCHEDULES CONT.

Page 489			
Rebecca Bass	84	born	Va.
Page 613			
A. E. Bass			
Thomas		born	Ga.
Page 625			
Uriah Bass	29	born	N. C.
Page 573			
John Bass	70	born	N. C.
Isabella	55		N. C.

CHAMBERS COUNTY 1870:

James A. Bass	42	born	Ga.
A. C.	29		"
Oscar W.			
B. F.	18		
Carrie L.	13		
Lula E.	10		
James	6		
Willie	4		
Mine	1		
Lewis Bass	69	born	Ga.
Susie E.	24		
Francis A.	22		

BARBOUR COUNTY CENSUS 1870:

Amanda Bass	36	born	S. C.
Stephen	10		Ala.
Theodosie	7		"
Elizabeth J. Bass	59	born	Ga.
Enoch Bass	22	born	Ala.
Mary	21		"
David	1		"
Isabella Bass	65	born	Ga.
(with dau., Missouri Gilmore)			
J. T. Bass	47	born	Va.
Martha	43		N. C.
Mary	21		
Wm	19		
Amanda	19		
Martha	8		
Parker	6		
Sarah	4		

CLARKE COUNTY CENSUS 1870:

Eaton Bass	17		
(lived with S. C. Truitt)			

COFFEE COUNTY 1850:

Bass, Elizabeth	38	born	Ga.
Clarissa A.	15		"
Laura A.	13		"
Thomas D.	11		"
Nancy A.	2		Ala.
Bass, Elizabeth	48	born	N. C.
William	17		"
Mary I.	15		"
Martha	14		"

COFFEE COUNTY CENSUS 1860:

Family # 1168			
Thomas G. Bass	35	born	Ga.
Sarah E.	23		Ala.
Josiah A. P.	4		"
John T.	2		
David R. R.	1		

BULLOCK COUNTY CENSUS 1870:

Charles Bass	23	born	Ga.
--------------	----	------	-----

CHEROKEE COUNTY CENSUS 1850:

Jane Bass	16		
(with Hanley family)			

Family # 1179			
Ephriam Bass	40	born	Ala.
Annisia	30		Ga.
Willey Manchester	1		Ala.

A L A B A M A (9)

COFFEE COUNTY CENSUS SCHEDULES CONT:

EPHRAIM BASS 40 born N. C.  
 Annissi 30 Ga.  
 Willy M. 1 mo. Ala.

CENSUS 1870:

JAMES BASS 58 born Ala.  
 Betsey E. 25 "  
 Ezekiel 17 "  
 Elbert 14 "  
 Stephen 11 "

EZEKIEL BASS 45 born Ala.  
 Cynthia 35 "  
 Aramissa 10 "  
 Stephen 7 "  
 John 5 "  
 Cintha 4 "  
 Sarah 3 "

CENSUS 1880:

EZEKIEL BASS 30 born Ala.  
 Mackey 16 "  
 Lois V. 6/12 "

ZEKE BASS 55 Ala.  
 Mary 50 "  
 Stephen 20 "  
 Melissie 18 "  
 Artemicia 16 "  
 Sarah 14 "  
 William 12 "

BASS, EPHRAIM 63 born Ala.  
 Annie 50 S. C.  
 Samuel 18 Ala.  
 Sarah 11 "  
 Quinnie 7 "

CONECUH COUNTY 1850:

SARAH BASS 16 born S. C.  
 Joseph R. 13 S. C.

CENSUS 1870:

JAMES W. BASS 40 born Ga.  
 Mary J. 30 "  
 Sarah E. 15 Ala.  
 Wm W. 12 "

CONECUH COUNTY CONT.

CENSUS 1870:

John 10 Ala.  
 James 8 "  
 Elmira 5 "  
 Lafayette 5 "  
 Wesley 3 "  
 George 1 "

COVINGTON COUNTY CENSUS 1830:

WILLIAM BASS pg. 173

Male: 1 5-10; 1 20-30; 1 40-50  
 Female: 2 under 5; 1 5-10;  
 1 15-20; 1 30-40.

CENSUS 1850:

BENNETT B. BASS 42 Ga.  
 Elizabeth 33 Ala.  
 Mary 12 "  
 Wilson 10 "  
 Nancy 9 "  
 Vinny 7 "  
 Holland 5 "  
 Hilliard 4 "  
 Bennett 3 "  
 Elizabeth 7/12 "  
 Emeline 10 "

CENSUS 1860:

BENNETT B. BASS 51 Ga.  
 Elizabeth 42 Ala.  
 Wilson 21 "  
 Jane 18 "  
 Vina 17 "  
 Holland 15 "  
 James 12 "  
 Bennett 10 "  
 Elizabeth 8 "  
 Jane 6 "  
 Riley 5 "

RILEY BASS 37 Ala.  
 May 39 "  
 James W. 13 "  
 John 12 "  
 (was in Dale Co. in 1850)

A L A B A M A (10)

CENSUS SCHEDULES CONT.

CENSUS 1870 CONT.

CRENSHAW COUNTY 1870:

JAMES BASS	22	born	Ala.
Lucinda	21		Ala.
Isaiah	2		"
Needhem	18		"

HENRY BASS	44	b. Ala.
Polly	35	Ala.
Thomas	14	"
Luke	10	"
Viney	8	"
Rufus	6	"

DALE COUNTY 1850:

JAMES BASS	34	born	Ala.
John Bass	12		"
James M.	5		"
Ezekiel	3		"
Needham	8/12		"

ANDREW BASS	70	b. Ala.
Sarah	47	"
Frances	21	"
James	23	"
Elizabeth	17	"
Victoria	6	"
Emeline	13	"
Jane	3	"

EZEKIEL BASS	60	born	Ga.
Sarah	40		"
Elizabeth	18		Ala.
Ezekiel	16		"
Esau	15		"
Hilliard	8		"
Sita	10		"
Mary	9		"

ANGELINE BASS	23	b. Ga.
M. L. (f)	4	Ala.
A. H.	1	"

R. E. BASS	29	b. Ala.
Elizabeth	30	"
E. N. (f)	3	"
C. N. (f)	1	"
Josephine	11	"
Henry	8	"

EPHRIAM BASS	21	born	Ala.
--------------	----	------	------

CENSUS 1860:

JAMES BASS	46	born	Ga.
John C.	26		"
Madison	13		Ala.
Madison	13		"
Ezekiel	11		"
Needham	10		"

FRANCES BASS	47	b. Ga.
Josiah	18-	Ala.
Isaac	16	"
T. J.	11	Ga.
M. G.	7	"
Malinda	23	Ala.
I. J.	13	"
Cornelia	2	"

CENSUS 1870:

EPHRIAM BASS	50	born	N. C.
Ann	45		"
M. C.	10		Ala.
E. P. BASS	45		N. C.
Mary	40		"
M. C.	10		Ala.
Bob	8		
Henry	6		
Thos.	4		
Sally	2		

JANE BASS	22	Ala.
-----------	----	------

CENSUS 1880:

JAMES P. BASS	33	b. Ga.
Margaret	32	Ala.
Della A.	7	"
Alice M.	4	"
Lilla N.	1	"

LEVENA BASS (Serena?)	59	b. Ga.
Zilla F.	35	Ala.
Emeline H.	23	Ga.
Queen V.	15	Ala.
Barbara J.	12	"



CENSUS SCHEDULES CONT:

HENRY COUNTY 1860 CONT.

DALE COUNTY 1880 CONT:

RICHARD E. BASS	39	b.	Ga.
Elizabeth	43		Ga.
Courtney C.	13		Ala.
Emily M.	11		Ala.
Zella F.	6		"
Richard E.	4		"
Amanda E.	8/12		"

ANDREW BASS	60	N. C.
Serena (Levena ?)	39	Ga.
Richard	19	"
Serena (Levena ?)	18	Ala.
Cortnan (f)	17	"
Zilla F.	15	"
James	13	Ga.
Sarah	8	Ga.
Emeline	2	"

DALLAS COUNTY 1820:

THOMAS BASS Male: 1 over 21, 2 under 21.  
 Female: 1 15-20; 1 30-40;  
 1 50-60.

JACKSON COUNTY 1830:

BURWELL BASS  
 Male: 2 under 5; 1 10-15  
 1 30-40.  
 Female 2 under 5; 1 50-60;  
 1 10-15; 1 30-40.

CENSUS 1830:

CHARLES BASS Male: 1 30-40.  
 Female: 1 15-20; 1 30-40;  
 1 50-60.

ANDREW BASS  
 Male: 1 under 5; 1 20-30.  
 Female 1 under 5; 1 20-30.

FAYETTE COUNTY 1850:

JOHN T. BASS	37	b.	Tenn.
Mary	38		S. C.
Andrew J.	2		Ala.
Mary E.	5		"

JEFFERSON COUNTY 1830:

JOHN BASS  
 Male: 2 15-20; 2 30-40  
 Female: 1 5-10; 1 30-40.

FRANKLIN COUNTY CENSUS 1830:

THOMAS W. BASS Male: 1 under 5; 1 30-40.  
 Female: 1 under 5; 1 20-30.

JORDAN BASS  
 Male: 1 60-70.  
 Female: 1 5-10; 1 60-70

HENRY COUNTY 1860:

JOSIAH BASS	56	b.	N. C.
Mary	48		"
Abel	18		Ala.
Zacheus	16		"
Enoch	15		"
Fanny E.	13		"
Elvira	11		"

WILLIS BASS  
 Male: 1 under 5; 1 15-20.  
 Female 1 15-20.

LIMESTONE COUNTY 1860:  
 (See also Ala. Page 6)

BERRY BASS	44	b.	Tenn.
Lucinda	41		Tenn.
William	23		"
Richard H.	21		"
John M.	19		"
Elizabeth	17		"
Mary F.	14		"
Martha A.	12		"
Thomas 7, Tenn.;	Harriet 4,	Ala.	
Sarah E.	1	Ala.	

CENSUS SCHEDULES CONT.

CITY OF MOBILE, ALA., 1830:

HENRY BASS Male: 2 10-15; 1 15-20  
Female: 1 30-40.

PERRY COUNTY 1830:

URIAH BASS Male: 1 20-30.

PIKE COUNTY 1830:

JEPHTHA BASS Female: 2 20-30; 1 40-50.  
1 8 6-0

URIAH BASS	39	b. N. C.
Narcissus A.	6	Ga.
Cicero	4	Ala.
Emma A.	2	"
Infant son	2/12	"
Eveline C.	32	N. C.

AUGUSTUS BASS	45	b. Ga.
Mary N.	39	N. C.
Washington P.	19	Ga.
B. B. (m)	18	"
Laura P.	12	"
Bascom	8	"
Walter C.	6	"

PIKE COUNTY 1860 CONT.

BENAJAH BASS	30	b. N. C.
Susan A.	27	Ga.
James E.	7	"
Mary J.	4	Ala.
Martha S.	1	"

CENSUS 1870:

BASS, ALEX. C.	55	b. Ga.
Mary	49	S. C.
Lucy D.	21	Ga.
Edward B.	18	"
William C.	16	Ala.
Mary B.	9	"
Frank C.	5	"

HARDY BASS	41	b. N. C.
Adaline	38	Ga.
Micajah	19	Ala.
Mary	16	"
Lucy A. (f)	14	"
Martha	12	"
Frances	10	"
Angeline	8	"
Molsy	4	"
John H.	2	"
Infant	5/12	"

SOME EARLY ALABAMA BASS MARRIAGES

9 May 1854	Demosthenes Hayley of Auburn, Ala.	married	Sarah A. F. Bass, dau. of Lewis Bass, Esq, of Troup Co. Georgia.
26 Aug 1841	Archibald Stewart	"	Martha Ann Bass, Barbour Co.
20 Sept. 1844	Snoden Kirklin	"	Ailey Bass, Barbour Co. Ala.
28 Nov 1844	Molley Bass	"	John Shepperd, Barbour Co.
17 April 1845	Hardy Bass	"	Lucinda Price, Barbour Co.
20 April 1846	Dr. Sterling Bass	"	Mary Freeman, Barbour Co.
20 July 1847	Hardy Bass	"	Clarkey Adeline Long, Barb. Co.
25 Oct 1847	Willie B. Serimpsher	"	Anna M. Bass, Barbour Co.
13 April 1848	Hezekiah Bass	"	Lucinda Beatty, Barbour Co.
19 Aug 1849	C. Baker Jones	"	Maria Bass, daughter of Capt. Thos. Bass.
23 Dec 1849	Uriah Bass	"	Rachael R. Price, Barbour Co.
19 Jan 1869	Wm H. Bass	"	Abbey Rudolph, Butler Co.
13 Jan 1820	Sally Bass	"	Wm Lewis, Dallas Co.

SOME EARLY ALABAMA BASS MARRIAGES CONT.

4 Dec 1835	Jethro Bass	married	Mary (Mariah) Ann Knott, Green Co.
12 Sept 1838	George D. Lock	"	Mary Ann Bass, Green County
11 Nov 1856	John H. Bass	"	Sarah B. Person, Macon County, Ala.
17 Jan 1817	Wm C. Bass	"	Eliza C. Price, Madison County
12 Nov 1828	Margaret Matilda Bass		Wm Magee, Mobile Ala.
5 Jan 1871	James Bass	"	Margaret Hays, Henry County
2 Feb 1871	Wiley N. Bass	"	Adeline Robinson, Henry County
2 Dec 1856	Monroe M. Bass	"	Mary Jane Saulsbury, Montgomery Co.
26 Nov 1834	Richard Bass	"	Mary Green, Sumter County
16 Aug 1862	Mount H. Bass	"	Elizabeth L. Oswald
12 Aug 1845	Uriah Bass	"	Eliza (Benson) Plummer, Perry Co.
27 Feb 1837	Elizabeth Bass	"	Claud T. Barton, Marion County

The following marriage information obtained from private sources:

Martha Bass (1813-1866) married Thos G. Frazer 1829 in Union Springs, Ala.  
 Martha Bass daughter of John Hicks Bass (1763-1850) of Brunswick Co. Va.  
 and his wife Rebecca Pattillo Bass.(1774-1835)

John and Ann (Saunders) Bass, Brunswick Co., Va. to Courtland Ala.  
 Daughter Mary married Thomas B. Jones of Virginia and moved to Caddo  
 Parish Louisiana. Son Thomas Bass married Sarah Weeden (Sister of second  
 wife of Rev. Turner Saunders.)

Temperance Bass daughter of Thomas Bass married James E. Mason ca 1829  
 Limestone County.

Martha Bass married William J. Mason.  
 (Martha born 12 March 1809, died Sept 1863)

From Estate of Thomas A. Bass, son of Buckner Bass, 1863; (Sisters)  
 Jane E. (Bass) Davie married Marshall Davie, Barbour County Ala.  
 Cynthia A. R. Bass married James A. Arnold, Polk County, Ga.  
 Emily P. Bass married James Rosser, Cedartown, Polk County, Ga.  
 Sister Jephtha D. Bass, residing in Louisiana is not married.

--Vol O R 14 Pg. 17 Probate Court of  
 Barbour County, Ala.--

A Miss Bigger of Florence, Alabama, married Richard Bass.

Julia Ann (Holloman) Bass, widow of John; married Jetson Green, 14 Feb  
 1825.

TOMBSTONE RECORDS:

Damascus Cemetery, Coffee County, Ala.

Hardy Bass born 12 Aug 1822; died 16 Sept 1913.

Clarky Adeline Bass born 30 Nov 1831; died 23 June 1907.

Martha Bass born 1 May 1858; died 19 Feb 1932.

Susanna Calladona Bass born 8 March 1854; died 1893.

Old Cemetery Athens, Ala; Mrs. Temperance Bass born 1764 Va. died 1829.  
 "Mother of Thomas Bass"

## MISCELLANY:

Orphans' Court Book D, page 362, Green County:

JETHRO BASS, dec'd., Philip Beasley was appointed Administrator 11 Dec 1837.

Rebecca Ann Bass of Northampton County, N. C. age 10, named as heiress of John M. Binford, Madison County Ala. 15 March 1826.

Will of Allen Bass dated 17 April 1854 and proved 15 May 1854 in Barbour County, Ala.

Wife - not mentioned by name

son - Willis Bass

Daughters: Molsey Shepherd, Mary Jane Bass.

Granddaughter - Sarah Elizabeth Bass

son - Uriah Bass, appointed executor.

Wit - Josiah Bass

MEMORIAL RECORDS OF ALABAMA 1893 Dale County Vol 1, page 826; John Bass native of Nottoway County, Virginia moved to Newton County, Ga. and from thence to Dale County, Ala. His daughter Ann E. married David Kolb of South Carolina.

Hartwell Bass received a Land Grant for 160 a. in Russell County, Ala. 8 April 1837.

An interesting deed from a group of Indians to Jethro Bass dated 28 Nov 1834 is recorded in Sumter County, Ala.

1 Dec 1838 Richard Bass and Wife Mary deeded 40 a. to Wm Sterling. Sumter County Deed Book "D", page 192.

Limestone County, Ala. Tombstones:

Thomas Bass, Sr., born in Virginia 22 Jan 1785 and died 1862.

Sarah Bass born in Virginia 14 Aug 1789 and died 1875.

Jordan Bass, son of Jacob Bass, Sr., Franklin County, N.C., died in Talledega County, Alabama, about 12 November 1841. (Census of 1840 indicates that he was born between 1760 and 1770.) He was survived by his widow, nee Bethena Gay, daughter of John Gay, of Nash Co., N. C., and by four of their eight children: John Bass, Willis Bass, Sally Gatlin (wife of James), and Rebecca Riley (wife of William). The four children who predeceased their father were: Elijah Bass, Nancy Pierce (wife of Riley Pierce), Annah Northcutt (wife of Robert Northcutt), and Cynthia Little (wife of Henry Little.) James and Sally Gatlin seem to have died before 1845, for their children collected their mother's share of her father's estate.

Children of Elijah and Susanna Bass were: Jordan, John, Bethena, Owena, Drucilla, Nancy and Richmond Bass. (Susannah, widow of Elijah Bass, resided in Tippah Co., Miss., in 1841.)

Children of Riley and Nancy (Bass) Pierce were: Edmund, (A)Quilla, and Riley Pierce.

Children of Robert and Annah (Bass) Northcutt were: Dicy and Jordan Northcutt.

Children of Henry and Cynthia (Bass) Little were: Bethena, Permelia, Robert, and Wilbourn Little.

Children of James and Sally (Bass) Gatlin were: John Gatlin, Elizabeth (Gatlin) Allen, Rebecca (Gatlin) Allen, and Bethena Gatlin.

- - Talledega County, Ala., Orphans' Court Minutes, etc., Vol. B-1, pp. 272, 302, 346, 386-387; Vol. C-1, pp 114-117; File 6, Estate papers.

John Bass and Willis Bass, sons of Jordan Bass, moved to Cherokee County, Texas. John died without issue. Willis Bass left many descendants. One of these was Joseph Calloway Bass, a grandson, who lived in Jacksonville, Texas.

John Bass, a son of Elijah Bass and grandson of Jordan Bass, migrated to Arkansas. His children were: Elijah, Giles, Alfesey, John, Thomas, James, Francis C., Martha E., Henry D., Richard, William, and Samuel Bass. The last named, Samuel, was born in Tennessee in 1859. He married Ellen Elvira Bryant and died about 1890. His children were John Hinton Bass, Major Bass, Charlie Bass, and Sam Bass.

\* \* \*

NOTE: Jordan Bass of Randolph County, N.C., died in 1808. Jordan Bass, son of Sion Bass and grandson of Abraham Bass of Nash Co., N.C., went to Kentucky. (Please correct item on Quinea Bass nr. bottom of p. 3, Kentucky. Her mother was Nancy WEBB Bass. Thank you!) Jordan Bass, son of Jesse Bass, Sr. and grandson of Isaac Bass of Nash County, N. C., went to Mississippi.

MORE CENSUS RECORDS OF 1850:

Cherokee County, Ala., - Susan Bass, age 60, born in Virginia.

RUSSELL COUNTY, Ala. -

# 870:	Age:	Birthplace:	# 871:
Sterling Bass,	79,	Virginia *	Elizabeth Bass,
Elizabeth "	69,	" *	43, Georgia
Samuel "	43,	Georgia	Benjamin " 16, "
Eliza "	40,	"	Martha " 8, Alabama
Allen "	35,	"	
Elmira "	27,	"	

Family of Dr. Sterling Bass, Jr., in Russell County, 1850, but more details are found in 1860 Census when he lived in Macon County, Ala. :-

Sterling Bass,	42,	Georgia, Physician
Mary A. "	35,	"
Lucy H. "	13,	Ala.
Elizabeth "	10,	"
Sterling "	7,	"
Mary A. "	5,	"
Allen "	3,	"
Samuel "	1,	"

\*See: p. 24, Virginia, and p. 11, Northampton County, N. C.  
(note Marriage bond - and power of attorney: Elizabeth Dupree/Gregory.)

\* \* \*

MORE MARRIAGE RECORDS - (from a correspondent):-

St. Clair County, Ala.

John Bass married Peggy Ashcraft - circa 1820-21.  
Isaac Bass " Mary Robertson, 26 April 1826  
Willis Bass " Betsy Hardin, 21 August 1832

\* \* \*

SAMPLE OF SKELETON-RATTLING IN SOME STATE AND LOCAL HISTORY BOOKS:  
Re: John Bass of Brunswick County, Va., who married Nancy Saunders:

" - - he belonged to a good family (but) the habit of drinking grew on him until he became the worst drunkard in all Virginia,\* - - his ill nature increased until he not only abused her personally, but drove her from her home, and as she went off, shot at her."

- page 331, "Early Settlers of Alabama."

\* The author, to have reached that conclusion. must have known all the drunkards in the Old Dominion State!

A R K A N S A S (1)

CENSUS OF 1840:

Chico County - Wm. C. Bass: 1 male 40-50; 1 female 10-15; 1 female 15-20  
1 Female 40-50

Hot Springs Co. - Wm. Bass: 2 male under 5; 1 male 5-10; 1 male 10-15;  
1 male 30-40; 1 female under 5; 1 female 5-10;  
1 female 30-40.

Willie Bass: male 1 under 5; 1 male 5-10; 1 male 10-15;  
1 male 40-50; 1 female under 5; 1 fe. 10-15  
1 female 15-20; 1 female 30-40.

Marion Co. - Sarah Bass: no data except 5 free colored and 5 slaves.

Mississippi Co. - Jordan Bass: 2 male 15-20; 2 male 15-20; 1 male 40-50;  
1 female 10-15; 1 female 40-50.

Pope County - Elijah Bass: 1 male under 5; 1 male 5-10; 1 male 10-15;  
1 male 20-30; 1 female under 5; 1 female 20-30.

White County - P. M. Bass: 2 male under 5; 1 male 20-30; 1 female 20-30;  
Jeremiah " 1 male under 5; 2 male 5-10; 1 male 30-40;  
2 female under 5; 1 female 10-15; 1 female 30-40.

CENSUS OF 1850:

Clark County -

Age

William Bass	47	farmer	born	in	Va.
Catherine	40		"		N. C.
James F.	19		"		Tenn.
Nancy E.	18		"		"
John A.	16		"		"
Alfred M.	14		"		"
Lousia J.	12		"		Ark.
William M.	10		"		"
Mary Ann	8		"		"
George W.	5		"		"
Margaret C.	3		"		"
Joseph L.	1		"		"

Dallas County - Family 14.

Lemuel Bass	45	born	N. C.
Emily	40	"	"
Eliza	12	"	Ga.
Joseph H.	10	"	"
Frances A.	8	"	"
John T.	7	"	Ala.
Lemul C.	6	"	"
Emily	4	"	"
Lundie (m)	2	"	"

A R K A N S A S

CENSUS OF 1850 CONT:

Dallas County Cont. - Family 408

	Age			
Jno. M. Bass	23	born	in	Tenn.
Elizabeth	19	"		Ark.
Frances	2/12	"		Oct. 22, 1850.

Family 632 -

Peyton M. Bass	39	born	in	Tenn.
Margaret M.	39	"		N. C.
Benj. F.	13	"		Tenn.
Jas. M.	11	"		Ark.
Drury W.	9	"		"
Monroe	7	"		"
Martha F.	4	"		"
Mary A.	2	"		"

Also in Dallas County Census of 1850; Lundie Bass, 33 N. C.; Doctor Bass, 38, N. C.; and Willis Bass, 56, N. C.

CENSUS OF 1860:

Hot Spring County - Family 282.

	Age.			
A. E. Bass	33	born	in	Ky.
Nancy C.	22	"		N. C.
Faney	3	"		Ark.
Agnes	1	"		"

CENSUS OF 1870:

	Age			
Page 259.				
Lewis M. Bass	25	born	in	Tenn.
Susan	27	"		Ark.
Thos.	6	"		"
Mary	5	"		"
Enoir	1/12	"		"
Nancy	1/12	"		"

Washington County - 1850 Census:

Jeremiah Bass                      43 farmer born N. C.

(Ark. Page 2)



GEORGIA LAND LOTTERIES

1805:

Name	County	Name	County
Bass, Abraham	Burke	Bass, Alexander, Sr.	Hancock
Jonathan	Burke	William	Hancock
John, Sr.	Burke	Edward	Hancock
John, Jr.	Burke	Alex, Jr.	Hancock
Ephraim	Burke	Henry	Hancock
Esaw, Jr.	Burke	Esaw	Montgomery
Drury	Burke	Charity, widow	Warren
Charles	Burke	Drury	Warren
Thomas	Hancock	Reddick	Warren

1806:

NAME	County of residence	Lot	Dist.	County
Abraham Bass	Burke	89	10	Wilkinson
Abraham	Burke	96	18	" "
Thomas	Hancock	5	15	Baldwin
Allen	" "	194	19	Wilkinson
Allen	" "	157	19	" "
Drury	Warren	74	7	Baldwin

1820:

John Bass Sr. of Burke Co. drew land in Early Co.  
 Ephriam Bass of Burke Co. drew land in Irwin Co.  
 Jesse Bass of Burke Co. drew land in Walton Co.  
 Louiseana Bass (orphan) of Burke Co. drew land in Early Co.  
 George Bass of Burke Co. drew land in Gwinnett Co.  
 E. S. Bass of Hancock Co. drew land in Early Co.  
 Benjamin Bass of Hancock Co. drew land in Appling Co.  
 Burwell Bass of Burke Co. drew land in Appling Co.  
 Elizabeth Bass of Jasper Co.; drew land in Irwin Co.  
 Edward Bass of Jones Co. drew land in Early Co.  
 Christopher Bass of Oglethorpe Co. drew land in Early Co. (2 lots)  
 Eaton Bass of Putnam Co. drew land in Irwin Co.  
 John H. Bass of Putnam Co. drew land in Walton Co.  
 Buckner Bass of Warren Co. drew land in Early Co.

The appearance of any name on the above list does not necessarily indicate that a Land Grant was actually issued.

GEORGIA LAND LOTTERIES (2)

1821:

Name	County of residence	Lot	Dist.	County
Martha	Baldwin	74	17	Henry
Sterling	" "	162	2	Monroe
Henry	Clarke	162	11	Dooly
John	Greene	144	9	Henry
John	" "	227	9	Monroe
Larkin	Hancock	122	11	Houston
Zadock	Jasper	102	10	Henry
Bryant	Jefferson	101	9	Monroe
Ezekiel	Montgomery	43	2	Henry
John	Morgan	96	14	Monroe
Lewis	Putnam	170	7	Houston
<u>Bass' Orphans</u>				
Jarret E.	Walton	207	5	Henry
Reddick	Warren	21	7	Dooly
Bess, Polly (wid)	Wilkes	2	9	Henry

1827:

Name	County	No.	Dist.	Section
Bass, Alexander	Bibb County	108	21	2
William	Bibb County	196	5	5
Burrell	Wilkinson	131	1	4
Burwell orphans	Hancock	225	19	1
Bass, Edward sol.	Hancock	69	8	1
Elizabeth, wid.	Newton	115	9	1
Ingraham	Dekalb	11	30	1
Jesse, sol.	Burke	152	10	1
John	Jasper	184	28	1
Mary, illeg.	Jefferson	48	4	5
Mary, wid.	Columbia	178	21	2
Richard	Gwinnett	97	30	1
Richard Jr.	Gwinnett	37	13	5
William	Gwinnett	141	9	5

Significance of figures in right hand column of 1827 Lottery; 1, Lee County; 2 Muscogee County; 3 Troup County; 4 Coweta County; 5 Carroll County

STATE RECORDS

	Plats	Grants	County
Abraham Bass	1806	1812	Burke
Allen "	1807	1814	Hancock
Drury "	1787	1789	Burke
Ephraim "	1805	1814	"
George "	1813	1814	"
Jonathan "	1805	1807	"
Thomas "	1805	1807	Hancock

U. S. CENSUS 1820, GEORGIA

	MALES					FEMALES					
	under 10	10 16	16 18	16 26	26 45	over 45	under 10	10 16	16 26	26 45	over 45
<b>BALDWIN COUNTY:</b>											
Bass, Sterling	2	2				1	2	1		1	
<b>BURKE COUNTY:</b>											
Bass, Ephriam	2				1		3	2			1
Jesse	3				1		4	1		1	
Bryan Bass	3			1			4		1	1	
<b>JASPER COUNTY</b>											
Bass, Elizabeth				1			1	1	1	1	
<b>EFFINGHAM COUNTY:</b>											
Bass, Rebecca					1		2		1		1
<b>GLYNN COUNTY:</b>											
Bass, Burwell	3			1	1		2	1		1	
Edmund	3	3		1	1		1			1	
Larkin			1								
<b>JONES COUNTY</b>											
Bass, John				1					1		
Edward		2	1	1	1		4			1	
<b>CLARKE COUNTY</b>											
Bass, Henry	1				1			1		1	
<b>GREEN COUNTY</b>											
Bass, Elizabeth				1						1	
<b>MCINTOSH COUNTY</b>											
Bass, Ester C.					2						1
<b>MONTGOMERY COUNTY</b>											
Bass, Ezekiel	1			1					1		
Eseau					1		1			1	1
<b>PUTNAM COUNTY</b>											
Bass, John H.	1	2		2		1	3		1	2	
Eden	1				1			1			1
<b>MORGAN COUNTY</b>											
Bass, Richard	1			2	1	1		1	2		2
<b>OGLETHORPE COUNTY</b>											
Bass, Christopher	1	1		1		1	1	2			1
<b>WARREN COUNTY</b>											
Bass, Zedock				1							
Person	3				1		1		1		
Redduck				1		1		1			1

U. S. CENSUS OF 1830, GEORGIA

BALDWIN COUNTY:

AGES

Sterling Bass Males: one 10 to 20, one 20-30, one 50-60  
 Females: One under 5, one 5-10, one 10-15, one 15-20,  
 one 40-50.

BURKE COUNTY

John Bass Males: one 20-30  
 Females: One under 5, one 15-20  
 Jesse Bass Males: one under 5, two 10-15, one 40-50  
 Female: one under 5, two 5-10, one 40-50.

CAMPELL COUNTY

Ingraham Bass Males: two under 5, one 20-30,  
 Females: one under 5, one 15-20  
 Joseph Baze Male: One 30-40  
 Female: one under 5, one 20-30

JONES COUNTY

Wm. Bass Male: one 20-30

JASPER COUNTY

Elizabeth Bass Male: one 15-20, one 20-30  
 Female: one 5-10, one 10-15, one 15-20, one 50-60

JEFFERSON CO.

George G. Bass Male: one 5-10, two 10-15, one 15-20, one 30-40  
 Female: one 30-40

HARRIS COUNTY

Edward Bass Male: one 15-20, one 20-30, one 50-60  
 Female: two 5-10, one 10-15, two 15-20, one 50-60  
 John Bass Male: one 30-40  
 Female: one 15-20, one 20-30

HOUSTON COUNTY

Benj. Bass Male: one 20-30

HANCOCK COUNTY

Elizabeth Bass Male: one 5-10, one 10-15,  
 Female: one 5-10, two 20-30, one 40-50  
 John Bass Male: one under 5, one 20-30  
 Female: one 10-15, one 20-30  
 James Bass Male: one 20-30  
 Female: one 20-30  
 Edmond S. Bass Male: two 10-15, one 15-20, one 50-60  
 Female: three 5-10, one 40-50  
 Larkin Bass Male: one under 5, one 30-40  
 Female: one under 5, two 5-10, one 30-40

U. S. CENSUS 1830, GEORGIA (2)

MONROE COUNTY:

Burrwell Bass Male: one under 5, one 30-40  
 Female: one under 5, two 10-15, one 20-30  
 Persons Bass Male: two under 5, two 10-15, one 15-20, one 40-50  
 Female: one under 5, two 5-10, one 10-15, one 30-40

EFFINGHAM COUNTY

Rebecca Bass Male: one 5-10, one 40-50  
 Female: one 5-10, one 20-30, one 30-40, one 60-70

NEWTON COUNTY

Colin Bass Male: two under 5, one 5-10, one 20-30  
 Female: one 5-10, one 20-30  
 Wm Bass Male: one 10-15, one 15-20, one 20-30, one 40-50  
 Female: one 10-15  
 John Bass Male: two under 5, one 5-10, one 30-40  
 Female: one 5-10, one 20-30

PUTNAM COUNTY

John H. Bass Male: one 15-20, one 20-30  
 Female: one 10-15, one 15-20, one 50-60  
 Hartwell Bass Male: one 10-15, one 30-40  
 Female: one 10-15, one 20-30

RICHMOND COUNTY

Henry Bass Male: two under 5, one 10-15, one 40-50  
 Female: one under 5, one 10-15, one 30-40

TROUPE COUNTY

Eaton Bass Male: one under 5, three 5-10, one 10-15, two 20-30,  
 one 30-40  
 Female: one under 5, one 5-10, one 10-15, one 30-40  
 Andrew Bass Male: One 5-10, one 15-20, one 40-50, one 50-60  
 Female: one 10-15, one 15-20, one 40-50  
 Andrew Bass Jr. Male: one under 5, one 5-10, one 20-30, one 30-40  
 Female: two under 5, one 30-40  
 Wm H. Bass Male: one under 5, one 20-30  
 Female: one under 5, one 20-30  
 John B. Bass Male: one 20-30  
 Female: one 15-20

TWIGGS COUNTY

Dremry Bass Male: one 50-60  
 Female: three 5-10, one 15-20, one 30-40

WALTON COUNTY

Christopher Bass Male: one under 5, one 5-10, one 10-15, two 15-20,  
 one 20-30, one 40-50  
 Female: one under, one 30-40  
 Phillip Bass Male: one under 5, one 20-30  
 Female: one under 5, one 5-10, one 20-30

U. S. CENSUS 1830, GEORGIA (3)

WALTON COUNTY

John Bass Male: one under 5, one 30-40  
 Female: two under 5, two 5-10, two 20-30  
 Henry Bass Male: One 70-80  
 Female: one 10-15, one 70-80  
 George Bass Male: two under 5, one 5-10, one 40-50  
 Female: one under 5, two 5-10, one 10-15, one 30-40

WARREN COUNTY

Buckner Bass Male: one under 5, one 30-40  
 Female: one under 5, one 20-30  
 Obediance Bass Male: one 20-30  
 Female: one 20-30, one 60-70  
 Rowel Bass Male: one under 5, One 20-30  
 Female: two under 5, one 5-10, one 20-30

WILKES COUNTY

Uary Bass Male: one 30-40  
 Female: two 10-15, two 20-30, one 40-50

\* \* \* \* \*

FROM EARLY GEORGIA TAX LISTS

Alex Bass, Warren County,	Edmund S. Bass, Hancock Co.,	1812
Batson Bass, " " , 1818	Persons Bass, Warren Co.,	1818
Edwin Bass, " " , "	Reddick Bass, Wilkes Co.,	1793
Reddick Bass,	" " Warren Co.,	1794
for Larkin Bass, " " , "	" " " "	1805
Buckner Bass, " " , "	Samuel Bass, " "	1794
Burrell Bass, Hancock " , 1812	Drury Bass, " "	1805

EARLY GEORGIA LAND GRANTS

BASS, ALEXANDER 100 acres Parish of St. George - Bounded on the east by  
 Lambeth's Creek, on all other sides by vacant lands.  
 Fiat No. 89. W. G. 75 Surveyed and certified June 17, 1769.

BASS, ALEXANDER 100 acres Descr. same as above, plus lot 168 in Town of  
 Queensburgh Surveyed and certified 22 June 1769.

BASS, MATTHEW In the Parish of St. George - Bounded partly northeast-  
 wardly and partly southeastwardly by land of Douglas, No' -  
 westwardly by lands of Rountree and on all other sides by  
 vacant lands. 200 acres. Surveyed and certified April 7,  
 1772. (Petitioner claimed wife, two children, one slave,  
 March, 1772. Vol. XII, page 227, Colonial Records of  
 Georgia.

BASS, JOHN 500 acres Purke County. Dated Aug. 7, 1799

U. S. CENSUS SCHEDULES OF GEORGIA 1850  
(Incomplete)

COUNTY IS NOT REPORTED; Aug. 1850:  
page 10.

Jasper County: page 265, John Bass 22, Ga. home of Ansen Hungerford, mcht. from Conn.

		age	Birthplace
Wm. F.	Bass	38	Ga.
Rissia H.	"	38	"
Camilla(f)	"	16	Ala
Uriah D.	"	12	"
Walter B.	"	8	"
George F.	"	6	"
William T.	"	5	"
Elizabeth	"	2	Ga.

TROUP COUNTY:  
Page 354-82

Lewis Bass	48	Ga.	\$1,600 RE.
Cyntha	43	"	
John G.	23	"	
Elizabeth	18	"	
Sarah A.	16	"	
Madison M.	14	"	
Amanda	12	"	
Susan E.	7	"	
Franceanah	5	"	
Lewis H.	2	"	

LOWNDES COUNTY:  
page 791

Ephriam Bass Jr.,	32	Ga.
Sarah "	41	"
Mary Jane "	15	"
Martha "	13	"
Levi "	11	"
Ephriam "	8	"
Christian(f)	6	"
Catherine "	4	"
Sarah "	2	"
Eli Bass	24	"

Page 397-20

Martha Harivell	33	Ga.
Edward J. Bass	16	"
Wm. Bass	13	"
Sarah Bass	12	"

Page 473-96

Nancy Bass	51	Ga.
Rebecca E.	22	"
Sarah J.	18	"
Charles E.	16	"

Page 792

Ephriam Bass Sr.	66	N. C.
Vicey "	46	Ga.
Malinda Timmons	23	"
Benjamin Bass	18	"
John Jones	21	"
Louise Bass	17	"
Lavina Sapp	16	"
John Bass	13	"
Moses Bass	10	"
Perlemon(m)	7	"
Vicey Timmons	6	"
Winnifred Bass	5	"
Viney Timmons	4	"
Roxanna Timmons	9/12	"
Roxanna Sapp	5/12	"

TWIGGS COUNTY:

Page 382

James Bass	55	N. C.
Caroline	39	"

Page 383

John Bass	27	Ga.
Elizabeth	23	"
James	5	"
Stephen	3	"

WALTON COUNTY:

PUTNAM COUNTY:

Hamlin Bass	45	Ga.
Mary E.	35	"
Augustus	21	"
Elizabeth	18	"
John	16	"
Edward	10	"
George	7	"

Phillip Bass	46	Ga.
Catherine	44	"
John A.	26	"
Martha I.	24	"
Henry T.	22	"
Mary F. C.	21	"
Andrew I.	18	"
John W.	17	"

U. S. CENSUS SCHEDULES OF GEORGIA 1850 (2)

WALTON COUNTY CONT:

Family of Phillip Bass Cont.

Nancy W.	14	Ga.
Martin	13	"
Sarah	10	"
William C.	7	"
George W.	3	"

Page 223

George Bass	64	Ga.
Maria	53	"
Elizabeth	35	"
John	32	"
Susan	30	"
Mary	28	"
Maria	26	"
George W.	24	"
Henry	21	"
Raney (f)	19	"
Catherine	16	"
Malissa R.	12	"
Milly	12	"
William D.	15	"

Page 236

Washington B. Bass	17	Ga.
Elizabeth	22	"
Frances C.	13	"

John Bass	52	Ga.
Catherine	46	"
Mary	24	"
John H. W.	23	"
Elias W.	22	"
Emmerline	20	"
William W.	19	"
Martha	14	"
Lucinda	16	"
Peter W.	13	"
Francis A.	12	"
Lousia	10	"
David W.	5	"
Susan N.	3	"

Page 235

Christopher Bass	67	Va.
Easter	58	"
** James J.	15	Ga.
Elizabeth	10	"

Page 276

Christopher Bass	31	Ga.
Louisa	31	"
Henry J.	9	"
John J.	6	"
Mary J.	3	"

Page 277

Enoch I. Bass	24	Ga.
Marinda	27	"

Page 272

Solomon Bass	27	Ga.
Emily	24	"
William	1	"

\*\* J. Lloyd Tullis, Auburn, Georgia, reported that "James J. Bass was a son of George and Julia Ann (Norris) Bass, born April 2, 1835." From Census Schedule, above, it appears that James was a grandson of Christopher Bass. If so, the Chesterfield County, Virginia, section may be of interest to descendants. A. D. B.

RICHMOND COUNTY, GEORGIA:

	Age	
Elizabeth Bass	38	born Ga.
Julia	15	S. C.
David	13	S. C.
Mary	1	Ga.



SOME EARLY BASS PROBATE RECORDS IN GEORGIA

WILL OF WILLIAM BASS of Effingham County, Georgia, dated 29 June 1814, proved 2 February, 1818, mentions wife Rebecca; son Daniel Alexander; daughters Ann, Rosannah, and Serena-Sarah. Also mentions lot in Charleston, South Carolina left to said William Bass and his heirs by his uncle, Thomas Buckle.

ESTATE OF EDWARD BASS of Harris County, Ga.

Widow: Sarah Bass

Children: E. N. Bass, received his share 1848

Sarah Bass married Wm. A. Andrews received her share 1849

George W. Bass received his share 1855

Wm. T. J. Bass " " " " 1856

WILL OF ELIZABETH BASS of Newton County, Georgia dated 7 September 1844, proved 5 November 1844; mentions son, John Bass; female children of deceased daughter, Tabitha Wilburn; grandsons John Aepheus Wilburn, Jorres Robert Wilburn and Francis Marion Wilburn; granddaughter, Lavenia Jones Wilburn.

WILL OF CHRISTOPHER BASS of Oglethorpe County, Georgia dated July 7, 1829 mentions Wife 'Lucy Bass'; Son William Bass; Daughters Sarah Eaton Bass and Martha Bass; Son-in-law Dr. John Gerdine; Step-son Erasmus G. Marable. (Note: Dau., Eliza, m. Dr. John Gerdine, 11-11-1817)  
Executors: Dr. John Gerdine, John Moore

BATSON BASS, dec'd, Warren, County Georgia dated March 9, 1819, Zadock Bass Admr. of the estate made return.

Re: B/C p 97

WILL OF REDDICK BASS of Warren, County Georgia dated 12 December 1828, Proved: 23 January 1829 mentions Wife Obedience (neé Obedience Persons) Daughters Nancy Bass and Elizabeth McTyeire; Sons Persons, Buckner and Larkin Bass; Grandson Reddick McTyeire; Granddaughter, Narcissa McTyeire; Granddaughters Nancy Fuller Bass and Jane Bass, daughters of Buckner Bass.

Executors: John Fontaine, Larkin Bass and Kendal McTyeire

Witnesses: D. Dennis, Elijah Mallard and John S. Gibson

Will Book A p 188 Warren County, Georgia

WILL OF JOHN H. BASS of Putnam County, Georgia date not given (I. E. B.) mentions wife Martha J.; Sons Wilkins, which is in Ala. Hamlin, Nathan and Eaton Bass; daughter Rebecca White; son-in-law Robert Trippe, and Thomas Frasier, of Alabama.

SOME EARLY BASS PROBATE RECORDS IN GEORGIA (2)

WILL OF EATON BASS of Muscogee County, Georgia dated May 16, 1842 and probated 1843, mentions Wife Nancy; children John H., Nathan C., and Martin Green, and Rebecca E., Sarah Jane, Charles Eaton, and Porus Alexander Bass; grandson, Preston Bradford.

WILL OF ALLEN BASS of Jasper County, Georgia, deceased 1813. Elizabeth Bass guardian of the heirs; Hartwell, Irene and William A. Bass, Celia Bass, the widow. Guardian (Elizabeth Bass) appointed for minors of Allen Bass; Allen, Irene, Juana, Maria, Mariah, William.

WILL OF ALEXANDER BASS of Baldwin County, Georgia, deceased (date is not furnished). Heirs; widow, Martha; Thomas, Edward, Nancy and Allen Bass; Raleigh Green, Thomas Johnson and William Hunt.

ESTATE OF ALEXANDER BASS of Harris County, Georgia. Martha Bass guardian of William V. T. Bass and Sarah Bass, orphans of Alexander Bass, deceased Nov. 1, 1847

WILL OF ETHELRED BASS of Wilkes County, Georgia.

Will book was lost but the index was saved.

GARRED WALTHALL DEC'D., Elbert Co. 1805.

Will mentions deceased son William Walthall and his sister Sally Bass of Halifax County, Virginia, and her children.

ESTATE OF THOMAS DAVIS SR. of Elbert County, --named a Mrs. Bass as one legatee.

SOME EARLY BASS MARRIAGES IN GEORGIA

NAME	DATE	COUNTY	
Joseph Bass Married	Edith Broadaway	27 July 1823	Green County
Lucy E. C. Bass	" Hilliard J. Hightower	17 Nov. 1839	Harris "
Noah Bass	" Martha Powell	12 Feb. 1835	" "
Lundy Bass	" Eleanor Ricester	6 Dec. 1840	" "
David Bass	" Amanda Thomas	7 July 1847	Irwin "
Alexander Bass	" Mary Hunter	14 Mar. 1850	" "
Jarrell Bass	" Patsy House	13 Feb. 1808	Jackson "
Zadock Bass	" Jane Russell	20 May 1821	Jasper "
John Bass	" Ibbey Erwin	19 Sept. 1821	" "
Nancy Bass	" Thomas Barrow	14 Feb. 1822	" "
Ephraim Bass	" Elizab Palmer	23 Jan. 1820	Jefferson Co.
Drury Bass	" Abigail Taylor	1 Mar. 1807	" "
Ephraim Bass	" Penny Screws	2 May 1822	" "
John Bass	" Hetty Lich	8 Mar. 1829	" "
Polly Bass	" John Haslip	26 Mar. 1812	" "
Delilah Bass	" James Acnquers	21 Mar. 1816	" "
Sarah Bass	" John H. Hines	28 July 1822	" "
John Bass	" Christiana Hutchkiss	1832	" "
Abram Bass	" Rosannah Rose	1836	" "
Enoch T. Bass	" Mary Fair Tyson	1839	" "
Green E. Bass	" Julia Meadows	1844	" "
Burwell Bass	" Polly Bargainer	December 1825	Jones County
Doctor Bass	" Elizabeth F. Porter	10 Nov. 1836	Newton "
Polly Bass	" Richard Roberts	2 April 1794	Oglethorpe
Thornton Bass	" Thos Greenwood	7 April 1817	" "
Eliza Bass	" John Gerdine	11 Nov. 1817	" "
Henry Bass	" Amelia Love	4 Jan. 1820	Richmond Co.
Martha Bass	" John H. Strange	1 Oct. 1830	" "
Mary Ann Bass	" Wm P. Burford	23 May 1832	Troup Co.
Wm F. Bass	" Rissa Dunn	23 Oct. 1833	" "
Buckner Bass	" Ann Dozier	17 April 1803	Warren Co.
Reddick Bass	" Obedience Persons	(no date)	" "
Rowell Pass	" Bethany Norris	" "	" "
Elizabeth Pass	" Kendall McTyrie	2 Feb. 1819	" "
Mary Bass	" Wm Hirt	27 July 1794	" "
Burwell Bass	" Betsey Harper	8 Feb. 1810	Hancock Co.
John I. Bass	" Sarah P. Ellis	26 Feb. 1826	" "
James Bass	" Catherine Choice	24 Sept. 1829	" "
Ingram Bass	" Martha Choice	19 Dec. 1833	" "
Milton Pass	" Ann Elizabeth Cluver	20 April 1837	" "
George W. Bass	" Lavina Susan Latimar	4 Jan. 1844	" "
John I. Bass	" Isabella E. Lockhart	15 Feb. 1848	" "
Jesse Choice	" Louisa Bass	22 March 1832	" "

## GEORGIA BIBLE RECORDS

MILTON BASS Bible copied by Lora F. West, Devereux, Ga.

1st page:

Milton Bass was married April 20, 1837 to Lizzy Ann Carter.

Ann Elizabeth Bass born Feb. 28, 1838.

William Henry Bass born June 19, 1839.

Milton Bass born March 24, 18 and (an erasure) 16.

Eliza Ann Bass born Oct. 12, 1812, (died Feb. 1 1878)

2nd. page

Milton Bass and Eliza Ann Bass married April 20, 1837.

Ann Elizabeth Bass born Feb. 28, 1838.

William Henry Bass born June 19, 1839

Alganon Sidney Bass born June 21, 1841

George Edmund Bass born March 23, 1843

Carolins Gabillan Bass born Aug. 15, 1845

Wesley Arnold Bass born Dec. 23, 1847

Hardy Whitfield Bass born Aug. 2, 1849

Mary Josephine Bass born May 10, 1851

Sarah Ellen Bass born June 22, 1853

Martha Leuzan Bass born May 4, 1855

3rd. page

Edmund S. Bass died March 1, 1843

George Culver Sr. died Nov. 14, 1830

Elizabeth Hurt died Dec. 22, 1846

Elizabeth H. Bass Sr. died May 6, 1848

Annie E. Bass died Jan. 26, 1868

### JAMES LEE BASS BIBLE

Bible in possession of James Lee Bass of Sylvester, Georgia

Barney Bass, father of James Lee Bass, was born Aug. 11, 1821

Mary Griffin Bass, mother of James Lee Bass, was born April 10, 1830

James Lee Bass born June 10, 1863

Delson Bass Sr., brother of James Lee Bass, born July 7, 1871

Martha Jane Stooey Bass, 2nd. wife of James Lee Bass, born Feb. 12, 1875

#### CHILDREN:

Delson Bass Jr., son of 1st. wife, born March 16, 1888

Lucy Catherine Bass, dau. " " July 6, 1890

Mary Lizer Bass " " " June 17, 1892

Rosa Bass, daughter of 2nd. wife, born Sept. 5, 1898

Velna Bass " " " " April 19, 1903

Tommie J. Bass " " " " Sept., 23, 1909

#### DEATHS:

Nellie Bass, 1st. wife of JLB died Oct. 8, 1894

Mary Griffin Bass, mother of J. L. B. died July 13, 1894

Barney Bass Sr., father of J. L. B. died Aug. 11, 1913, age 93

## GEORGIA MISCELLIANY:

**ABEL BASS** was born 31 Oct 1794 in Sampson County, North Carolina; he died 19 Oct 1865 in Randolph County, Georgia. He married **CHERRY ANN POPE**, who was born 5 May 1797 in Sampson County, North Carolina. She died 23 May 1855 in Randolph County, Georgia. Both were buried in Bethel Cemetery.  
ISSUE:

William Bass	married	(1) _____ Bradley
		(2) <u>Janette Bridges</u>
James Calvin Bass	(no further information)	
Benajah Bass (b. 1820)	married	(1) _____ Culbreath
		(2) <u>Susan Hamilton</u> (see Ala. 12)
Bennett Bass	"	(1) Malvina Johnson
		(2) Elizabeth Jones (see Ala. 9)
Jane Bass	"	Richmond (Rich) Saxson
Janette Bass	"	Robert Cunningham
Matilda Bass	"	Wm Taylor, son of Francis Taylor
(b. 4 May 1822		born 26 Jan 1816, in S. C.
d. 1902 Randolph Co. Ga.)		died 21 Nov 1870, in Ga.
Annie	"	Peyton Clay 9 May 1867
Appie Eliza Bass	"	John B. Clay 6 Feb 1855
(b. 20 July 1837)		

---

**Simeon David Bass** was born 9 Feb 1842, he died 18 May 1923. Married **Mary Elizabeth Walker** 10 Nov 1868.

**Sterling Bass, Sr.**, of Muscogee County, Ga. bought 40 a. 10 Dec 1841. Baldwin County Census of 1830 indicates that he was 50-60 years of age.  
NOTE: Sterling Bass married Elizabeth Dupree, Campbell County, Virginia 23 May 1793. Second wife is said to have been Gregory Hartwell; also had son Sterling who lived in Putnam and Wilkes Counties in Georgia.

**Dr. Larkin Bass**, son of Reddick Bass (who was born in Franklin County, N. C. son of Jacob Bass, Sr.) was born 1775, and died Thomaston Ga 3 Nov 1833. On 8 Jan 1822 he married **Mary Battle Raburn**, who was born Powelton, Ga. 5 Nov 1805. She died in Atlanta, Ga. on Aug 1871.

## ISSUE:

Mary Williams Bass married Silas M. Blanchard  
Maria Bass  
Dr. Charles Henry Bass (b. 1830 d. 1872)  
Larkin Bass (single)

**Joseph Everett Bass** was born Sampson County, N. C. 11 Feb 1811. He died 25 Aug 1897 at Tampa Fla, age 86. At the age of 18 he went to Sumter County, Ga., returned home and married Christian Cameron. He later brought his bride to Georgia had the following children: David A., Archibald C., (killed in battle), Mary J., Joseph E. Bass Jr. (Perhaps others) Joseph Everett Bass, Sr. was sheriff of Sumter, Irwin, and Clinch Counties in Georgia, and Deputy Sheriff of Orlando Fla.

GEORGIA MISCELLANY CONT.

Henderson Bass was born in Sampson County, N. C. according to Cuthbert County, Ga. War Records. He married about 1830 to Mary Jackson, daughter of Erwin and Nancy (Strickland) Jackson.

ISSUE:

Uriah, Edward B., Fletcher, Jeremiah, Malvina, Olive, Mary, and Sophia Jane Bass.

\*NOTE: Sophia Jane married Joseph Benjamin Turner. Daughter Lou Ella Turner married George W. Williams.

Edward Bass died 1848. His wife's maiden name was Smith.

Lucy E. C. Bass	married	Hilliard Hightower
E. N.	"	Eliza Green 24 Nov 1831
Sarah	"	Wm A. McAndrews
Alexander	"	Martha Ann Spyvey Dec 1831
Martha	"	Hilliard J. Hunter
Elizabeth G.	"	Wm M. Barnes 25 Nov 1841

According to Percy Bass of Prescott, Ark., son of Wm Henry Bass, his paternal grandfather was Thomas Haywood Bass who migrated from Ga. to Ark. at an early date. The said Thomas H. Bass had a brother George.

MORE CENSUS SCHEDULES - 1850:

HANCOCK COUNTY, Georgia:

101 Dist.

32-32	James Bass	43	Va.
	Catherine "	40	Ga.
	Sarah Ann "	20	Ga.
	Benjamin S."	17	Ga.
	Elizabeth R."	15	Ga.
	Elmira A. "	14	Ga.
	Martha E. "	11	Ga.
	Louisa C. "	9	Ga.

102 Dist.

76-76

	Mary R. Bass	44	Ga.
	Charles A. "	20	Ga.

104 Dist.

180-184

	Ingram Bass	38	Ga.
	Martha "	35	Ga.
	Burwell J."	14	Ga.
	John B. "	12	Ga.
	Wm. Fraley "	10	Ga.
	Rebecca A."	7	Ga.
	Tully J. "	3	Ga.
	Wm. Hutchings	25	Ga.

104 Dist.

195-199

	Elizabeth Bass	65	Va.
	Benjamin "	31	Ga.

111 Dist.

356-357

	Milton Bass	34	Ga.
	Ann E. "	38	Ga.
	Ann E. "	12	Ga.
	Wm. H. "	11	Ga.
	Algernon S. "	9	Ga.
	George E. "	7	Ga.
	Caroline E. "	5	Ga.
	Wesley A. "	3	Ga.
	Hardy W. "	1	

(NOTE: Josephine, 1851; Sarah 1853)

112 Dist.

405-411

	George W. Bass	32	Ga.
	Lavina S. "	27	Ga.
	Thomas M. "	16	Ga.
	Margaret Blair	32	Ga.

\* \* \*

RANDOLPH COUNTY, GA., 1860

p. 48 - William Bass, 42, N.C. - no wife shown, - children.

p. 49 - Henderson Bass, 46, N. C. - with wife and children.

\* \* \*

ORANGE COUNTY, Florida, 1860 Census, f.547.

91-90

	Needham Bass,	70,	N. C.
	Elizabeth "	45,	N. C.
	William C. "	16,	Ga.
	Sylvania "	(f)14,	Ga.
	George W. T."	11,	Ga.
	Elmira "	13,	Ga.
	Needham W. "	5,	Fla.





The following data provided by Mr. James L. Pierce, Albany, Ga., - 18 May 1961.

1850 Census, DOOLY COUNTY, Ga., Fam. & Dw. 127:

Andrew J. Bass, age 21, laborer, b. in Ga. (With James J. & Eliza Clemmons)

1850 Census, IRWIN COUNTY, Ga., Fam. & Dw. #359.

David Bass, age 28, farming; b. N.C.  
 \*Manda Bass, " 20, b. S.C.  
 Barney Bass, " 2, b. Ga.  
 Alexander Bass, 1, b. Ga.  
 (Zacharias Baley 13, - b. Ga.)  
 NOTE: Amanda Thomas. see p. 11, Ga.)

Fam. & Dw. #57:

Joseph E. Bass, age 33, farming, b. N.C.  
 \*Christian Bass, " 33, " "  
 David A. Bass, " 10, " "  
 Arche Bass, " 7, " "  
 Barnaby (?) Bass, " 3, " "  
 NOTE: Christian Cameron. see p. 13, Ga.)

Fam. & Dw. #178:

Alexander Bass, age 22, farmer, b. N.C.  
 \*Mary Bass, " 22, b. Ga.  
 (NOTE: Mary Hunter. see p. 11, Ga.)

Fam. & Dw. #225:

Barney Bass, age 24, farmer, b. N.C.  
 Huriah Bass, " 20, " b. N.C. (Uriah)  
 (With Flora Piluson family)

1870 Census, WORTH COUNTY, Ga., Fam. #380:

Bass, Barney, age 50, farmer, b. N. C. (NOTE: see p. 12, Ga.)  
 Bass, Mary, " 39, b. Ga. (NOTE: nee Griffin, "  
 Bass, Camilla, " 15, b. Ga.  
 Bass, Martha, " 13, b. Ga.  
 Bass, Catherine, " 9, b. Ga.  
 Bass, James Lee, " 7, b. Ga.  
 Bass, Barney, " 2, b. Ga.

ADDITIONAL GEORGIA NOTES:

1850 Census, JONES COUNTY, Ga., Dw. & Fam. #127

Burwell Bass, age 55, born in N. C.  
 Mary Bass " 57, " " Ga.  
 Everett F. Bass, " 18, " " Ga.  
 Elizabeth Bass, 13, " " Ga.  
 Tempy Bass, 13, " " Ga.

HANCOCK COUNTY, Ga., WILLS: John Ingram, pr. 1 Set. 1829: dau. Elizabeth Bass.  
 Mary Harper, pr. 2 March 1840, dau. Elizabeth Bass; gr.chn. Nancy and Benjamin Bass.

G E O R G I A (17)

MORE CENSUS RECORDS, gathered last week in June, 1961, at National Archives.

- A.D.B.

DOOLY COUNTY, Ga., 1850: p. 1, (ink); p. 227 (stamped); p. 453 (crayon).

2. Ackies Bass, age 24, farmer, b. N.C.  
 Malinda " " 21, " Ga.

16. James Bass, age 23, laborer, b. N.C.  
 Helen S. " " 22, " "  
 Misura A. " " 1, " Ga.  
 Nancy E. Ford " 2, " "

32. CELIA BASS, age 45, b. N.C.  
 Wiley " " 24, farmer, " "  
 Quincy " " 22, " "  
 Polly B. " " 20, " "  
 Uriah " " 18, " "  
 Joel " " 16, " "  
 Mary " " 21, " "

126. Andrew J. Bass " 21, laborer, " Ga. (?) -(doubtful.)

No Basses in 1830 Census of Dooly Co., Ga. 1840 Census out for repairs 6/25/61.  
 Dooly Co. 1821, cut from Early Co. - Early County created 1818; Calhoun since '59.  
Under date of 12 June 1861, Mr. Jas. L. Pierce reorted: "I was told that Ackies Bass came from North Carolina and settled in Sumter and Dooly Counties, (Georgia). He is buried in Sumter County." (Ackies Bass was father of Barney Bass, - see Ga. p. 12 for Bible records of Barney Bass' family.)

NOTE:

Deed Book 35, p. 139, Cumberland County, N. C. - Deed dated 24 Nov. 1823, "between Rice Bass of the County of Cumberland in the State of North Carolina, " and Ackies Bass and Quincy Bass, his two sons, of the County aforesaid." - for \$13, land at the head of Evans Creek and Great Creek. (About 100 a., according to another deed.) - Proved March term of Court, 1824.

SUMTER COUNTY NOTES provided by Mr. James L. Pierce, Albany, Ga., 1961.

ACKIUS BASS' Estate - Bond, Book "00" p. 205, Justice of Inferior Court, Mary Bass, Joseph E. Bass, Thomas Youngblood and Hiram O. Youngblood, bond for \$900.

Mary appointed temporary administratrix of estate, April 20, 1848.

" " - - - - " " " " Sept. 4, 1848.

MILES BASS' estate. Minutes, Court of Ordinary, March 1879: Mrs. Edna Bass, widow applied for year's support. Minor Children were James E. Bass, age 18, and Jane Bass, 15. - Minute Book 1-2, p. 82.

BASS RECORDS, - Clerk of Ordinary Court: Wills, Bonds, Guardianships, Administrations. (No dates provided)

ACKIUS BASS (as shown above)

ALEXANDER BASS, - Sarah Ann Bass and C. A. Chambliss. (Will, etc.)

ARTHUR THERON BASS, - Earl G. Bass, rep. (Gdnship)

CHARLES BASS, - Gdnship, Bond. Sarah Bass, rep.

DAVID G. BASS, - " " C. A. Barkenhagen, rep.

ELIZABETH DUNCAN BASS, - Discharge from admin., Leonard Parker, rep.

ELLA BASS, - Guardianship.

ERMA, EARL, THERON, IRENE BASS - Guardianship. Robt. Lee Bass, rep.

GREEN BASS, Temp. Admin. & Disch. from Admin. A. B. Howard, rep.

G. T. BASS, Will. Rep., Robert W. Bass.

JAMES E. BASS, - adm. etc. T. Q. Bass; Chas. A. Chambliss, reps.

JAMES M. BASS, - Year's support, appraisals; Mrs. Ella V. Bass, rep.

JOHN BASS, - Adm. & Sale of Realty. - Henry K. McCay, rep.

M. BASS, - Appraisal. J. H. Allen, rep.

MACK G. BASS, - Admin. Appraisals. - Miles Bass, rep.

MARY BELLE BASS, - Gdnship. Miss Vera M. Bass, rep.

M. B. BASS, - Gdnship. Mrs. J. B. Bass, rep.

MILES BASS, - 1 year's support.

NANCY BASS, Admin., etc. J. C. Allen and J. H. Allen, reps.

QUINCY BASS, - WILL, appraisal. (Wife Mary; son Alexander. No other children mentioned.)

Mary Bass, Alexander Bass, reps.

RICHARD BASS, Admin., etc. - C. D. Bass, rep.

ROBERT LEE BASS, WILL, admin., misc. - Earl G. Bass, rep.

R. L. BASS, - Sale of personal property. Earl G. Bass, rep.

THELMA JANE BASS, - Gdnship, etc. - R. W. Bass, rep.

THOMAS H. BASS, - " - Eric E. Bass, rep.

THOMAS Q. BASS, Will, etc. E. T. Wallace, W. T. Anderson, reps.

VERA MAY BASS, - Gdnship. - Earl G. Bass, rep.

\* \* \* \* \*  
BASS MARRIAGES

Ackies Bass	- m.	Roxanna Aycock,	22 Oct. 1856	-	Book 3	Page 195
A. H.	"	Eunice Cheek	13 July 1890	-	10	167
Alex	"	Sallie Josie	3 Jan. 1881	-	8	64
Alexander	"	Mary Singletary	22 Dec. 1852	-	3	67
BARNARD BASS	- "	MARY GRIFFIN	2 Jan. 1853	-	3	70
Charles D.	"	Priscilla Ray	2 May 1857	-	4	37
David Bass	- "	Eliza Bass	24 Sept. 1880	-	8	47
Euriah	"	K. N. Stevens	25 Nov. 1864	-	4	164

BASS MARRIAGES, cont.

Gustus Bass	- M.	Annis Jones	- 9 March 1873	Book 5	Page 411.
G. T.	"	E. F. Duncan	11 Dec. 1869	(not provided)	
Harmon	"	Nancy McLeod	1 June 1861	"	"
Herman	"	Mary Sephens	12 Jan. 1890	"	"
Jacob	"	Ella Fulford	30 March 1884	"	"
James E.	"	Creasy Ann Golding	19 Feb. 1852	"	"
James R.	"	Roby Jane Smith	26 July 1849.	"	"
J. J.	"	Ella McMahon,	5 Jan. 1888.	"	"
Joe	"	Nettie Mason	29 Nov. 1889	"	"
John F.	"	Mittie Deloach,	19 Dec. 1888	"	"
J. M.	"	Ella Westbrook,	16 Dec. 1871	"	"
J. W.	"	Magie Outlaw,	29 Jan. 1883	"	"
Lafayette	"	Frances Singletary,	12 Dec. 1866	"	"
Malcolm	"	Mary C. Price,	24 Aug. 1850.	"	"
Mathew	"	Nancy E. Hancock,	22 Feb. 1862	"	"
MILES H.	"	Edna Griffin,	10 Feb. 1855,	Book 3	Page 205
Needham W."	"	Amanda Parker,	10 Mar. 1867.		
QUINCY BASS	"	Jane Richards	15 May 1849.		
RICE	"	Ann E. Frazier,	15 Nov. 1851.		
RICE	"	Rebecca Duckworth,	30 Jan. 1858.		
Richard	"	Mary J. Ponder,	12 July 1860.		
R. H.	"	E. H. West,	22 Dec. 1879.		
R. (?)	"	Araminta M. J. Robinson,	14 July 1859.		
URIAH	"	Levica Veal,	27 Dec. 1853.		
W. A.	"	Mittie Tribble,	31 Aug. 1890.		
W. H.	"	Rebecca Frazier,	6 Oct. 1850.		

(MARRIAGES AFTER 1890 omitted by compiler, A.D.B.)

Notes from Bass Deeds: Rice Bass sold property to John McKenzie 15 Dec. 1846.  
 ACKUS BASS, bt. land from Polly Stevan, 21 Apr. 1835.  
 Riah Bass (Uriah?) bt. 202½ acres 25 Apr. 1834.- FIRST PURCHASE OF LAND IN SUMTER CO., Ga., by a BASS.

NOTES- from Mr. James L. Pierce:

Quincy Bass born 23 Jan. 1791; died April 1862. Wife Mary --- Bass, b. 1796, died 2 Dec. 1879.

Miles Bass born 26 April 1834, died 22 Jan. 1879.

Barney Bass bur. Providence Baptist Church, Worth Co., Ga. (see Ga. p. 12)

Camilla Bass, dau. of Barney, b. 29 Dec. 1853; m. John Clements of Worth Co., She d. 14 Nov. 1931. (He was b. 5 Apr. 1861; d. Aug. 1932)

Martha Bass, dau. of Barney, b. 1855.

Catherine Bass, dau. of Barney, b. 1859.

James Lee Bass, son of Barney, - details, family, - see Ga. p. 12.

Barney Bass, Jr., son of Barney, b. 17 Oct. 1867; died 6 Feb. 1923.

Delson Bass, Sr., son of Barney, (Delson, "Jr.", son of James L. - see p. 12)

Georgia Ann Bass, dau. of Barney, - m. --- Pearson.

CHILDREN OF JOHN and CAMILLA (BASS) CLEMENTS:

Florence Ophelia Clements, b. 11 Dec. 1880, living 1961, - m. Wm. Steven Gilmore Ford.

T. A. Clements, b. 7 Aug. 1885, living 1961. - m. (1) Callie Long.  
 (2) Sula Porter.

ACKIES BASS (w. Polly McIntyre) buried at Salem Methodist Church, Sumter Co., Ga.

From: "HISTORY OF LAWRENCE, WABASH and EDWARD COUNTIES" - p. 648.  
 (Courtesy of Mrs. Julius Corrubia, Urbana, Ill.)

"HENRY V. BASS . . . Many of the most prosperous men of Lawrence County devoting themselves to farming and stock-raising, for both occupations can be very profitably prosecuted in this locality. Climatic condition and soil both tend to make Lawrence County a very desirable farming community. Among those who have proved this to their own satisfaction is HENRY V. PASS, Sec. 14, Lukin Twp., who was born in Wabash County, Illinois, Feb. 19, 1831, a son of John L. Bass, now deceased. JOHN L. PASS was one of the pioneers of Lukin Twp., but was born in Wilson Co., Tenn. in 1805 of French descent" (Note: very remotely! - ADB) "His father was Ezekiel Bass a native of South Carolina" (Note: Franklin Co., NORTH Carolina) "and a slave owner, who moved from that state to Tenn. Ezekiel Bass married in his native state SARAH VINSON who was a half-breed Indian. His death occurred in Tenn. when he was 96 years old; one of his brothers lived to be 100 years, 10 months and 9 days.

JOHN L. PASS was reared in Tenn., where he married Elizabeth McLamore, a native of Virginia, but of Irish descent. After the birth of their first child, Mr. Bass moved to Illinois and remained in Wabash County a year. He participated in the Black Hawk War and was a man of considerable bravery. In the fall of 1813 he came to Lawrence County and located in Lukin Twp. where he bought 160 acres of land from the government at \$1.25 an acre, half of which was timber and half prairie. He cleared and placed his land under cultivation. On his land he built a log house in which he lived until 1856. He then built a frame house where he lived until his death at the age of 74 years. He and his wife had children as follows: Lucy H., Henry, Rachel, Burrell, Ezekiel, Elizabeth, Mary, Jake, John, and William, all born in Lukin Twp. but the eldest. John Bass was a Democrat, a member of the Baptist Church, and for 15 or 20 years a local preacher. The early educational advantages of Henry V. Bass were few, but he attended a log school and worked hard upon the farm. When he became of age he left home. His first marriage occurred in 1852 to Martha Ann Worstell, born in Ohio, a daughter of William Worstell, a pioneer of the County. They had the following family: William, Elizabeth, Marian, John, Lucy, Hattie and Moses. In 1868 Mrs. Bass died. On August 13, 1869, he married Louisa Moore who was born in Lukin Twp.. a daughter of Edward Moore, who was born in Tenn. and a soldier of the Black Hawk War. They had nine children: Edward T., Jacob G., Ollie A., Charles F., Louisiana, Alfred F., Henry V., Joseph F., and Elijah E., the last three deceased. Mr. Bass moved to his present farm in 1858 and made it a valuable property. In 1862 he enlisted in Company I, One Hundred and Thirtieth Ill. Volunteers Infantry, serving three years and four months, participatinf in the battles of Champion Hill, Vicksburg, Jackson, Carrion Crow, Cross Roads, Mobile and others, but in consequence of an accident he was disabled. Returning from the War he farmed on his present farm of 80 acres. He has always been a Deomocrat, and for the past eight years has held the office of constable. He is a member of the GAR and is one of the best known and most thoroughly liked men in his locality, deserving all of the success that has been his."

PP. 637-638: - John L. Bass, Elijah Gaddy, - among early settlers. (Jas. Gaddy m. Elizabeth Bass, dau. of Ezekiel. - Wilson Co. Tenn. 8 June 1821.)

1850 U.S. Census, Lawrence County, Ill, #283: John L. Bass age 45, b. in Tenn. Elizabeth Bass, 43, b. in Va.; Henry, 19; Rachel 16; Burrell 14; Ezekiel 11; Elizabeth 8; Mary Ann 6; John 3; - all born in Ill. Thomas Parham, 78, b. Va.

1850 Census, Coles County, Illinois:

p. 41, # 24 -	WRIGHT BASS,	46,	b. N. C.
	Margaret "	47,	" " "
	Solomon "	20,	" Ind.
	Henry "	18,	" "
	Wright "	16,	" Ill.
	William "	14,	" "
	Sydney M."	8,	" "
	John "	6,	" "

## INDIANA - Additional notes.

1850 Census, Pike County, Ind	COMPARE	1860, Dade Co., Mo.
James W. Bass, 32, b. Ind.	-	James W. Bass, 42, b. Ind.
Angeline " 32, " "		Isabella " 25, " "
Daniel " 8, " "		David W. " 17, " "
Alfred " 6, " "		Alfred " 15, " "
		Catherine Wright 85, b. N.C.

One correspondent says that Jennie ("Jinsey") Bass, dau. of Jordan Bass of Randolph Co., N.C., who m. Austin Davenport, 1801, moved to Indiana. No details.

George Washington Bass, b. 1844; d. 1923 in Mooresville, Ind.

Alexander Bass, b. 24 March 1839, d. 19 Feb. 1903, Anselmo, Neb.

1850 Census of Owens Co., Ind. shows Edward Bass 54 b. in NC; also Jesse Bass, b. in N.C. (no details provided by correspondent.)

## KENTUCKY - Additional Notes.

Nathan Woodford Bass, b. Va. 4 Nov. 1775, d. Ky. 7 Sept. 1849; m. in Ky., 20 Dec. 1795 Ruhama Price (Roema LEONARD says another correspondent) who was b. in N.J. 30 Sept. 1777, d. in Ind. 21 Oct. 1853. ISSUE, all b. in Ky.: Elizabeth R. 1797-1862; Sally W. 1799-1819; Wm. L. 1802-1885 Ind; Josiah H. 1803-1845, Ind; Susan W. 1805-1843 Ind; Charity C. 1807-1836 Ind; David G. 1809-1877 Mich; Jonathan 1812-1874 Ind; N. Woodford 1814-1888 Kans; Jackson 1817-1891 Ky; Thomas W. 1819-1895 Ind. (Not verified by compiler, ADB.)

Richard D. Bass, s. of Thomas Bass, b. Green Co., Ky. 30 May 1821, died 11 Nov. 1904; m. Mary Ann Carlyon 13 May 1851. She was b. in Cornwall, England, d. of Philip Carlyon who came to America in 1839. Mary, wife of Philip Carlyon, was dau. of Wm. Rolph. Children b. in Lassen Co. Calif. as early as 1857. No further details available for publication 5 May 1961. -(Not verified. ADB)

1870 Census, Simpson Co., Ky., shows THOMAS A. BASS 58, b. Va; Lucy A. 47, Ky; Mary E. 19, Ky; Virginia A. 16, Ky; Fillmore, 13, Ky. (Res. 22). NEARBY WERE: George H. Bass 60, Va; Mary A. 55, Tenn; John T. 32, Ky; and Ezekiel C. 18, Ky. 1880 Census, Union Co., Ky. - Elija and Mary Bass, both 21, parents of both b. in Ky. Also: Mary C. Bass 12, and John W. Bass 10. in home of J.C. Dodge, gf.

JORDAN BASS, Sr., 81, b. in N.C. - 1860 Census of Christian County, Ky.

Josiah Bass m. Elizabeth Moore, Madison County, Ky., 21 Aug. 1824.

I N D I A N A (1)  
(Iowa)

INDIANA DESCENDANTS OF JORDAN BASS,

I. **ARTHUR BASS** born 1795, Randolph County, North Carolina, son of Jordan and Rebecca Bass. Married first, Rebecca Brookshire, Randolph County, N. C., Oct. 28 1815. He migrated to Indiana in the fall of 1824, and first entered land in Franklin County in 1826. He married 4 times, 3 wives predeceased him. He and Rebecca, with several other members of the family, are buried at Bethlehem Cemetery, 2 miles east of Morgantown. Arthur Bass died 8 April 1881.

Wife, Amelia, died 1853: (no issue)

Wife Rhoda Slack, died Oct 16 1865.

Wife, Margaret Slack, married May 21 1866 (from Ohio). Sister of Rhoda. Married her at 72; she was 47. (no issue)

Children of the First Marriage:

1. HENRY BASS, born June 22 1823; died April 7 1904.
2. Polly date of birth not given. Died Feb 2 1837. (Wife of Wm Lang.)

Children of the Third Marriage:

3. Addison Bass, born 1859; died 1941. He married Mary Sparks 1877.
4. Mary Elizabeth Bass, birth and death dates not given. She married George Montgomery.

---

1. (above) HENRY BASS son of Arthur, born June 22, 1823, in N. C. He married twice. First wife, Susannah Jemison, born June 29, 1826, died at Morgantown, March 13, 1857. Married Feb. 24, 1842, by Rev. Hiram Craig. Four children grew to maturity, as follows:

ZENO, born 1844; Alexandrew, born 1848; and Polly (Marshall) born 1854; Rebecca Vandegriff, born 1848. Son Silas died with mother in child-birth in 1857. Died in infancy: Malinda, (1842-44), Charles S. (1847-53), Catherine (1855-55), Arthur (1856-56)

Second Wife, Priscilla left daughter, Dora, born 22 July 1858.

---

ZENO BASS, SR., son of Henry and Susannah Jemison Bass. Born in Morgantown, Indiana, Sept. 29, 1844; died Malvern, Iowa, Sept. 19, 1923. Married Harriett Dill, at Morgantown, Feb. 21, 1866. She was born Jan 4, 1846 and died at Malvern, Iowa July 3, 1931.

CHILDREN: Emily born Morgantown, Ind., July 31, 1867; died June 27, 1948; Ora born Allen Co., Kansas, July 5, 1870; died Aug. 17, 1895; Mayo born Allen Co., Kansas; died Aug., 1950; Ida Susan born Malvern, Iowa, Oct. 30, 1875; died April 4, 1955; ZENO, JR. born Malvern, Iowa, Aug. 8, 1880; Louis born Malvern, Iowa, Feb. 8, 1883; and Nannie Edith born Malvern, Iowa, April 19, 1886.

I N D I A N A (2)

(Iowa)

ZENO BASS, JR., son of Zeno, Sr. and Harriett, was born in Hillsdale (Malvern), Iowa, Aug. 8, 1880. Married Rensa Gipe at Strahan (Malvern), Jan. 9, 1907. Rena, daughter Adam and Mary Gipe, Malvern, was born Jan. 6, 1886.

CHILDREN: Irolene, born Oct. 21, 1907, in Strahan. Married Walter E. Roberts of Troy, Iowa at Keosauqua, Iowa, May 13, 1929. Two adopted daughters (twins), Jean and Janet, born June 2, 1944.

Earl, born March 30, 1915 in Strahan, Iowa. Married Helen Louise Christensen at Pittsburg, Kansas, Sept. 1, 1934. Children: Pamela Ann (b. April 2, 1941) and Cynthia Kay (b. May 1, 1950) both born at Omaha, Neb.

Anna Rose born Feb. 7, 1918 in Strahan. Married Lyle Williams Coddington of Fort Dodge, Ia., Dec. 21, 1941 at Strahan, Iowa. The children are: Lyle Williams, Jr. (Feb. 17, 1943 at Sioux City, Ia.), Lana Rose (b. Aug. 6, 1946, Omaha, Neb.), Brian Tym (Sept. 8, 1955, Omaha, Neb.)

—\*—

- II. BENJAMIN BASS, son of Jordan and Rebeccah Bass of Randolph County, N. C. married Susannah Wray, daughter of Thomas Wray and went to Shelby County, Indiana. No information available.
- III. HENRY BASS, son of Jordan and Rebeccah Bass of Randolph County, N. C. married 1818 in N. C. to Judith Cox. In 1818 they emigrated to Wayne County, Indiana, and in 1821 moved to Shelby County. They had 12 children, the 8th. being Leason Bass born in Shelby County Sept. 3, 1829.
- IV. TABITHA BASS, daughter of Jordan and Rebeccah Bass was born July 5, 1789 in Randolph County, N. C. Died in Shelby County, Indiana on March 30, 1851. She was married 1 Dec. 1808 in North Carolina to James Wray (1787-1865), son of Thomas Wray. Thomas Wray was a Revolutionary Soldier in Virginia and N. C. regiments. Thomas and James, with their families, emigrated to Indiana in the winter of 1821. James Wray married Elizabeth Pearce (or Pierce) and they had the following children: Wiley Wray, Jordan, Cherry (1813-1903), Lucinda, Hardy, Thomas, Tempa, Charles W., Isom, and Lavina Wray.
- V. JENNIE (Jinney) BASS, married Austin Davenport, 7 Feb. 1801, N. C.
- VI. DELILAH BASS (no data)
- VII. LUCY BASS, married Archibald Dunbar, 26 Oct., 1814, North Carolina.





ZENO BASS, Sr., and his wife  
HARRIETT (Dill) BASS, - 1913



1907 - 1957

ZENO BASS, Jr. and his wife  
RENA (Gipe) BASS  
parents of

Irolene Bass, who married Walter E. Roberts, 1929;  
Earl Bass, who m. Helen L. Christensen, 1934; and  
Anna Rose Bass, who m. Lyle W. Coddington in 1941.



Emily Bass  
Timmons  
Ida Bass  
Dillehay  
Nanny Bass  
Hodges  
Ora Bass  
Zeno Bass,  
Jr.  
Louis Bass  
Mayo Bass

CHILDREN OF ZENO and HARRIETT (Dill) BASS, Sr., circa 1890.



ARTHUR BASS  
1795 - 1881  
N.C. Ind.

\*

See:

RANDOLPH COUNTY,  
N. C. section; and  
Indiana, - page 1.

\*

Son of  
Jordan & Rebeccah  
BASS;

\*

Grandfather  
of  
ZENO BASS, Senior.

\*

Photos courtesy of  
the Zeno Bass, Jr.  
family.



CORRECTION: - of pp. 53 and 72 of Index, and item immediately to the left on adjoining page (Indiana 2) - The maiden name of Mrs. Zeno Bass, Jr., was RENA G I P E.

ADDITIONAL INFORMATION ABOUT DESCENDANTS OF ARTHUR BASS - courtesy of Mrs. W. E. Roberts, Mt. Ayr, Iowa.

POLLY BASS, dau of Arthur and Rebecca (Brookshire) Bass, who married Wm. Lang, is believed to have had sons Benton, John, and Wm. Henry Lang; perhaps others. "Floyd Collett, great-grandson of Benton Lang operated old Bass farm."

ADDISON BASS, son of Arthur and Rhoda (Slack) Bass, 1859-1941, had issue:

- A. - Cary Bass, b. 1878, m. John Davis Holeman 1896. Issue:
1. Addison Wayne Holeman b. 1899, m. Eva Bauta 1923.  
Issue: Jarrold W. Holeman, b. 1926, married Mary Quinnell, 1952. (Issue)  
Edgar Nelson Holeman, b. 1928, married Martha Totten 1956. (Issue)
  2. Edith Irene Holeman, b. 1907 m. Millard M. Johnson 1926.  
Issue: Barbara Johnson b. 1932, m. Wm. Brandt (Issue)  
Dorothy Johnson b. 1934, m. Andrew Rogne (" ")
  3. Stanley Holeman, - d. 1921.

\*

B. - Thomas Bass, b. 1883. Issue: Oren H. Bass; Ida Swift (Bass) Gee.

\*

C. - Leason M. Bass, b. 1889, m. Nova Merriman. Issue: Claudie H. Bass (b&d 1909)  
2, Chelsea L. Bass, b. 1910, m. Anna M. Rympha; adopted twins  
Danny and David, b. 1948.

\*

D. - Stella Bass, m. Greene. Issue:

1. Clancy T. Greene, b. 1901, m. Pearl Harding 1942 (issue)
2. Mabel N. Greene, b. 1904, m. Carl Gardner, 1924. (issue)
3. Mary E. Greene, b. 1907, m. Jas. Knight 1937 (no issue)
4. Harold A. Greene, b. 1909, m. Margt. Tomlinson " "
5. Jarrold G. Greene b. 1909, m. Hazel Wood 1934 (issue)

- - -

MARY ELIZABETH BASS, daughter of Arthur and Rhoda (Slack) Bass, who m. George Montgomery, had sor Arthur Montgomery. Two daughters, Maude and Myrtle, died in infancy.

- - -

ADD: - (re: descendants of HENRY BASS, son of Arthur and Rebecca (Brookshire) Bass, - Ind., p. 1.)

ZENO BASS, Sr. - (son of Henry Bass) and wife Harriett (Dill) Bass. ISSUE:

- A. - Emily Bass, m. Chas. F. Timmons 1888. (he d. 1934). Issue:
1. Otto S. Timmons, b. 1890, m., Issue.
  2. Lola E. Timmons, b. 1894, m. Roscoe E. Frasier 1913. Issue.
  3. Ivan C. Timmons, b. 1894, d. 1957. m. Inex Carey 1913 (she d. 1924) Issue. (2 & 3 wives, no issue.)
  4. Rex A. Timmons, b. 1896, m. Marie Harrier. Issue.
  6. Glenn Manley Timmons, b. 1. Oct. 1906, m. Irma Hintz 1929.  
Son: Darrell Dean Timmons, 1930, m. Jennine E. Krauer.  
Dau: Nancy Ann Timmons, b. 1934.
  5. Russell Paul Timmons, b. 1903, m. Lois Spear. Issue.

B. - Ora Bass, died unmarried.

C. - Mayo Bass, m. Mary Estella Winbar 1894. Issue: (cont. next page) - over.

- C. - Mayo Bass, (cont.) Issue:
1. Ada V. Bass, b. 1895; m. E. M. Throckmorton. Issue:
    - a. Richard M. Throckmorton (Issue)
    - b. Adel M. Throckmorton.
  3. Arthur Bass, m. Eleanor Nicholas, (1) - issue. (b. 1905)  
m. Margaret - (2) - 1 dau.
  4. Harriett Bass, 1908; m. (1) Ronald Campbell. (Issue)
  5. Mayo Bass, Jr., 1912; m. Mary Margt. Wearen. (Issue)  
(2. Orval E. Bass, 1898-1918. no issue)
- D. - Ida Susan Bass, (1875-1955) m. Clarence E. Dillehay (1873-1937) in 1899.  
Issue:
1. Myron A Dillehay, 1899.
  2. Gail O. Dillehay, 1902; m. Clarence D. Cross 1923 (Issue)
  3. Omar Zeno " , 1904; m. Hazel Z. Piper, 1925. "
  4. Herman C. " , 1907; m. Pearl E. Voss, 1939. "
  5. Geneva I. " , 1909; m. Geo. T. Springer, 1929. " (m.2)
  6. Eula Z. " , 1911; m. Fred Schafer 1932. "
  7. Duane L. " , 1914; m. Erma Everheart 1951. (no issue)
  8. Ruby B. " , 1916; m. Clarence Jessen 1936. (Issue)
  9. Bruce W. " , 1919; m. Lillian --- (1951?)
- E. - Zeno Bass, Jr. 1880- living 1961; m. Rena Gipe 1907 (see p. 2, Ind.) ADD:  
Pamela Ann Bass, dau. of Earl and Helen Bass, (b. 1941) as  
aforesaid; - m. LaVerne Obrecht 29 October 1960, Malvern, Iowa.
- F. - Louis Bass, b. 1883, m. Solda Nancy Hubbard 8 Feb. 1905. (She was b. 1880)  
Issue: 1. Austin L. Bass, b. 1 Feb. 1907; m. Louise A Bower,  
1931. (She was b. 1909) Issue: Richard Austin Bass,  
b. 1933, m. Sherry A. Stevens 1957. (She was b. 1931)  
2. Maxine Bass, b. 1912 (died immediately)
- G. - Nannie Edith Bass, b. 1886, living 1961, m. Art C. Hodges 1904. He died  
ca. 1950. Issue:
1. Dale Hodges, 1905 - m. - 1 dau.
  2. Eldon Hodges, 1907-1920.
  3. Lyle Hodges, m. Gretchen - 2 chn.
  4. Vivian Hodges m. Paul Davis. Chn. Paula & Freddie.

\*\*\*\*\*

ALEXANDREW BASS, s. of Henry and Susannah (Jemison) Bass (p. 2) went to Okla.  
last heard of in vicinity of Waynoka, Okla., 1904.

POLLY BASS, dau of Henry, etc., m. John P. Marshall 1873. Died soon thereafter.

REBECCA BASS, dau. of Henry, etc., m. David Vandergriff 1869. Second husband  
was a Stroghan or Straughan. Died about 1920. Said to have left  
two sons.

\*\*\*\*\*

N O T E :

Mrs. Zeno Bass, Jr., Mrs. Walter E. Roberts, Mrs. Lyle W. Coddington; Misses  
Jean and Janet Roberts, Miss Lana Rose Coddington, and Master Brian Tym Coddington,  
all of Iowa; and David A. Bass, son of Edward R. Bass of Columbia, S. C.,  
accompanied me to "BASSE'S CHOICE," Isle of Wight Co., Va., - to the home and  
grave of the late Jesse L. Bass, Chief of the Nansemonds, - to several Virginia  
courthouses, - and to the National Archives in Washington, June 22-27, 1961.  
Particular attention was given to court records of Norfolk County, Va., and to  
the original, ancient, private records reproduced in this book, preserved by the  
Norfolk County, Va., Bass descendants. On Friday, June 30, 1961, Mr. J. R. Bass  
accompanied me to Basse's Choice and to Norfolk Co., Va., to inspect sites and  
records. I am deeply grateful to all <sup>who</sup> exhibited the records to these witnesses,  
and grateful to the witnesses for checking behind me on matters of such grave  
importance to so many persons of Bass descent.

I N D I A N A (5)

NOTE: So many questions were received re: Lawrence County, Indiana, Bass families, during preparation of this book, that I decided to search the 1860 Census Records at National Archives, at the first opportunity. This was done the last week in June, 1961.

1860 U.S. CENSUS, Lawrence County, Indiana.

563: John Bass, Jr., 25, b. Ind. (Real est. \$1,000. Personalty \$100)  
 Nester A. Bass, 24, "  
 Ben. O. " 6, "  
 Adaline " 4, "  
 William " 2, "  
 Ellen " 10/12 "

565: Solomon Bass 36, N.C. (Real estate \$4,000; pers. \$1200)  
 Catherine " 35, Ind.  
 Franklin " 12, "  
 Diadema " (f) 10, "  
 Daniel " 9, "  
 David " 9, "  
 Willis " 5, "  
 Ruth " 3, "  
 Nancy " 2, "  
 Hugh " 9/12 "

\* 567: JOHN BASS, SR. 62, b. N.C. (Real estate \$13,000; personalty \$1000.)  
 Sarah Bass, 58 "  
 Isam " 19, Ind.  
 Maria " 13, "

571: Daniel Bass 39, b. N.C (Real est. \$6,000. Personalty \$2000)  
 Eliza " 39, Ind.  
 George " 15, "  
 Efany " (f) 13, "  
 Clarissa " " 11, "  
 SAMUEL " 9, " (NOTE: See Texas, p. 3)  
 John " 7, "  
 Mary " 5, "  
 Sarah " 3, "  
 Denton " 7/12 "

574: William Bass 34, b. Ind. Personalty \$2000.  
 Elizabeth " 30, "  
 Mary J. " 8, "  
 Julia A. " 6, "  
 Frances " (f) 3, "  
 Augustus " 7/12 "

NOTE: On the basis of Census records only, it seems that John Bass, Sr., and his family, came into Indiana from North Carolina circa 1825. Daniel and Solomon were born in N.C., William and John, Jr., born in Indiana. Solomon b. N.C. 1824; William b. 1826 Ind. (Search of local records necessary to confirm or refute this assumption.)



CHRISTIAN COUNTY, KENTUCKY

WILL OF JORDAN BASS:

In the name of God, Amen. I, Jordan Bass, Sr., of the County of Christian and State, of Kentucky, do make and ordain this to be my last will and testament, revoking all these that have been heretofore made by me. First - that my body be deposited in the dust from which it came and my soul to God who gave it.

Second - that all my just debts be paid.

Third - I give and bequeath to my daughter Queeney Carey five dollars in money.

Fourth - I give and bequeath to my daughter Patsey Imbler twenty-five dollars in money.

Fifth - I give and bequeath to my daughter Polly Hail five dollars in money.

Sixth - I give and bequeath to my daughter Amie (Eunice) Harkins twenty-five dollars in money.

Seventh - I give and bequeath to my daughter Suraney Atkinson twenty-five dollars in money.

Eighth - I give and bequeath to my daughter Jane Oats twenty-five dollars in money.

Ninth - I give and bequeath to my daughter Matilda Butler twenty-five dollars in money.

Tenth - I give and bequeath to my son Sion Bass fifty dollars in money.

Eleventh - I give and bequeath to my son J. C. Bass fifty dollars in money.

Twelfth - I give and bequeath to my son John N. Bass my Negro boy Peyton.

I wish my Negros, land and all other property sold and proceeds of same equally divided between my four sons, J. C. Bass, Jordan Bass, Sion Bass and John N. Bass (after paying all my debts and bequests before mentioned, with the exception of one bed, furniture which I wish my son Jordan Bass to have.)

I appoint my friend F. B. Hancock of Greenville my executor of this my last will and testament. In witness thereto I have hereunto set my hand on this 3rd day of July 1862.

Signed, acknowledged, published by  
in the presence of: F. B. Hancock  
John S. Spurlin

Jordan Bass, Sr.  
recorded 11 Oct. 1862

GREEN COUNTY, KENTUCKY

Digest of Bass Family History in Green County, Ky., obtained from County Records, and Kentucky State Historical Society, Frankfort, Ky.

YEAR

- 1795 Josiah Bass on Tax rolls.
- 1796 Bass's on tax rolls: Josiah, Jr. and Peter.
- 1798 Peter Bass acquired from John & Judith Thurman land on Green River.
- 1799 " " " " Ben Harris, Richmond, Va., land on Green River.  
Josiah Bass m. Ann Moody.
- 1800 Thomas Bass acquired land on Mill Creek from Walter and Rebecca Beall.  
Josiah Bass Jr. acquired land on Pittman's Creek 117 a. from Ben Harris.
- 1804 Peter Bass was road overseer with Adam Mitchell, Peter Bass, Joseph Bass et al.
- 1806 Josiah Bass and wife Ann conveyed 117 a. on Pittman's Creek on line of Peter Bass. --Henry Bass m. Nancy Rafferty.
- 1807 Thomas Bass and George Moody gave power of Attorney to Jonathan Patterson of Green County to collect from Thomas Bass, Will Bass, and John Bass, Exec. of estate of Thomas Bass, dec'd., all estate due them.
- 1808 Tax rolls; Josiah, Peter, Tyra, William, and Norville Bass. 25 July  
William Bass m. Judith Herndon, dau. of William Herndon.
- 1809 John Bass m. Polly Edwards. Thomas Bass on tax roll.
- 1810 24 Feb., Judieth Bass, dau. of Thomas Bass and Susannah, married Thomas Carter.
- 1811 16 Jan. Mosely Bass, son of Thomas and Susannah married Judieth Bass, daughter of Peter Bass.
- 1812 22 Oct. Inventory of estate of Josiah Bass filed.
- \* 1813 26 April, Thomas Bass (son of Peter) m. Nancy Compton, daughter of Richard Compton and wife Elizabeth. Bonds signed: Thomas Bass and William Compton.
- 1813 March - Will of Thomas Bass (dated 1812) probated. Witnesses: Josiah Bass and George Moody. Exec. Wife, Susannah and brother Peter Bass. Left estate to wife Susannah with directions: "to raise five youngest children and educate them with common English education." Names of children: Mosely, Robinson, (child), Elizabeth (adult) d. 1817, Thomas born 1800, Archibald, Peter and Theresa.
- 1814 On tax rolls: Tyra, Thomas, John, and Peter Bass.
- 1816 On tax rolls: Norville, Elizabeth, Mosely, Susannah, and Jonah Bass.
- 1817 Susannah Bass apprentices son Thomas to Thomas Dills to learn carpentry, until 29 Aug. 1821 "When he will be 21 years of age."  
7 April, Will of Elizabeth Bass, daughter of Thomas probated. Names brothers and sisters.
- 1818 Sally Bass, dau. of Henry Bass, aged 13, apprenticed to Elizabeth Bass to learn to sew and write.
- 1821 24 Sept. 1821 - Guardian appointed for Archy, Peter and Theresa Bass infant children of Thomas Bass dec'd.
- 1825 John Mitchell and Jane Bass, widow, appointed Administrators of estate of Peter Bass dec'd.

\* This Bass family was in Washington County, Missouri, at least as early as 1838. Thomas Bass, Sr. Died there in 1840.



K E N T U C K Y (3)

MISCELLANY

Jordan Bass, son of Sion, was born 1780 in Nash County, N. C. His wife Nancy Webb was born in 1788. She died in 1853 in Christian County, Ky. Jordan Bass operated a large distillery.

Capt. Jordan Bass, Jr. was born 19 Sept 1822. He was married 15 Sept 1845 to Mary A. Murphy, daughter of Jesse, of Muhlenburg County, Ky. Mary was born 10 June 1831.

Sion Bass, son of Jordan Sr. married Jane Dood daughter of John. She was born 19 June 1802 Charleston S. C. and died 7 Aug. 1888, Fort Wayne Indiana.

Sion S. Bass, son of Sion and grandson of Jordan, Sr., was born in Ky. Jan 1827 and went to Fort Wayne, Ind., in 1848. He was killed at Battle of Shiloh.

John H. Bass son of Sion and Jane Bass (Sr) was born in Salem, Livingston County, Ky. He died at Brookside, near Fort Wayne, Ind., 17 Dec 1922. John Bass married Laura E. Lightfoot, Covington Ky., daughter of George C. and Malinda (Holton) Lightfoot.

Tax List for Logan County, Ky. 1808. Jordan Bass 200a. on Muddy River, listed there until 1814.

Alden Bass is listed on the Tax of Logan County, Ky. 1814.

Jordan Bass is listed on Tax list of Christian County 1815. 160 a. on "B" Creek.

Jordan Bass obtained 160a. on Pound River in 1819.

Marriage Bonds of Christian County: Blake Mitchell and Anna Bass, daughter of Jordan Bass --- married 29 Dec 1816. Ann Mitchell was not mentioned in her father's will. She was buried in the Mitchell Cemetery near Handshaw, Ky. Tombstone record shows she was born 12 Nov 1800, and died 19 Feb 1888.

Jesse Bass, son of Jordan Bass Jr. born 6 Feb 1847 in Muhlenburg County.

Quinea Bass, daughter of Jordan and Pathene (Gay) Bass was born 17 July 1809 and died 8 April 1877. She married Lock A. Carey.

Peter Bass and wife Ann \_\_\_\_\_

Thomas, son of Peter and Ann Bass, born 9 Aug 1790, married Nancy Compton, daughter of Richard Compton and wife Elizabeth. Nancy was born 28 Dec 1796.

Thomas Bass, Sr., died 2 June 1840. Nancy Compton Bass, widow, and some of younger children were in Washington County, Mo., as early as 1850.

## MISCELLANY CONT.

## ISSUE OF THOMAS AND NANCY (COMPTON) BASS:

Elizabeth	born	15 June <del>1818</del> 1813.	(Correction)
Judieth	"	30 Nov 1815	
Peter	"	14 Feb 1818	
William M.	"	9 May 1819	
Richard D.	"	30 May 1821	
Joseph C.	"	8 Mar. 1823	
John M.	"	27 June 1825	
Stephen D.	"	14 Dec 1827	
Thomas	"	11 Feb 1830	
Martha J.	"	2 Oct 1831	
James E.	"	4 Nov 1834	
George W.	"	5 Feb 1837	

Judieth Bass, above, married Thomas B. Stovall, who was born 6 Jan 1800.

## ISSUE:

Elizabeth, Emily, Sarah, Susan, William T., Richard B., George Creswell, Martha, Joseph, Florence, Howard, Judieth - all born in Ky.

Judieth (Bass) Stovall, husband and some of younger children were in Washington County, Missouri, in 1833. Spent balance of life in Missouri and died 8 Oct 1896.

LOUISIANA

WILL OF JOB BASS, (Adams Co., Miss. Wills V2, p. 162) of Lake Providence, Louisiana, now in New Orleans.

I was married twice: 1st. to Lyare (Lydia) Saunders, now dead, by whom I have and have had seven children: Elijah, Elias, James, Sarah, Rebecca, Martha, and Elizabeth; and 2nd. to Maria Richardson, also dead, by whom I have two minor children: Abraham and Cornelia Amarantha. Elijah and Elias to have land between them.

To Abraham and Cornelia Amarantha, \$40,000, which is 1/5 of my estate equally between them.

I have recently sold my estate situate in Louisiana for \$200,000 payable on credit.

Friends Abraham Fisks and John Watt, both of Miss, exrs. 30 January, 1835. Proved: 3 September, 1836. (SEE NEXT PAGE).

JAMES A. BASS, son of Job Bass above, was born about 1800 and died Nov. 24, 1862. He married Indiana F. Selzer, daughter of Nimrod Selzer (b. 24 Jan. 1784 in Selzerton, Adams-Jefferson County, Miss.; died Aug. 1875 on a Red River sugar plantation in La.) Nimrod Selzer and Martha Stampley were married in Jefferson County, Miss. Oct. 13, 1808. Nimrod was a son of a Revolutionary Soldier who was born in Pa. in 1756 and died in Jefferson County, Miss. 20 Feb. 1826 and who married Rachael Newman (b. 29 July, 1761 in Pa.; d. 15 Sept. 1822 Jefferson County Miss.)

Children of James A. and Indiana F. Selzer Bass:

1. James A. Bass Jr. m. Miss Whitman, no issue, died young.
2. Selzer Bass died in early manhood, unmarried.
3. Mattie S. Bass m. Macbeth, m. (2) John B. Holland.

Settlement estate of JAMES K. BASS, East Carroll Parish (Lake Providence)

Wife, Indiana S. Bass  
 Mattie Bass Macbeth  
 Selzer Bass, minor  
 James A. Bass, Jr.

East Carroll Parish: Suit No. 431 - Petition of Mattie S. Bass vs John B. Holland, both of this Parish, in April 1864. At that time she owned real estate and personal property of the value of \$2,000.

Conveyance Book C old, page 494, Dec. 12, 1868 - personally appeared John B. Holland and Mrs. Mattie S. Holland, formerly Mattie S. Bass, heir of James A. Bass and wife Indiana Bass, both deceased.

Mattie S. Bass, Carroll Parish, born Aug. 29, 1839 in Carroll Parish and died Oak Grove, La. Aug. 30, 1908.

ABRAHAM BASS, son of Job Bass, above, was born 24 Mar. 1830 and died in E. Carroll Parish, La. 13 June 1882. He married Sarah Benton who died in 1850. They had a son Augustus Job Bass, born 1849. He married, second, in Avoyelles Parish, La. Martha Ann Harmanson and they had the following children:

Susan Cornelia, B.	10/23/1851	Edward Elias	8/25/1859
Abraham Jr.	8/23/1857	John H.	9/5/1865
William	1/17/1862	Rachael K.	1/17/1869
Mariah	3/6/1854		

L O U I S I A N A

EXCERPTS FROM THE SUCCESSION OF MRS. LYDIA BASS (First Wife of Job Bass)  
Recorded in Book D. page 278, Ouachita Parish Court House, Monroe, La.

"Be it remembered that I, Oliver I. Morgan, Parish Judge in and for the parish of Ouachita, in pursuance of a commission from the honorable Parish of Concordia in said state to me directed, requiring and authorizing me to make an inventory of the property, real and personal, rights and credits, belonging to the succession of Mrs. Lydia Bass, dec'd, late wife of Job Bass ---I have repaired to the plantation of the said Job Bass on the Mississippi River, and in the presence of Elias Bass, James Bass, and Thomas K. McCallister, and from their information, made inventory of the property and have appointed James C. Drew and Abner Everitt, freeholders and inhabitants of said parish, appraisers to appraise the said property and have duly sworn them to that effect--which property consists as follows to wit:

The plantation situate about six miles below Lake Providence on the Mississippi in this parish and a short distance above Island 95, being seven-teen lots, or quarter sections, containing the quantity of \_\_\_ acres, where-on is erected a gin, a grist-mill, Negro cabins and other necessary outhouses appraised to the sum of twenty-three thousand two hundred dollars or nine dollars and a quarter per acre being more or less acres----"

Lists 45 slaves, 2 yoke of oxen, household utensils, etc.

"The whole ammounting to the sum of \$45,017.75--exclusive of the crop of cotton and corn, and Negro woman, Eliza, runaway.

In testamony whereof I have together with Elias Bass, James Bass and Thomas McAllister, and the appraisers and Hugh L. Willson and Harvey Duty, Witness signed the present this seventeenth day of January, 1831.

Hugh Willson	James C. Drew	Oliver I. Morgan, Parish Judge
Harvey Duty	Abner Everitt	Elias Bass, James Bass
Witnesses	Appraisers	Thomas K. McAllister

SUCCESSION OF JOHN BASS File A-148:

John Bass died Jan. 1853, leaving a "considerable estate" His son Isaac T. Bass was appointed administrator of his estate. His wife, Melitia M. Bass, was appointed Natural Tutor of his minor children: Frances R., Theresa M., John C., and Mary A. Bass. Children of age were: Mrs. Ann O. Graves, wife of Richard W. Graves (residents of Madison Parish), Emily A. Keller, wife of Oliver H. Keller (residents of Carroll Parish) and Isaac T. Bass (administrator).

When the mother, Melitia M. Bass passed away in May of 1857, Isaac T. Bass was appointed Tutor of above minor children. Christopher H. Dobbs was appointed Under Tutor.

SUCCESSION OF ISAAC T. BASS probate No. 149: Petition of Pauline C. Bass, widow of Isaac; Isaac T. Bass died Sept. 1859, leaving only brothers and sisters, Anne O. Graves, and Fraces B. wife of William D. Bell of Madison Parish, Emily A. Keller; minor sisters: Theresa M., Mary A., and minor brother: John C. Bass represented by tutor Robert W. Graves.

LOUISIANA

CENSUS RECORDS:

Concordia Parish

1810 Job Bass = 2 male under 10; 1 male 10-16; 4 male 26-45; 1 female 0-10; 2 female 10-16; 1 female 25-45; 14 slaves

1820 Job Bass = 1 male 10-16; 1 male 45 plus; 1 female 0-10; 1 female 10-16; 1 female 45 plus; 37 slaves

1830 Job Bass = 1 male 0-10; 1 male 15-20; 1 male 20-30; 1 female 60-70.

1830 Elijah Bass = 1 male under 5; 1 male 5-10; 1 male 30-40; 1 female under 5; 1 female 15-20.

1830 Elias Bass = 1 male 20-30; 1 female 15-20.

CENSUS 1880 EAST CARRELL PARISH, LA:

Bass, Abraham Sr.	50	planter born La.	Father born in Va.
"    Jr.	23	"    "	
Edward E.	20		
Wm. R.	17		
John H.	14		
Rachael	12		
Bass, J. C.	35	planter b. Miss.	father b. in N. C.
Josephine	23	La.	
Mabry	1	La.	

CENSUS 1880 CATAHOULA PARISH, LA.

Bass, Isaac A.	46	Laborer	b. Miss.	father born Miss.	mother b. Miss.
Axie	45		La.	La.	La.
Rebecca	12		"	Miss	"
Mary Ellena	7		"	Miss	"
Bass, E. C.	32	Laborer	b. Miss.	father born Miss.	mother b. Miss.
Martha A.	28		"	Ga.	"
Robert E.	11		"	"	"
Mary H.	9		"	"	"
Faldona	6		"	"	"
Thomas	4		"	"	"
Bass, Esau B.	38	farmer	b. Miss.	father b. Miss.	mother b. Miss.
Morfrati	27		La.	La.	La.
Ida	10		La.	Miss.	La.
Budro	8		"	"	"
Nancy	6		"	"	"
Lenia	2		"	"	"

LOUISIANA

CENSUS REPORTS 1850:

Carroll Parish:

	<u>Age</u>	<u>born</u>
Moses Bass	25	Miss.
Matilda	23	"
Lavena	2	La.
Sarah E.	1	"

James A. Bass	40	La.
Indiana	37	Miss.
James A.	13	La.
Adalade	12	Miss.
Martha	10	La.
Abram Bass	20	La.
Sarah	19	Ga.
Augustus Jr.	8/12	La.

Catahoula Parish:

#199

Elizabeth Bass	22	Ga.
Mary M.	10/12	La.
Andrew Bass	27	Ala.
James L. Bass	25	"
Mary A.	16	Ga.
Wm. M. Lane	34	Md.

#469

Levi Bass	40	Miss.
Margaret	35	La.
John	19	"
Eliza	15	"

East Feliciana Parish:

Milly Bass	40	La.
William T.	13	"
R. H.	11	"
W. R.	5	La.
Eugene	8	"

Attending Female Southern Institute:

Caroline Bass	16	Miss.
---------------	----	-------

Union Parish:

Richard Bass	31	N. C.
Mary	25	Ala.
Julia	9	"
James	7	La.
Ellen	5	La.

Union Parish Cont.:

	<u>Age</u>	<u>Born</u>
Uriah Bass	44	N. C.
Eliza	28	Ala.
Ann	2	La.
Geo. Plummer	9	Ala.
J. W. Plummer	7	"

CENSUS REPORTS 1870:

Union Parish

#176

Uriah Bass	62	N. C.
Mary	32	Scotl.
Fanny	14	La.
Julia	12	"
Maggie	10	"
Richard	7	"

Winn Parish

Franklin Bass	43	Miss.
Martha J.	37	La.
Elizabeth	15	Miss.
Sarah L.	13	Miss.
Amanda I.	11	"
Martha J.	9	"
Louisa	7	La.
James L.	4	"
Franklin	11/12	"

M A R Y L A N D

WILL OF CHARLES BASS, 26 Sept. 1701, Cecil County, Lib. 11, f. 174, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md.

Will mentions brother and sister, Robert Bass and Sarah Bass, living in Lestershire (England) to whom bequests of personal estate were made; - with proviso that they "do come or send to claim the same within two years from day of my decease."

\* \* \*

WILL OF JOHN BASS, dated 10 April 1737, proved 8 Oct. 1737, Lib. 21, f. 798, - Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md., - - mentions wife Sarah, daughter Sarah, and son Joseph.

\* \* \*

Will of SARAH BASS, dated 23 January 1737, proved 6 Feb. 1737/8, Lib. 21, f. 849, - children Sarah and Joseph Bass.

\* \* \*

WILL OF JOSEPH BASS, 3 July 1754, proved 31 July 1766, Lib. 34, f. 347, mentions wife ANNE, and gives bequests to "children of my sister Elizabeth Wilds now living in South Carolina." - Friend William Reynolds of West Nottingham Twp., Chester County, Pennsylvania, executor.

\* \* \*

Other Bass references in index files, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md.:-

John Bass, 1718,	Cecil County,	Accounts,	Lib. 1, f. 348
" " 1738,	" "	" "	17, 61
" " 1738,	" "	" "	Box 5, folder 27
" " 1737,	" "	Inventory	Lib. 22, f. 365
" " 1737,	" "	" "	23, 56
" " 1737,	" "	" "	Box 5, folder 89
" " 1737,	" "	Will,	- as abstracted above.
Joseph Bass 1738,	" "	Accounts,	Lib. 17, f. 61
" " 1764,	" "	Test. Pro.	Box 69, folder 28
" " 1766,	" "	Inv.	Lib. 89, f. 37
" " 1766,	" "	" "	Box 13, folder 66
" " 1766,	" "	Will	as abstracted above
Sarah Bass 1737,	" "	Will	" " "

NOTE:

One correspondent had stated that a Peter Bass had come from Maryland, quite early; but nothing was found in Maryland Archives to confirm that claim. The only early Peter Bass found by the compiler was in Chesterfield County, Va. (Delaware, southeastern Pennsylvania and New Jersey records were searched. Results were negative as to Peter Bass.) No Bass probate records were found in Delaware, but Military Archives of the Revolution contain references to one Samuel Bass who was (perhaps) the Samuel Bass of Brunswick County, Va., who could have joined the Delaware Line which did participate in the southern campaign of the American Revolution. The compiler made no search of Delaware land records for Basses. AS INDICATED ABOVE, THERE ARE NO OTHER BASS PROBATE RECORDS IN MARYLAND, PRIOR TO 1777. - A.D.B.

Delaware,  
Maryland.

## NEW JERSEY

A Jeremiah Bass was agent for the New Jersey Society prior to 1771; governor of New Jersey for a short time. He had only daughters. Printed Archives of New Jersey contain many references to him, as do local and state history books.

There were a few other Basses in New Jersey, before 1800.

WILL OF MARY BASS, of Freehold, Monmouth County, N. J., dated 3 June 1766, proved 5 Nov. 1777, mentions brother, Joseph Lawrence and his daughters, and gave Thomas Bass (her husband) a life interest in her real estate.

Thomas Bass married Mary Lawrence 14 September 1761. He was of Middlesex County.

William Bass of Northampton County (N.C. ? - or Pa. ?) married Rebecca Swan, 13 April 1784.

George Bass of Burlington County, N. J., married Ann Appleton of the same county 13 August 1767.

(Many New Jerseymen settled in N. C., - particularly Quakers and Baptists; and many North Carolinians traveled to N.Y., N.J., and Pa.)

## PENNSYLVANIA

PHILADELPHIA COUNTY - Will of John Bass of Philadelphia, carpenter, dated 14 April 1719, proved 1 May 1719; Book D, p. 121. File 151. - Only Bass heir named was his father, Jacobus Bass.

Book S, p. 481, file 343, Will of George Rankin, Mariner, - granddaughter Elizabeth Bass mentioned. - 7 Apr. 1780, pr. 19 April 1785. (Original at Burlington, N. J.)

Book 2, page 26, file 112, Will of Margaret Schneider, Germantown, Pa., - relative Margaret Bass mentioned.

Book 2, p. 461, file 28. Will of Elizabeth Price shows that Elizabeth, Rebecca and Anna Maria Bass were children of Robert Bass, dec'd. (1808) (Robert Bass, M.D., Administration of Est., - 1801, Book K, p. 83.)  
1797 City Directory, Robert Bass, Apothecary, 114 High St., Phila.

" " " , William Bass, Major, clerk in Mil. Stores Dept. of U.S., house 16 Carter's Alley, Phila.

Rebecca Bass, adm'n of Est., 1808, Book K, p. 301.

Charles Bass, " " " 1832, " O, p. 302.

City Directory, 1806, - William Bass, grocer, 125 Cedar St.

" " " John Bass, mariner, South 2nd St.

1790 Census of Pa. shows Robert Bass, druggist, in Phila. Edward in Wash. Co.

CHESTER COUNTY and BUCKS COUNTY, Pa., list no BASS wills in indexes.

Pa. records searched because Richard Blackledge who m. dau. of Andrew Bass of Craven, Dobbs. (later Wayne) Counties, N.C. was of prominent Bucks Co., Pa. family. At least one early Blackledge marriage at Christ Church, Phila.



MISSISSIPPI (1.)

Early Census records in State Archives, Jackson, Miss. Mostly loose sheets and incomplete:

1805 Jefferson County JOB BASS: One male over 21, two under 21;  
four females. - 12 slaves.

1816 Franklin County MOSES BASS: One male over 2, 4 under 21;  
one female over 21, 4 under 21.

1830 U. S. CENSUS:

AMITE COUNTY Jeremiah Bass: 2 males 5/10, two 10/15, one 40/50  
2 females 5/10, one 10/15.  
Moses Bass: 2 males 5/10; two 10/15, one 40/50;  
1 female under 5, two 5/10, two 10/15,  
one 15/20, one 40/50/ 1 slave.  
William Bass also in Amite, 1820: 2m.-10, 1, 16/26; 1 f.-10, 1, 16/26.

CLAIBORNE COUNTY Isaac Bass: 1 male 20/30, one 30/40; one female  
under 5, one 20/30. 59 slaves.

HINDS COUNTY Jesse Bass: 1 male 15/20, three 20/30; two females  
under 5, one 5/10, two 15/20. 24 slaves.  
Celia Bass: 1 male under 5, one 5/10; one 20/30.  
1 female 5/10; one 10/15; one 40/50. 1 slave.

JEFFERSON COUNTY I. A. B. Bass: 1 male under 5, two 5/10, one 10/15,  
two 20/30, one 40/50. 1 female under 5, one 10/15,  
one 20/30, one 30/40. 6 slaves.

MARION COUNTY Esaw Bass: 1 male under 5, two 5/10, one 10/15, one 15/20,  
one 50/60; 1 female under 5, two 10/15, one 20/30  
Malakiah Bass: 1 male under 5, one 20/30; 1 female 15/20.  
Jeremiah Bass: 1 male under 5, one 20/30. 1 female 15/20.  
Levi Bass: 1 male 5/10, one 20/30; one female 15/20.  
Ephraim Bass: 1 male under 5, one 20/30; 1 female under 5,  
one 20/30. 1 slave.

SIMPSON COUNTY Levi Bass: 1 male under 5, one 20/30, one 50/60; 1 female  
under 5, one 15/20.

WARREN COUNTY I. H. Bass: 1 male 20/30; 1 female 20/30.  
William Bass: 2 males 5/10, one 10/15, one 20/30, one 30/40;  
1 female under 5, one 5/10, one 15/20, two 20/30. 6 slaves.

WASHINGTON COUNTY Edward P. Bass, 1 male 20/30, 17 slaves. I. R. Bass, 20/30.  
S. R. Bass, 15/20.

WILKINSON COUNTY Daniel Bass, 2 males under 5, one 5/10, one 40/50;  
1 female under 5, one 10/15, one 30/40. 2 slaves.

MISSISSIPPI (2)

1840 U. S. CENSUS :

AMITE COUNTY Jeremiah Bass: 2 males 10/15, one 15/20, one 20/30.  
Two females under 5, one 20/30.

COVINGTON COUNTY Ephraim Bass: 1 male under 5, one 5/10, one 15/20,  
one 30/40; 1 female under 5, two 5/10, one 15/20,  
one 30/40.

HINDS COUNTY Jesse Bass: 1 male 30/40; 1 female 5/10, one 10/15, one  
15/20, one 40/50. 11 slaves.  
Peterson Bass: 20/30. 30 slaves.  
Ann Bass: 2 males under 5, two 10/15; 1 female 15/20,  
one female 20/30.

DE SOTO COUNTY D. S. Bass: 1 male 20/30; 1 female under 5, one 15/20.  
F. M. Bass: 1 male under 5, two 10/15, two 15/20; one  
female under 5, one 5/10, one 30/40.

LOWNDES COUNTY Gibson Bass: 1 male under 5, one 10/15, one 20/30; one  
female 20/30. 1 slave.

LAWRENCE COUNTY Jeremiah Bass: 1 male under 5, one 20/30; one f. 20/30.  
16 slaves.  
Sebourne Bass: 2 males under 5, one 20/30; one f. 5/10,  
one 20/30. 3 slaves.

MADISON COUNTY N. M. Bass: 1 male under 5, one 20/30; one f. under 5,  
one 20/30. 7 slaves.  
Edwin Bass: 1 male 15/20, two 20/30, one 40/50; 1 female  
10/15, one 40/50. 72 slaves.  
Isaac R. Bass: 3 males 20/30, two 40/50; - 6 slaves.  
Gideon Bass: 1 male 5/10, two 10/15, one 15/20, two 20/  
30, one 30/40, one 40/50. 1 female under 5, one 5/10,  
one 30/40. 13 slaves.

MARION COUNTY George Bass: 1 male 15/20; 1 female 15/20.  
Esau Bass: 1 male 10/15, one 15/20, one 60/70; 1 f. 50/60.  
Malekiah Bass: 1 male under 5, one 5/10, one 10/15, one  
30/40; 1 f. under 5, one 5/10, one 30/40.  
Jeremiah Bass: 1 male under 5, three 5/10, one 30/40;  
2 females under 5, one 20/30.  
Ananias Bass: 1 male 30/40; 1 f. under 5, one 15/20.

SIMPSON COUNTY William Bass: 1 m. under 5, one 15/20, one 20/30; 1 f.  
under 5, one 20/30. 4 slaves. Jonathan Bass: 1 m. 30/40,  
one 60/70; 1 female 60/70. 5 slaves.

MARSHALL COUNTY: Frances Bass: 1 m. 15/20; 2 f. 5/10, 2-15/20, 1-20/30, 1-40/50.

TIPPAH COUNTY: John Bass: 1 m. under 5, one 15/20; 1 female 15/20. Susan Bass:  
1 m. under 5, one 5/10; 1 f. under 5, one 10/15, one 40/50.  
William Bass: 1 m. 20/30; 2 f. under 5, 2-5/10, one 20/30.

MISSISSIPPI (3)

Information from U. S. Census Records  
of 1850, '60, '70

ADAMS COUNTY: City of Natchez.

Daniel Bass, 20, Miss., in home of  
George L. Dicke, 40, Pa., saddler.

AMITE COUNTY: 1850

JEREMIAH BASS 37 Miss.

Joicey 31

Elizabeth 8

Miles H. 6

Martha 5

James W. 4

Stephen 3

Margaret 1

1860 - differences, additions:

Susan (Martha?) 14

Mary (Margaret?) 12

Stephen 10

Lucy 8

George 6

1870 - adds these names:

Appalona (f) 16

Jerry 14

CALHOUN COUNTY: 1860.

BATSON BASS 38 Ga.

Melvina 27 Ala.

Millard 9 Miss.

Dillard 8

Zadock 4

William 2

Leana 4

1870 - adds these names:

Jane 10

Edwin 8

Jasper 8

Hosea 2

Note: Batson Bass family in  
Noxubee County in 1850.

CHOCTAW COUNTY: 1850

JAMES BASS 57 Va.

Nancy 55 "

James 2 Ga.

Lockey 21 Ala.

Note: James, 67; Mary, 65;  
in 1860. James and Lockey  
not listed with elder James.

HENRY BASS 20 Ala.

Frances 17 Ga.

CHOCTAW COUNTY (cont.) 1860:

HARRELL P. BASS 41 Ala.

Equilla C. 23 Tenn.

Henry C. 15 Miss.

Alfred H. 8 "

Mary I. Bass 7, and Ganson Bass, 5,  
(both b. in Miss.) in home of  
Frances Williams.

CLARKE COUNTY, 1850:

RICHARD BASS 35 S. C.

Mary 33 " "

Adeline 14 Ala.

Elizabeth 12

Jackson 10

Mary 8

James 6 Miss.

Almira 3

Rutha Bass 63 N.C.

JAMES BASS 34 S. C.

Eliza 26 " "

Amanda 12 Miss.

Mary 10

John 8

Benjamin 6

James 4

Henry 1

1860 - same family as above,  
but with initials instead of  
full names; - plus these:

A. A. (male) 10 Miss.

E. B. " 8

C. C. " 6

A. A. (female) 3

Millard (male) 10/12

COPIAH COUNTY, 1860:

CLARISSA BASS 38 Miss.

Harry (Harvey 1850) 17

William B. 12

Alice 5

Hiram 1

Note: EZEKIEL BASS was head of  
this family unit, Simpson Co.,  
1850. He was then 42, b. in Ga.

For Francis S. Bass family, look  
under Lawrence County heading.

M I S S I S S I P P I (4)

Census' Information, 1850, '60, '70 (Cont.)

COVINGTON COUNTY, 1850:

EPHRAIM BASS	47	Ga.
Eliza (Dicey 1860)	43	N.C.
Jonathan	20	Miss.
Eliza	14	
Wm. T. J.	11	
Maranda	6	
Jane	4	
Ephraim H.	2	
Matilda	1/12	
Sarah	17	
1860 schedule, initials only and most of them wrong!		
E. C. (male)	12	
T. E. (female)	10	
U. E. "	7	

WM. J. BASS	22	Miss.
M. A. (female)	23	Ala.
H. V.,	1/12	Miss.

JONATHAN BASS	30	Miss
Margaret	24	
E. A.	4	
William	3	
M. M. (female)	9/12	

B. F. BASS	21	Miss.
Dicey	19	
L. L. V.	6/12	
1870 adds these names:		
Elvira, 8; Ada D., 7; M. R., 5;		
Wiley, 3; Allen, 1/12.		

DE SOTO COUNTY, 1850:

HARTWELL H. BASS	27	Tenn.
Jane E.	25	N. C.
Mary Jones	22	Tenn.
Rufus "	6	"

HINDS COUNTY, 1850:

JESSE BASS	26	Va.
1860:		
DAVID BASS	23	Va.
A. BASS (male)	21	Va.

ITAWAMBA COUNTY, 1860:

JAMES M. BASS	22	Tenn.
Margaret A.	17	"

ITAWAMBA COUNTY (cont.) 1850:

SAMUEL BASS	74	N. C.
Mary Ann	47	"
Thomas	27	"
LaFayette	25	"
Green	23	"
Julius A.	22	"
Columbus	20	Tenn.
James M.	15	"
Martha J.	14	Ala.
Robert (Robb?)	7	"
G. F. BASS	23	N. C.
L. N. (female)	20	Ala.

LAWRENCE COUNTY, 1850:

ISAAC BASS	24	Miss.
Mary	25	"
Amy	5	
Fanny	3	
Clinton	10/12	
1860 adds:		
William	3	

SEABORN BASS	36	Ga.
Patience	35	N. C.
Wiley	14	Miss.
Franklin	11	
Manerva	8	
Margaret	6	
Mary	5	
Elizabeth	2	
1860 adds:		
Nancy	10	
Miranda	8	
Mal (female)	6	

1860:

WILEY BASS	24	Miss.
Ann	22	"
Irvin	1	

S. E. BASS	25	Miss.
Mary	21	"
William	1	

LEVI J. BASS	28	Miss.
Martha	26	"
Ellen	4	
Hosea	2	

MISSISSIPPI (5)

Census Information, 1850, '60, '70 (Cont.)

LAWRENCE COUNTY (cont.) 1860:

JERE BASS	57	Ga.
William	17	Miss.
Delia	15	
Sarah	12	
Jere	7	

ARCADA BASS (f.)	46	Miss.
Isaac	18	"
Esau	16	
John	14	
Ada	12	
Seviere (m)	8	
Whitstine	5	

JAMES A. BASS	30	Miss.
Ann	28	"
William	9	
Elizabeth	7	
Mary	5	
Isaac	3	
Albert	11/12	

F. S. BASS - Lawrence Co. 1860.  
The following better information from COPIAH COUNTY, 1870:

FRANCIS S. BASS	38	Miss.
Rhoda	33	"
Henry D.	14	
Isabella	12	
Corson	4	
Malachiah	2	

LOWNDES COUNTY, 1850:

WM. F. BASS	33	Va.
Caroline T.	24	Ga.
James N.	3/12	Miss.
Judith A. Tucker	23	Va.
William T. Tucker	3	"
Thomas A. Bass	25	Va.

EDWIN A. BASS 50 N. C.

1860:

SARAH BASS	47	Tenn.
Peter	15	Miss.
Lydia	11	"

1860: EDWIN BASS, 62, N.C.  
Madison County Bettie 24, N.C.

MADISON COUNTY, 1850:

WM. B. BASS	52	N. C.
Martha M.	49	Ky.
James B.	25	"
Wm. E.	20	Miss.

1860:

CAROLINE BASS	33	Ga.
James	10	Miss.
Frances	8	"
William	5	"
FRANCES SAUNDERS	80	VA.

MARION COUNTY, 1850:

JEREMIAH BASS	44	Ga.
S. P.	40	"
Jasper	18	Miss.
Seaborn	16	
Elias	14	
Angeline	10	
M. A.	8	
William	7	
M.	6	
Serena	4	

ESAU BASS	60	Ga.
E.	60	"
F. (male)	21	Miss.

JAMES BASS	20	Miss.
Jane	18	"

1860:

GEORGE C. BASS	26	Miss.
E. L.	26	"
Elizabeth	8	
Emaline	6	

ANANIAS BASS	48	Ga.
Elizabeth	41	N. C.
Sarah	21	Miss.
John	19	
Levi	17	
Martha	15	
Elizabeth	13	
Isaac	10	
Nancy	9	
Frances	5	
Zilpha	2	
William	1	

(A "J" -6/12 in 1850)

MISSISSIPPI (6)

Census Information, 1850, '60, '70 (Cont.)

MARSHALL COUNTY, 1850:

FRANCES BASS	65	Va.
Elizabeth Hartwell	39	"
James Bass	28	"
Martha Hartwell	21	"
Eliza Hartwell	16	Tenn.
Mary Bass	10	"
Martha Bass	7	"
Elizabeth Bass	5	"

1860:

W. M. BASS	26	Ala.
Malinda	23	"
Susan A.	4	Miss.
Robert	4/12	"

NOXUBEE COUNTY, 1850

JANE BASS	49	Ala.
William	22	"
Susan	16	"
Edwin	12	"
Mary	10	"
Martha	8	"
Frances	4	"

1860:

THOMAS BASS	38	N.C.
E -	28	"
Josh (Joseph 1870)	10	"
Katy (Kate, 1870)	5	"

PONTOLOC COUNTY, 1850:

THOMAS BASS	28	Miss.
Mary	25	"
Elizabeth	9	"
Nancy	7	"
Parmelia	5	"

1860:

THOMAS G. BASS	37	N. C.
Martha A.	31	"
William F.	11	"
Harry W.	10	"
David	8	"
James B.	6	"
John F.	4	Miss.
Robert S.	2	"
Malachi A.	8/12	"

WILLIAM M. BASS 31, Ala.  
Elizabeth 25, N.C., JANE R.,  
60, Ga., Edwin, 21, Ala.  
(See Noxubee Co.)

PONTOLOC COUNTY (cont.) 1860:

BENNETT C. BASS	28	Ga.
Martha A.	21	Ala.
Samuel W.	4	Miss.
Georgianna	3	"
Rebecca	6/12	"

SIMPSON COUNTY, 1850:

WILLIAM BASS	39	Ga.
Lavica	37	"
Thomas W.	14	Miss.
Amanda J.	10	"
Eliza L.	5	"
William J.	7	"
Albert J.	2	"
Isaac	3/12	"

1860: Wm. BASS 49; Samantha 28;  
Thos. W. 24; Wm. J. 17; Albert  
J. 12; Isaac F. 10; John W. 8;  
Martha 3; Mary F. 2. (all b. in  
Miss., except WM. BASS, Sr., Ga.)

1850:

JAMES BASS	19	Miss.
JOSEPH W. BASS	26	"
THOMAS BASS	46	N.C.
Minney	32	Ga.
James	15	Miss.
Mary	10	"
Jesse	8	"
Minsey T.	5	"
Almeda	2/12	"

EZEKIEL BASS	42	Ga.
*Clarissa	27	Miss.
Harvey C.	8	"
William B.	1	"
John	3/12	"

NATHANIEL BASS	22	Miss.
----------------	----	-------

\* Note: See Copiah County, 1860,  
for CLARISSA BASS' family.

MISSISSIPPI (7)

Census Information, 1850, '60, '70 (cont.)

TIPPAH COUNTY, 1850 only:

JAMES M. BASS 21 Tenn.  
 Sarah L. 19 N. C.  
 Alfery B. 3/12 Miss.  
 Justin Bass 20 Tenn.

ALFERY B. BASS 49 S. C.  
 Charlotte 52 N. C.  
 John J. 32 "  
 Thomas F. 27 Tenn.  
 Eliza J. 24 "  
 Lethia B. 21 "  
 Benjamin B. 17 "  
 William H. 15 "  
 Elizabeth 12 "  
 Maravilla 10 "  
 Mary J. 7 Miss.

JOHN BASS 25 N. C.  
 J. BASS 18 "  
 (in home of Giles Mathews.)

JOHN BASS 24 Ala.  
 Priscilla 23 N. C.  
 Giles A. 7 Miss.  
 Elijah H. 9 "  
 Alfery 6 "  
 John 5 "  
 Thomas 4 "  
 James 1 "

SALLY BASS 70 N.C.  
 (home of Wm. McVay, 26, Ky.,  
 Mary 21, N.C., - and children)

DAVID BASS 14 Va.  
 (home of James Wells, 30, Va.)

WILLIAM H. BASS 39 N.C.  
 Hannah 39 "  
 Eliza E. 16 "  
 Sarah A. 14 Tenn.  
 Martha J. 15 "  
 Frances 10 Miss.  
 William M. 7 "

DAVID BASS 30 Va.  
 Harriet E, 26, Ky. Wm. P. 4, Miss.

WM. H. BASS, 40, N.C./ SUSAN, 55, S.C.

TISHIMINGO COUNTY, 1860:

SARAH BASS, 4, Miss., home of  
 Francis M. Sledge, 50, Ga.

D. M. BASS 40, Va.  
 Harriet 35 Ky.  
 William P. 13 Miss  
 (See Tippah County, 1850)

WINSTON COUNTY, 1850:

JOHN M. BASS 30 N.C.  
 Frances 30 Ala.  
 Robb 11 "  
 Margaret 6 "  
 Sarah 5 "  
 Martha 3 Miss.  
 William 9/12 "

WILKINSON COUNTY, 1850:

HENRY BASS 34 N.C.  
 Mary 33 "  
 John H. 11 Miss.  
 Sidney 9 "

BENJAMIN BASS 32 Miss.  
 Eliza J. 19 "  
 Jeremiah 1 "  
1860:

Benjamin Bass 46, Miss., Sarah  
 35, Jeremiah 11, William 9,  
 Wesley 7, Robert 4, Cecil 2.

YAZOO COUNTY, 1850:

ALFRED BASS 25 Tenn.  
1860:

ALFRED BASS 35 Tenn.  
 Sarah 32 "  
 John 12 "  
 Lucinda 2 "

MISCELLANY:

Amite County - 16 Dec 1806 Jeremiah Bass received 640 a. on Homochitto River; 20 Jan 1817 he received 162 a. West of Pearl River. Jeremiah Bass married Lucretia Bryant 15 Dec 1815. Marriage Record Vol 1, page 219 Amite County.

Moses Bass received 165 a. in Amite County 13 March 1817. Robert Bass dec'd. 25 Sept 1820, Wills and Administration "B" Vol 2, page 112, 113. Administrators: Martha, Moses, and William Bass. Orphans' Court Record; Vol III page 245: Jeremiah Bass dec'd. 22 May 1837. Admisistrators: Moses Bass and David Bryant.

Eliza Ann Stubblefield born 3 Feb 1823, daughter of Peter B. and Sally (Worsham) Stubblefield married James M. Bass son of Benjamin I. and Frances Bass, Desota County, Mississippi. Peter B. Stubblefield born in Caswell County, North Carolina 14 Oct 1792, and married Sally Worsham, Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 30 March 1816. When Peter B. Stubblefield died 15 Nov 1842, James M. Bass got wife's share of Estate. Records of 1849 show Thomas, Augustine and James Bass minor heirs of Eliza Bass dec'd., 1850 Census shows Thomas Bass age 10, Augustine age 8, and James age 6. (Edward Bullington, Husband of Frances Caroline Stubblefield, sister of Eliza Ann Bass was appointed guardian of the Bass children. In 1870 Thomas Bass conveyed all property that had been in hands of the guardian and moved to Panola County, Mississippi.)

Joseph William Bass, Sr., Physician, died April, 1848, Brandon Miss. Joseph Wm Bass Jr. born 4 March 1848, died 13 Dec 1934; married Kate Chambliss 18 Nov 1874 in Enterprize, Mississippi.

From the; Jackson, "Mississippian" 24 Sept 1837: Goodman R. Bass died at the residence of his brother, Jesse Bass, on the 15th Inst; aged about 22.

John Bass born Marlborough District, S. C. 1783 died 1872. He married Mary Harris of South Carolina; who died 1838. ISSUE: Elizabeth, James S, J. W., Sarah A, M. A., M. J., Anna Moselle, D. Catherine, and John H. Bass. "All residents of Mississippi". The above John H. Bass, born 1831 Marion Dist, South Carolina. He married 5 Sept 1865 M. V. Sherin, daughter of E. E. Sherin of N. C. --Memorials of Mississippi- Vol 1, page 356, 357--

"Council Rogers Bass, wealthy Mississippi planter married Miss Eugenie Bates, daughter of Col. Humphrey Bates born Bledsoe's Lick, Sumner County, Tennessee, 6 Sept. 1826." --"Council R. Bass, Jr. died at plantation 1879."

1860 CENSUS. TIPPAH COUNTY, MISSISSIPPI (Compare with 1850)

F. J. Bass	28	Tenn.	James Bass	30	Tenn.
Lucinda	20	Miss.	Sarah	75	"
M. E.	5 (m)	"	Afry	10 (m)	Miss
S. A.	2 (f)	"	Carlie8; S. J. 6 (f); M. E. 3 (f)		



## SOUTH CAROLINA

### LAND PLATS AND GRANTS

#### Plats of Land Before the Revolution

Job Bass	200a	Craven Co	25 March 1768.
Job Bass	100a	Cane Creek	Craven Co 16 March 1771
Hans Bass	250a	Berkley Co	25 June 1741 (did not occupy)
Thomas Bass	300a	Craven Co	28 May 1766.
Wright Bass	150a	Craven Co	15 April 1773.

#### Grants of Land Before the Revolution

From the Colonial Office, London, England: C. O. 324/54 List of Grants: September 14, 1771, JOB BASS, Craven County, South Carolina, 100 a.

#### From South Carolina Records:

Job Bass	200a.	Craven Co.	15 March 1771.
Job Bass	100a.	Craven Co.	14 September 1771.
Thomas Bass	300a.	Craven Co.	16 December 1766.
Wright Bass	150a.	Craven Co.	23 June 1774.

#### Plats of Land after the Revolution

Alexander Bass	578a.	Abbeville District.	6 Dec. 1833.
Bryant Bass	731a.	Marion District	7 Feb. 1816.
Robert Bass	470a.	Marion District	7 Feb. 1818.
Joseph Bass	200a.	Cheraw District	16 Dec. 1788.
Joseph Bass	1134a.	Georgetown District	14 July 1789.
Joseph Bass	169a.	Georgetown District	6 Jan. 1792.
Joseph Bass	552a.	Marion District	2 Dec. 1805.
Philip Bass	200a.	96 District	17 August 1787.
Mrs. Susannah B.	135a.	Orangeburgh District	6 July 1788.

#### Grants of Land after the Revolution 1784 - 1846.

Joseph Bass	200a	Cheraw District	17 Feb. 1789.
Joseph Bass	1134a.	Georgetown District	1 August 1789.
Joseph Bass	169a.	Georgetown District	6 Feb. 1792.
Joseph Bass	552a	Marion District	2 Dec. 1805.
Philip Bass	200a	96 District	4 Feb. 1788.
Susannah Bass	135a.	Orangeburgh District	7 July 1788.
Bryant Bass	531a.	Marion District	4 March 1816.
Robert Bass	470a.	Marion District	4 March 1816.
Alexander Bass	578a.	Abbeville District	15 Jan. 1835.

#### Tax Memorials on Land

Vol 10 - 404. Job x Bass for 200a in Craven Co. on Dry Branch of Cane Creek. This land is adjacent to vacant land. Survey certificate 5 March 1771, granted 15 March 1771, and signed by him on the 16 April 1771. Ralph Humphreys D. Surveyor.

## S. C. LAND PLATS AND GRANTS (2)

### Tax Memorials Cont.

Vol 11 - 63. Job Bass for 100a. in Craven Co. on a branch of Crane Creek and this land is bounded by his own land and vacant land. Survey certificate 16 March 1771, granted 14 September 1771 and signed 17 October 1771. Richard Winn D. S. Deld. April 7, 1772 to Gabriel Rewls. He signed with his mark.

Vol 13 - 97. Wright Bass for 150a in Craven Co. and this land is on the N. E. side of the Pee Dee River on Catfish Creek, this land was adjacent to vacant land. Survey certificate 15 April 1773, granted 23 June 1774, and signed by him on the 11 November 1774. John Loveless D. S.

### ABSTRACTS OF PLATS OF LAND - HISTORICAL COMMISSION.

Vol 9 - 190. A warrant from James Boyle of Marion Dist. on the 16 January 1816 to Bryant Bass for 731a. on the N. E. side of Great Pee Dee River in Maces Bay and bounded by - John Mace, the estate of Joseph Bass, Rite Bass, Enos and John Tart. Surveyed on the 18 January 1816...Jacob Grice D. S. Chain Boarers - Bryant and Stephen Bass.

9 - 191. A warrant from Thomas Powe on the 1 February 1788 to Joseph Bass for 200a. in Cheraw District on a branch of Lynches Creek and is bounded by vacant land...the rest is torn. Certificate 7 Feb. 1788. The branch of Lynches Creek is called Sandy Run.

9 - 192. A warrant from John Thomas to Phillip Bass for 200a. in 96 District on branches of Gregories Creek, on the south side of Broad River. Sur. 17 August, 1767. Charles Sims D. S. This land is next to Isaack Gregorie.

9 - 193. A warrant from James Boyle of Marion District on the 16 January 1816 to Robert Bass...see 10 & 11...for 170a. N. E. of Great Pee Dee River in a large bay near Mrs. Martha Bass's estate, Joseph Bass, John Bethea, Samson Skumake, Rite Bass. Surveyed 20 January 1816 by Jacob Grice D. S. Chain Bearers - Bryant and Stephen Bass.

9 - 194. A warrant from John Wyld of Orangeburgh District to Mrs. Susannah Bass for 135a. in Winton Co. (Barnwell Co.) on the south side of Jacksons branch and adjacent to Francis Bassett, William Weekley, vacant land, land surveyed for Thomas Bass. Surveyed on the 7 Feb. 1787 by William Minor D. S.

9 - 189. A warrant from William Lesly of Abbeville District on the 26 September 1833 for 578a. to Alexander Bass. This land is on the branches of Russels Creek, waters of Savannah River and is bounded by Henry G. Walker Samuel Rambert, Jehed Mochette, heirs of William Speer, Thomas Ward, Jacob Clark, William Smith and James W. Prather. Surveyed 6 December 1833 by S. McKinney D. S.

EXCERPTS FROM  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
REVOLUTIONARY WAR ACCOUNTS

JAMES BASS AA 350.

The Estate of James Bass - He furnished supplies. S. C. Dec. 21, 1781. Received from Mrs. Bass, widow of James Bass 2 head Stears One three years the other four years old. Interest by Col. Harden's Order for the use of the Army Commanded by Genl. Greens. Signed: Rudolph Strohaker.

JOSEPH BASS AA351

He furnished supplies. S. C. - Camden Dist. 28 August 1783 - Joseph (x) Bass states he did not receive any pay for the supplies that he furnished. William Lang J. P.

A. Deliver to Samuel Mathis an Indent....same date. His Indent - Transfer to Samuel Mathis on the 10 May 1784. Then on the 23rd of Oct. 1784 - 1 year interest to Samuel Mathis. This Indent is transferred the 15 Nov. 1784 to John Milling from Samuel Mathis. This Indent indorsed to John Vanderhorst Esq. by John Milling. Received July 26, 1785 1 years interest. John Vanderhorst. Received July 26, 1785 the principal of the within Indent by discount in part payment purchased of 2368 acres of land. Signed John Vanderhorst.

RIGHT BASS AA 352.

For 40 days duty as Sergt. in Militia in 1782. For 3 Ls 11 shillings 5 pence sterling.

S. C. Georgetown District. He says he never received the above amount. Signed on the 27 July 1784 by Right Bass, he signed by his mark.

Received on the 1 June 1785 full satisfaction in an Indent for Right Bass. Wit. T. Nicholes. Walter (x) Owen recd. for Right Pass.

S. C. - Georgetown District. Send indent on August 12, 1784 by Valentine Rowel. Signed Right (x) Bass.

Cert. that the above order is given from Right Pass to Mr. Walter Owens.

His Indent - Names

Walter Owens

Stephen Gibson and Benjamin Wright

Indorse to William Stackhouse Jr. on the 2 Dec. 1790.

Signed: Right Bass.

THOMAS BASS AA 353.

Account for Sundries for Militia Use in 1781. 8 Ls 7 shillings 4 pence, sterling. The Estate of Thomas Bass furnished supplies to Col. William Hardens Regt. Sg. 10 Oct. 1781. William Murray Lt.

S. C. - Charleston Dist. - Zachariah Nettles appeared before Thomas Powe and made oath that the above was true. Sworn - Aug. 11, 1783. "Susannah Bass", widow of Thomas Bass, dec'd." Assigned Claims due Est. of Thomas Bass, from the publick of S. C., to Richard Creech 29 Dec. 1790.

Received Columbia 2 Feb. 1791 and Indent for 8 Ls 7 shillings 4 pence in full for the within.

Signed: Richard Creech.

## MISCELLANY:

Joseph R. Bass born 1786 and died 1854. He married Mercy (Massey) Crawford. They had the following Issue: James W. (1812), Joseph D. (1813), Enos (1816), Thomas R. (1814), John C., Elizabeth, Harriet, Laura, Helen, Adarezar, and Lebanon Bass.

Thomas R. Bass, M. D., son of Joseph above, married Mary R. Carter of Darlington, S. C. in 1844 and reared six children as follows: Liston D. Bass, Oscar L. Bass, Ida L. Bass (wife of R. D. Rollins), Ella M. Bass (wife of C. S. Covington), W. Leonidas Bass and Dr. Loreaine Bass, of Brewton Ala., married Miss Emma Lucas of Charleston, S. C. in June, 1887. Dr. Loreaine Bass was born the 4 of Feb 1864, Marion South Carolina.

1804 John and Wm Bass witnessed will of Arthur Moseley of Abbeville County, South Carolina.

John Crawford Bass born 2 March 1836 and died 31 Jan 1920, married Hannah Jane Bethea. (Dates from Tombstone, Dillon, S. C.)

Union County, South Carolina Deeds:  
Philemon Bass Grantee 1787, 1791; Grantor 1800.

Wm Bass of Va. married Mary Baker of Albermarle District, 23 April 1803. South Carolina Historical Magazine, Vol 27, page 102.

James M. Bass born 2 Aug 1812 and died 25 Dec 1876 Latta S. C.

Addison James Bass born 1848 and died 1901 married Ellen Elizabeth Watson 1879, in Marion County, S. C.

Joseph D. Bass born 1813 and died 1866 married Amelia Moody. Marion County, South Carolina.

The History of Marion County, by W. W. Sellers, Esq. 1902 page 225 et seq., contains some delightfully written data about Joseph R. Bass and his descendants. This work has been long out of print, but a new edition is being sponsored by interested citizens of Marion County.

\*—————

The following statement was found among the papers of John H. Bass of Clarke County, Mississippi:

"I, J. H. Bass, son of Mary and JOHN BASS, was born in South Carolina, Marion District, the fifth of June, 1831. When I was young, about 3 years and six months of age, my father and mother moved to Barbour County, Alabama, near Louisville (1835). My mother died in 1842. In 1849, we moved to Clarke County, Mississippi; father died. I married Mary Virginia Shears and we were happy for twenty years; she died and I married Anna, a widow."

SOUTH CAROLINA

CENSUS OF 1790:

Name	County	Free White Males		Free White Females
		over 16	under 16	
Bass, Job	Richland	1	1	2
John	Chas'n Dist.	1	1	2
Joseph	Georgetown Dist.	1	3	2
Oresha	Chas'n Dist. <i>Berkley County</i>	1	1	1
Phillimon	Union	1	5	
Right	Georgetown Dist.	1	2	3
Right	" " "	1	3	1
Susannah	Orangeburg Dist.	1		2
Widow	Lancaster	1	1	2

CENSUS OF 1800

	MALES					FEMALES				
	$\frac{0}{10}$	$\frac{10}{16}$	$\frac{16}{26}$	$\frac{26}{45}$	over 45	$\frac{0}{10}$	$\frac{10}{16}$	$\frac{16}{26}$	$\frac{26}{45}$	over 45
<b>BARNWELL COUNTY</b>										
Bass, Susannah										1
<b>CHARLESTON COUNTY</b>										
Bass, Ann	1					1				1
Bass, Thomas	1	1	3	1		1			1	
<b>MARION COUNTY</b>										
Bass, John			1	1		3		1		1
John			1	1		2		2		1
Joseph	3		2	1		3	1	1	1	
Right	1	1		1			1		1	
<b>UNION COUNTY</b>										
Bass, Phillemon	4			1		1	2	2	1	

## SOUTH CAROLINA (6)

## CENSUS SCHEDULES:

## CHESTERFIELD DISTRICT 1840:

WARREN BASS Male: 1 0-5; 1 20-30  
 Female: 1 20-30; 1 50-60.  
 ELIZABETH Male: 2 0-5; 1 5-10  
 Female: 1 5-10; 1 15-20;  
 1 40-50.  
 MOURNING Female: 2 0-5; 1 20-30.

## CENSUS 1850:

WARREN BASS 50 b. N. C.  
 Cloe 40 S. C.  
 Betsey 10 "  
 Nancy 8  
 Henry 4  
 John 3

MOURNING BASS 35  
 (in home of Dennis Perdue)

ALICIA BASS 14 N. C.  
 (in home of John D. McMillan)

SARAH BASS 53 N. C.  
 (in home of William Ross)

ELIZABETH BASS 35 b. S. C.  
 Mary 18 "  
 Burk A. (m) 10 "

## DARLINGTON DISTRICT 1850:

JOSIAH BASS 45 b. N. C.  
 Martha 35 "  
 Eady A. 17 S. C.  
 Jesse 14  
 Joseph 9  
 Edwin 7  
 Calvin 6  
 Sarah A. 5  
 Margaret 4  
 Geo. W. 3  
 Joseph K. 1

## DARLINGTON DISTRICT 1850 CONT.

BURWELL BASS 8  
 (in home of Wm Kennedy)

MARY BASS 17  
 (in home of Jesse Ellmore)

WM BASS 28 b. S. C.  
 Elizabeth 28 "  
 Mary Knight 15 "

JOHN BASS 30 b. S. C.  
 Rachael 20 "  
 Mary 4  
 Catharine 2

## KERSHAW DISTRICT 1850:

ELIJAH BASS 80 b. S. C.  
 Elijah 55 "  
 John 25 "  
 Rubin 21 "  
 Jr. (James) 20 "  
 Amelia 13 "

## MARION COUNTY 1820:

WRIGHT BASS Male 1 0-10; 1 26-26  
 1 over 45  
 Female 2 0-10; 2 10-16  
 JETHRO Male 2 0-10; 1 26-45  
 Female 2 16-26  
 JOHN Male 2 0-10; 1 26-45  
 Female 2 0-10; 1 16-26  
 1 26-45; 1 over 45.  
 JOSEPH Male 4 0-10; 1 26-45  
 Female 1 0-10; 1 26-45

KERSHAW COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA

DEEDS:

Deed Book I - 341.

Elijah (x) Bass of Sanders Creek, mentions his mother Mary Bass and she is called Molly. It seems he bought some slaves and cattle from his mother.

Witnesses: John Carville, and William M. Clenny.

Dated 14 March 1817.

Book I - 341 - 342.

Elijah (x) Bass of Kershaw Co. for \$300 paid by his mother, Mary Bass, he is a weaver, sells to her 101a. on Sanders Creek and this land is on Sanders Creek and it formerly belonged to William Cook, lately to P. and Henry Schrook, but now to James Chesnut, John Chesnut Esquire, this land lately conveyed by Sheriff to Charles Hurst and then by him to Lewis Ciples and from him to said Elijah Bass.

Witnesses: John Carwile, William M. Clenny.

Dated 14 March 1817

Eliza (x) Bass signed her dower rights. She is the wife of Elijah Bass and gives her permission to sell the land. Ben Bineham J. Q. and he signed 30 May 1818.

Book M - 136.

Eli Bass for \$215 paid by Josiah Bass for the following land. (1) 100a. on waters of 25 Mile Creek and it is adjacent to lands of Joseph Brevard, Chinney, now my land, Zach Canteys dec'd, estates land, and on Beaverdam Branch. Same land sold by Zach Cantey to John Lowrey deed dated 22 Sept. 1820. (2) 30 or 40a. adjacent to the above tract of land sold by Joseph Brevard to John Sutton....10 July 1815.

Witnesses: C. Bailey,  
Daniel C. Ruff

Dated 6 December 1830

WILLS OF KERSHAW COUNTY, S. C.

The will of ELIJAH BASS was signed on the 28 Dec. 1839 and recorded 16 June 1854. His wife is: Milbury Elizabeth Bass and wills her 500 a. of land on Beaver Dam and Bell Branch waters or Twenty five Mile Creek of Wateree River. It was obtained from Turner Stark, Sheriff of Kershaw, on the 10 Feb. 1809. It was bounded on the west by John Motley, south by William Nettles and the widow Perry. His wife may return to N. C.

Witnesses: C. J. Shannon, W. D. McDowall, J. N. Gamewell.

The will of MOLLY BASS of Kershaw District dated 14 Feb. 1829, recorded 14 July 1829. Son, Elijah Bass - plantation on Sanders Creek. Grandson, Ely - plantation on Beaver Dam Creek. Granddaughter, Fanny Jackson. Grandson, Josiah Bass. Grandson, Elijah Bass. Grand-daughter, Martha Bass. Great grand-daughter, Levisa Jackson. Great grand-daughter, Mary Jackson.

Wit. Winny Hanel, Margaret Coats, Benjamin Bencham, Exccutor.

KERSHAW COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA (2)

1810 - 1820 CENSUS SCHEDULES:

Bass, Elijah - - - shown as 6 "other free persons".

1830 CENSUS SCHEDULES:

Bass, Elijah: 1 white female, 30-40, 6 "other free persons", 2 slaves  
 Ely 1 male 0-5, 2 females 0-5, 1 "other free person".  
 1 female 20-30.  
 Josiah 1 female 0-5, 1 female 20-30, 1 "other free person."

1840 CENSUS SCHEDULES:

Bass, Ely: 1 female 30-40, 6 "other free persons".

1850 CENSUS SCHEDULES:

317 Bass, Josiah 46 M.  
 Imsey 38 F.  
 Amanda 10 F.  
 L. I. 6 F.  
 Caroline 4 F.  
 Eli 2 M.  
 Jonah 19 M.

203 Bass, Eli 55 M.  
 Serena 35 F.  
 William 25 M.  
 Caroline 22 F.  
 Mary 13 F.  
 Eli 17 F.  
 Robert 35 M.  
 Eli 11 M.  
 John 9 M.  
 Henry 3 M.

896 Bass, Elijah & family - "Ind."



ESTATE OF MOSES BASS

(Recorded in Office of Register of Mesne Conveyance, Charleston County, South Carolina - Book S-5, page 283, dated 28 Feb. 1777.)

In the name of God Amen, I Moses Bass of Prince George Parish, Georgetown District, South Carolina.....last Will (Feb. 28, 1777):

1. To Mourning Going, Daughter of Jacob Going One cow
2. To Sarah Going " " " " " One cow
3. To Elizabeth Going " " " " " One cow
4. To Anne Going " " " " " One heifer
5. To Cynthia Going " " " " " One heifer
6. To "my beloved cousin" JEREMIAH BASS, a plantation of 100 acres granted to John Smith, negro "Peter", negro woman "Fann", negro boy "Jacob", .....Elizabeth Bass, my wife, to have use of plantation and negroes during her life time.
7. To "my beloved cousin" WRIGHT BASS plantation of 444 acres where I now live, one negro woman "June"; .....my wife, Elizabeth Bass, to have use of plantation and negroes during her life-time.
8. To Henry Harison, son of James Harison, one negro woman "Cate"; - Wife, Elizabeth Bass, to have use of negro during her life time.
9. To Joseph Going, Jr. one negro girl "Judah"; Wife, Elizabeth Bass, to have use of the negro during her life time.
10. To beloved wife, Elizabeth Bass, negro man "Jack", negro woman "Florah" negro woman "Nan", negro boy "Isom", negro boy "Roger"; all my cattle (about 110), my stock of horses and mares; all my household furniture, plantation tools; 26 head of sheep and all my hogs. Above named negroes and negro girl "Violet", stock, etc. to be at my wife's disposal.....
11. To Jacob Going - plantation of 50 acres granted to John Crawford. Wife, Elizabeth Bass, executrix. Beloved friends Luke Whitfield and James Harison to see that provisions of will are carried out

(Signed) Moses (N) Bass  
 Witness: Malachi Murfee  
 Jeremiah (x) Bass  
 Right Bass

WRIGHT BASS TO DEVISEES OF MOSES BASS:

I, the within named RIGHT BASS am the eldest son of EDWARD BASS, deceased, who was the eldest brother of MOSES BASS. Said MOSES BASS departed this life without issue, whereby I the said RIGHT BASS became his heir-at-law and wherein I am willing and desirous that all the several Devises, Bequests in said will should have full effect and be carried into complete execution.

Now, know....that I RIGHT BASS on consideration of the regard I have for the memory of my deceased Uncle MOSES BASS and for the several devisees named and in consideration of 5 shillings paid by each devisee.... I hereby confirm all devises, legacies and bequests contained in the above will and I hereby assign to the within Devisees and Legatees all my Estate Right, title, and interest to the respective Devises and Requests mentioned to be respectively given them by the said will and I do assign and agree to and with each to make good and sufficient titles.... November 9. 1785  
 Wit. Chas. Cotesworth Pinckney, Wm. Smith. (Signed) RIGHT BASS  
 Recorded and examined the 29th June, 1786 - D. Mazyck, Register.

RECORDS IN OFFICE OF MESNE CONVEYANCE  
(Charleston County, South Carolina)

Book V-5, page 22

Indenture December 18, 1772. Between Surls Lewis Senr., of the County of Craven, Camden District, Province of South Carolina and Parish of St. Marks of the one part and JOB BASS of the same county, province and parish. For the sum of 200 pounds paid by JOB BASS, all that plantation containing 200 acres on the South side of Wateres River on a branch thereof called Talers Creek. Release Recorded Dec. 21, 1772. Sworn before John Newman Oglethorpe. Recorded by D. Mazyck.

Book O-4, page 133.

Indenture August 12, 1774. John Hodgson to Robert Brailleford and John Bass. Between John Hodgson of Darl; dale in the Parish of Knaresdale in the county of Northumberland, Carpenter, heir at Law of John Hodgson late of the Middle Temple London Esquire dec'd who was the son and heir at Law of William Hodgson next Mentioned and also heir at Law of William Hodgson Landgrave and Gasique of Carolina in America dec'd of the one part and Robert Brailsford of the Parish of saint Bridget Otherwise Saint Bridges London Gentleman and John Bass Leeister, Gentleman of the other part. For and in consideration of the sum of 5 shillings Lawful Money of Great Britain at or before the sealing & delivery of these Presents to the said John Hodgson paid by Robert Brailsford and John Bass. The receipt is hereby acknowledged. He the said John Hodgson sold to Robert Brailsford and John Bass All those several Baronies & Tracts of Parcels of Land situated and being at or near port Royal in Province of S. C. which were by the most Noble Lord John Carteret palatine and The rest of the Lords proprietors of the said province by their Letters, Patent under seal of the province dated the Eleventh Day April in the year of our Loud one thousand seven hundred and fifteen Granted unto William Hodgson and all singular efforts and castles, Dwelling house, etc. Recorded January 10, 1774.

Lease dated August 19, 1774. Between John Bass of Leicester, Gentleman and Robert Dee of Aldersgate Street, London. John Bass gives unto Robert Dee one full undivided fourth part of share of land in the several baronies at or near Fort Royal, S. C. States that he is not sufficiently acquainted with the value of the property and engages Dee to accompany him on a voyage to Port Royal which is considered a perilous one. Dee is to survey the property and is to be given it for the expense of the trip. (Signed July 1, 1774.)

NOTE\*\*\* Documents of Jeremiah Bass of New Jersey; Charles Bass of Cecil County, Maryland, and several other early American Basses, contain references to LEICESTERSHIRE, ENGLAND. The above items are offered for consideration for that reason, only.

MARION COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA

County Seat: Marion S. C.

DEEDS - BOOK C, PAGE 355

RIGHT BASS & NANCY HIS WIFE to LEVI GIBSON

This Indenture made the Thirtieth day of July in the year of our Lord one thousand seven Hundred & ninty nine & in the Twenty third year of the Soveranty of the United States of American. Between Right Bass of Liberty County in the State of South Carolina & Nancy his wife of the one part and Levi Gibson of the State & County aforesaid of the other part witnesseth that for & in consideration of the sum of Thirty five pounds sterling to them in hand paid at & before the sealing & delivering of these presents by the said Levi Gibson the receipt whereof the said Right Bass & Nancy his wife do hereby acknowledge have granted bargained sold aliened released & confirmed & by these presents do bargain grant sell alien release & confirm unto the said Levi Gibson & to his heirs & assigns forever all that plantation or tract of land contain one hundred & forty acres situated on Gum Swamp in Liberty County being part of a tract of five hundred acres of Land known by the name of the Mill Tract which said Tract was sold by Daniel Crouch Esquire to James Owens & by James Owens to Moses Bass & was bequeathed by his Last Will & testament unto Wright Bass Senr. & by him bequeathed unto his Son Right Bass to be to for on the North corner of the aforesd. Tract of five hundred acres of Land & hath such shapes course & marked trees as is herein mentioned beginning on the dividing line between the aforesaid Tract of Land & Lands belonging to the aforesd. Levi Gibson at a corner for State & Old hickory Stump & small pine running from thence N W 74<sup>00</sup> 19 to Gum Station old mark to Gum corner from thence S W 41<sup>00</sup> 50 pine station new mark pine Station new mark white oak down old mark & white oak new mark to corner per stake & pine new mark from thence S. E. 66<sup>00</sup> 40 large pine Station on the road new mark dead oak Station new mark to corner per Stake & White oak new mark from thence N. E. 16<sup>00</sup> 50 gum Station new mark & to the beginning corner bounded North by Land originally granted to Samuel Wilkerson Westward by part of the aforesaid Mill Tract the property of Robert Bass & Southward by part of Sd. Mill tract belonging to John Bass & Eastwardly by Lands belong to the aforesd. Levi Gibson & lands belonging to John Gibson called the hickory Grove. Together with all & Singular the rights members & appertinances whatsoever to the said plantation or tract of Land belonging or in anywise appertaining & reversion & reversions remainder & remainders rents issues & profits thereof, & also all estate right title interest possission property profit claim & demand whatsoever either in Law or equity of them the said Right Bass & Nancy his wife of in or to the said plantation or tract of Land to have & to hold the said plantation of one hundred & forty acres of Land be the same more or less hereby granted & released with their & every of their appertainances unto the said Levi Gibson his heirs & assigns forever. And the said Right Bass & Nancy his wife for themselves their heirs executors & administrators do hereby covenant grant & agree to' & with the sd. Levi Gibson his heirs & assigns, that they the said

MARION COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA (2)

DEEDS CONT.

Right Bass & Nancy his wife their heirs & every of them the said plantation or tract of one hundred & forty acres of Land more or less with the appertainances unto the said Levi Gibson his heirs & assigns against them the said Right Bass & Nancy his wife their heirs & every of them & all every person whatsoever lawfully or to claim the premises or any part thereof shall & will warrant & forever defend by these presents. In witness whereof the said Right Bass & Nancy his wife have hereunto set their hands & seals the day and year first above written. Signd sealed and delivered in presents of us

John Mace

Stephen Gibson

his  
Right x Bass  
mark  
her  
Nancy x Bass  
mark

Received the day and year first within written of the within named Levi Gibson the sum of thirty five pounds sterling it being the full consideration money within mentioned this day receivd.

by us

John Mace

Stephen Gibson

his  
Right x Bass  
mark  
her  
Nancy x Bass  
mark

State of South Carolina

Marion District

This day came before Stephen Owens one of the States Justices appointed to keep the peace in the sd. district John Mace who being duly sworn on the holy evanjalist of almighty god saith that he saw the within named Right Bass & Nancy his wife sign seal & deliver the within instrument of writing to the within mentioned Levi Gibson & he saw them assign the receipt also & that he & Stephen Gibson subscribe themselves as witnesses to the same Sworn to before me this Nineteenth day of May 1803.

John Mace

Stephen Owens J P

Received 23rd. of March 1807 and Examined by

Samuel Cooper, Regs.

MARION COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA (3)

DEEDS CONT.

1799, July 30 - Bk C, p 355 - RIGHT BASS and wife, Nancy, sold to Levi Gibson for 36 pounds 140 acres in Liberty County, S. C., being land conveyed by James Owens to MOSES BASS and bequeathed by Moses Bass to WRIGHT BASS, SR. and by Wright Bass Sr. to Right Bass. Right Bass and Nancy made their marks, and deed states all are of Liberty County. Land situated on Gum Swamp in Liberty County and part of a 500-acre tract known as the Mile Tract which was sold by Daniel Crouch, Esquire to James Owens. The 140 acres sold by Wright and Nancy Bass bounded on north by land originally granted to Samuel Wilkinson, westward by part of the aforesaid Mile Tract the property of Robert Bass, and southerly by part of the Mile Tract belonging to John Gibson called the Hickory Grove.

1818, Jan. 9 - Bk I, p 356 - Deed of John Bass to Pryant Pass both of Marion Dist. for \$280 his interest in land of Joseph Bass, deceased. Mary Pass, wife of John, acknowledged the deed.

1820, Nov. 12 - Bk I, p 355 - Deed of Joseph Bass to Pryant Pass for \$275 all interests of Joseph Bass in his father's real estate consisting of about 1500 acres and also releases his interest in his mother's dowry. Both grantor and grantee were of Marion District.

1820, April - Bk I, p 224 - Robert Bass sold to Patrick Donnally of Georgetown lands on Bassett Mill Creek being part of land originally granted Daniel LeRoache and sold by him to William Peake and by said Peake to James Owens and from Owens to Moses Bass and from Moses Bass by last will and testament to Right Bass, Sr. and by last will of Right Bass to Robert Bass.

1822 - Bk K, p 40 - a deed from John Bass to Joseph Bass both of Marion District. Mentions Martha Bass, who was probably the wife of Joseph Pass.

1831, August - Bk O, p 55 - Ann Bass to Robert Bass all right, title and claim to lands of Joseph Bass, deceased. (Robert Bass was his heir) Witnessed by Pryant H. Bass and John Jones.

1832, October - Bk O, p. 307 - John Bass to Henry Hayes

---

MARLBORO COUNTY, S.C., EPITAPH  
Salem Baptist Church Cemetery,  
Bennettsville, S. C.,

Sacred to the Memory of / MARTHA J. BASS / born March 10, 1767 /  
died May 18, 1837 / aged 70 years, 2 months, 8 days / M G B 1837.

MARION COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA (4)

WILLS AND ADMINISTRATIONS:

In Roll 91 is found the Estate of John Bass late of Tobey's Creek. The administrators are Mary (x) Pass and William Whitfield. The ones who signed the bond are Arthur Burd and Isham Burne. They all signed on the 1 July 1803. Hugh Giles was the ordinary. The citation was on the 24 June 1803. The sale was on the 6 Aug. 1803. Buyers:

Levi Gibson	Martin Middleton	Arthur Bird
Amons Wright	Mrs. Mary Murfee	Mrs. Mary Bass
John Middleton	Stephen Godbold	William Heaselden
Thomas Grice	Lander of Sander Smith	John Gibson
William Bird	William Whitfield	Richard S. Maner

The appraisers were John Gibson, Arthur Bird, and Martin Middleton.

THE ESTATE OF JOSEPH BASS

The petition of Martha Bass, Joseph Bass and Daniel Platt administrators of Joseph Bass dec'd. Sheweth that there are 16 negroes belonging to the said estate and that there are 6 minor heirs and 4 heirs of age, and beg leave to sell the negroes for purpose of settling the business and dividing the estate. No date.

Another petition for sale dated 1810. Buyers on the 23 May 1810 are:  
Martha Bass      Joseph Bass      Jethro Bass      Daniel Platt (15 negroes)

ROLL 76 ESTATE OF JOSEPH BASS

The administrators were Martha Bass, Daniel Platt and Joseph Bass. Signers of the bond were John Toms and Frederick Jones and they were bound unto James McKee Esquire. Ordinary 17 Feb. 1809.

The appraisers were:

James Crawford      Frederick Jones      John Jones

They made the appraisement on the 27 Feb. 1809. Total amount was \$5711.75.

WILL OF WRIGHT BASS

Dated July 10, 1823, probated 4 August 1823, recorded June 5, 1829:

HEIRS: Wife, Elizabeth Bass  
Daughters, Martha Bass, Mary Bass, Rachel Bass, Sarah Bass  
Son, Right Bass  
Exec, - John Tart and Henry Berry

NOTE: The children were all minors, as provision was made to loan money at interest until the children became of age.

Received from Estate of James Crawford.....\$135.00...January '1827.

Return: Henry Berry the Executor.

WILLS AND ADMINISTRATIONS CONT.

4 Aug. 1823....Paid J. Allwood for coffin....\$3.00  
 Paid to Elizabeth Bass.....\$5.00  
 Paid to James Allwood for coffin....\$2.00

Appraisers: John Mace, Mahalalel Crawford, and John Tart....Aug. 1823.  
 John Tart and Henry Berry were the Executors.

ROLL 69 ESTATE OF WRIGHT BASS

On the 6 August 1827, Mary (x) Bass, infant under the age of 21, entitled to a distributive share of the estate of Mary Bass wife of Wright Bass dec'd, being their legitimate daughter, do hereby signify my wishes of having my brother, Mahalalel Crawford appointed my guardian.

ROLL 883 GUARDIANSHIP BOND

Petition of Rachel Bass sheweth that she is a minor under the age of 21 years, and is entitled to certain property of the Estate of Wright Bass dec'd. and prays that Henry Berry Jr. be appointed her guardian.  
 Signed 29 Dec. 1827.

Mahalalel Crawford signed the bond. Rachael Bass signed with her mark.

ROLL 87 ESTATE OF MARTHA BASS

She is the widow of Joseph Bass. Petition of Joseph Bass, Bryant H. Bass and Robert R. Bass and Daniel Platt applied for letters of administrators of Mrs. Martha Bass.

Appraisers: Archd. McLellen Philip Bethea Henry Berry  
 Signed on the 18 June 1836. There was a sale on the 4 July 1836.

Moses E. Cox in account to Martha Bass.....1833.  
 Moving Mrs. Bass into Marlborough.....\$50.00  
 Mrs. Bass died in the middle of June..1836

The administrator and bondsmen signed on the 31 May 1837, see above, and William W. Harllee signed the bond.

We find that Bryan Bass, John Bass, Dicey Tart and Priscilla Moody have each received, by way of advancement, more than their share.

ESTATE OF MRS. MARTHA BASS

Partition between:

Joseph Bass	Bryan Bass	Robert Bass
Jethro Bass	John Bass	Dicey Tart
Mrs. Ann Cox	Daniel Platt and wife	

These are heirs of Jethro Bass by E. B. Wheeler, guardian. (no date).

ROLL 95 ESTATE OF BRYANT H. BASS

A citation was on the 5 April 1838 by Mrs. Jane Bass who applied as adminx. On the 16 April 1838 the administration bond was signed by Jane Bass, with Robert B. Platt.

MARION COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA (6)

WILLS AND ADMINISTRATION CONT.

The warrant of appraisement was on the 16 April 1838 to Philip Bethea Sr., Elisha C. Bethea, Henry Berry, and James Lane.

PETITION OF MRS. JANE BASS

Administrator of Briant H. Bass, dec'd., desirous of having a sale of all the negroes belonging to the said dec'd. for division among the heirs, and having married with Salathiel Moody and entitled to 1/3 of the same, the remaining 2/3

David Bass                      Martha Loisa Bass                      William Eli Bass  
Robert R. Bass                      Anna Maria Bass

Signed on the 23 January 1844, Jane Moody. I unite in the above petition.  
Signed: S. S. Moody

Salathiel Moody Jr. applies for letters of Administration on the Estate of Bryant H. Bass, having intermarried with the widow.

Signed: 22 Jan. 1845.

Salathiel Moody, administrator and Barfield Moody who signed the bond on 6 Feb. 1845. The second warrant of appraisement was on the 6 Feb. 1845 to: J. C. Bethea, Philip Bethea, Elisha C. Bethea, Isham Watson and James Lane.

Letters of guardianship of David W. Bass was granted 10 January 1846 to Moses E. Co, with Philip Nethea Sr. and Elisha Bethea as signed the bond.

John L. Page was guardian for William E. Bass, Robert R. Bass and Anna Maria Bass. The bond was signed by Salathiel S. Moody and William Page. Signed 30 March 1847.

THE WILL OF ELIZABETH MOODY...WILL BOOK 4 PAGE 3

She says she is of Marion District, S. C. and a widow with children:

Hugh Moody                      Richard Moody                      Mary Edwards  
Salathiel S. Moody                      Amelia Bass                      Celia Bryant  
Martha Jane Moody                      Charles S. Moody                      Evaline Moody  
Smythy Brigman

The Exs. My sons: Hugh Moody, Richard Moody, Salathiel S. Moody and Charles S. Moody.

Witnesses: S. R. Finkles, Norton Finklea, Barnabas Watson.

The will was signed on the 16 June 1859 and was probated on 11 Jan. 1860.  
She signed with her mark.

ROLL 117 ESTATE OF ELLY BASS

Ann Bass was the administrator and Samuel (x) Phillips signed the bond on the 23 December 1843. The petition of Mrs. Ann Bass sheweth that her husband Elly Bass dec'd. intestate, etc. and signed on the 13 December 1843.



MARION COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA (7)

WILLS AND ADMINISTRATIONS CONT.

Sale to be held at the home of Mr. Clark Powell in the Warhee Neck, 3 January next. E. B. Wheeler Ord. Signed 23 December 1843.

Warrant of appraisement to Samuel Phillips, Thomas Shaw Jr., Daniel Wiggins, and Baker Wiggins....23 Dec. 1843.

Buyers at sale....3 January 1843 (1844), "At the Warhess"

Mrs. Ann Bass

C. Smith (Clayton Smith)

Daniel Wiggins

Mary Boothe

William Shaw

Samuel Phillips

ROLL 114 ESTATE OF ROBERT R. BASS

Order of sale of 200 A. of land belonging to the late Robert R. Bass dec'd. in Marion District on the west side of Catfish adjacent lands belonging to Mack Henry Berry (Cross Roads) originally granted to Joseph Bass, Sr. Signed 13 November 1843 by Ed. B. Wheeler, Order.

S. C. Marion District....Whereas, I Stephen L. Berry having intermarried with Mrs. Mahala Bass, widow of the late Robert R. Bass by which marriage I am entitled by law to receive 1/3 of said Estate, but in consideration that I shall not be chargeable with the rents and profits of said Estate prior to my marriage, I relinquish my claim to a third; and agree and bind myself to receive only a child's part and portion of the real and personal Estate of the said R. R. Bass. Signed 27 September 1842 by Stephen L. Berry.

Witnesses: Robert B. Platt and E. B. Wheeler.

Order to Willis Deer, R. B. Platt, Henry Berry, William Taylor and Philip Bethea, to go with a surveyor if necessary, upon the lands described in a writ of summons, wherein Stephen L. Berry and wife, Mahala Perry are applicants, and Adeline Bass, Martha Ann Bass, Sarah Ann Bass and Joseph Bass are defendants and the divide the same between the said parties. Signed 6 October 1843...E. B. Wheeler Ordinary.

Petition of Adeline Bass, daughter of the late Robert R. Bass, praying that Stephen L. (s) Berry and Mahala Berry be appointed her guardians. Signed 6 October 1843....Adeline Bass.

Guardianship Bond of Adeline Bass and other minor children of Robert R. Bass, dated 6 October 1843.

Stephen L. Berry and Mahala Berry, were the guardians of Adeline Bass, M. A. Bass, Sarah A. Bass, and Joseph Bass, the minor children of Robert R. Bass, and signed on the 6 October 1843, with Willis Deer and Robert B. Platt who signed the bond.

ROLL 114: STEPHEN S. BERRY AND WIFE vs. ADELINE BASS AND OTHERS-

MARION COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA (8)

CENSUS OF 1820

	MALES					FEMALES					SLAVES
	0 10	10 16	16 26	26 45	over 45	0 10	10 16	16 26	26 45	over 45	
Bass, Wright	1		1		1	2	2				
Jethro	2			1		3			1		
Joseph	4			1		1			1		1
John	2			1		2		1	1	1	1
Martha		1	1	1				2		1	12

CENSUS OF 1830

	MALES							FEMALES							SLAVE
	0 5	5 10	10 15	15 20	20 30	30 40	40 50	0 5	5 10	10 15	15 20	20 30	30 40	40 50	
Bass, Jethro		1	1				1	1	2			1		1	
John		1	1				1	2	2	1	1			1	1
Robert					1			1			1				
Martha	2	1			1								2		1 13
Joseph			2	2			1	2	1	1			1		9
Bryant	1					1	1	1				1			
John	1	1				1	1						1		
Robert															"other free persons"

CENSUS OF 1850

		AGE			
195	Mary Bass	65 F.	1262	Joseph Bass	63 M.
	Martha	25 F.		Elizabeth	30 F.
	Dicey	18 F.		Laura	25 F.
459	Dr. Thomas Bass	25 M.		Addasizer	20 F.
				Lebanon	18 F.
810	John Bass	55 M.	1263	David S. Bass	22 M.
	Eady	56 F.			
	Cary	22 M.	1281	Joseph D. Bass	37 M.
	William	17 M.		Amelia	28 F.
	Beady	15 F.		Arametta	5 F.
	Emma	13 F.		Rosabella	4 F.
	Gatsey	11 F.		Addison	2 M.
1178	Mary Bass	40 F.			
	Joannah	19 F.			
1261	James W. Bass	38 M.			
	Enos T.	34 M.			

SOUTH CAROLINA - Addenda (19)

U.S. Census of 1810, Marion District:

MARTHA BASS: - 4 males 16-26; 3 females under 16; 2 females over 45;  
19 slaves.

JETHRO BASS: - 1 male 16-26; 1 female 16-26.

RIGHT BASS: - 1 male under 10; 1 male 10-16; 1 male 45 and over; 3 females  
under 10; 1 female 10-16; 1 26-45.

Notes from 1830 Census, Marion District: (Ages, heads of families):

Martha Bass, 60-70 years of age. John Bass, 40-50. Joseph Bass, 40-50.  
Bryant Bass, 40-50. Robert Bass, 20-30.

\*

MARRIAGE RECORD from Minute Book of Court of Ordinary, 1800-1825, Marion  
County, S. C.:-

"1804 - May 10th - Granted License to the Rev. Duncan Brown to join  
together DANIEL BASS of Georgetown District of the one part and Jannett  
Gregg of the other part in the holy State of Matrimony."

\*

BURIAL RECORD: - from Register of St. James' Parish, Santee.

"1761, August 23, William Bass, bachelor."

This Wm. Bass probably son of John Bass, Bertie Co., N. C. (d. 1732)  
judging by letter in possession of a descendant of Edward Bass, s. of John.

\*

U.S. CENSUS of 1840, Darlington District:

Wm. P. Bass: 1 male under 5; 1 5-10; 1 30-40; 1 female under 5; 1 20-30.

Benjamin Bass: 1 " " 5; 3 "-"; 1 10-15; 1 40-50. 1 female 20-30.

Joel Bass: 1 male 50-60; 1 female 10-15; 1 15-20; 1 50-60.

Robert Bass: 1 male 20-30; 1 female 15-20.

Burgess Bass: 1 male 10-15; 1 40-50; 2 females under 5; 1 30-40.

Josiah Bass: 2 males under 5; 1 15-20; 1 30-40. 1 female 5-10; 1 10-15;  
1 20-30.

1850: Add to p. 6, S. C.:- (Darlington Dist.- 3rd Div.) Additional data and  
one correction:

Res. 544: Robert Bass, 40, b. S. C.

2nd. Jane Bass, 40

Div. Sarah E. " 10

Daniel " 8

Mary J. " 7

Res. 824, Josiah Bass, b. N.C.

Res. 1042, John Bass

Res. 1279, Burrill Bass, 8,  
with Jno. Kennedy (not Wm.)

\*

ADD to P. 3, S.C. (Revolutionary Service Records): 4th Regt. S.C., Artillery.

James Bass, Gunner, Continental Regt. 37, 1 Dec. 1776.

John Bass, " " " " " "

Thomas Bass, " " " " " "

- South Carolina State Archives, Columbia, S.C.

\*

Re: Malachi Murfee who witnessed Moses Bass' will (S.C., p. 9):

Born 24 August 1743, baptized October 9th. Had brothers Moses, Maurice, and  
Michael. No Bass family connection evident in Malachi Murfee's will.

Re: James Harrison mentioned in last line of Moses Bass' will: born 7 Dec.,  
1757, son of Wm. Harrison. No evidence of Bass relationship found.

Re: Luke Whitfield. Basses and Whitfields associated in N.C.

As in North Carolina and Virginia, some people of White and Indian ancestry were classed as "mulattoes" in South Carolina. (Some still suffer from that unwarranted stigma.)

Volume ZZZZZ, Miscellaneous Records of Charleston County, S.C., now preserved in the State Archives in Columbia, S. C., are some remarkable records concerning the ancestry of one JOB G. BASS, son of Job Bass and Margaret (Gardner) Bass, who was born 4 February 1817.

According to these documents, JOB BASS, Sr., was a merchant of Charleston who was lost at sea in 1826. Margaret Bass was daughter of Samuel P. Gardner and Margaret (Fenwick) Gardner. Margaret Fenwick was daughter of Edward Fenwick and Phebe (White) Fenwick. The said Phebe (White) Fenwick was described as of "Free Indian descent."

An attempt was made to subject the said JOB G. BASS to a capitation tax levied upon free negroes and mulattoes, because of his dark complexion. Some of the leading citizens of Charleston, who had personal knowledge of the ancestry of Job G. Bass aided him in establishing the fact that he was "of Indian descent WITH NO ADMIXTURE OF NEGRO BLOOD," and the action was dropped.

OTHER REFERENCES TO BASSES IN MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS:

Thomas Bass, Certificate of Citizenship, South Carolina, 27 May 1788,  
(Subscribed to Oath of Allegiance and Fidelity) - "Q" p. 41.

Francis C. Bass - 13 July 1819. (RRRR, p. 422)  
Isaac M. Bass - 7 Dec. 1817. (UUUU, p. 481)  
John T. Bass - 16 July 1819. (RRRR, p. 421)

Job Bass (Sr.) - 5 Mar. 1826. - Business matter; no genealogical value.

MOUZON'S MAP OF NORTH AND SOUTH CAROLINA, 1775, just below letters "C H" in "Cheraw Precinct" (S.C.), on the north bank of the west branch of Lynches River, shows location of residence of one BASS family. Here, again, one finds JORDANS, Davises, BASSES, and Rives (Reeves) together. Also, one finds Andersons, Bryants, Boykins, Burrells, et al, near the Basses in S. C., as in Va. and N.C.

Bishop Gregg's "History of the Old Cheraws" contains an interesting reference to "Old Moses Bass" who had an ordinary (inn) within a bend of Naked Creek\* in present Marlboro County. Col. Malachi Murfee, who later witnessed Moses Bass' will, was in command of a band of patriot soldiers. He sent word to Bass to have a good dinner, with plenty of cider, ready for his party. The Patriots were ambushed by Tories. Murfee was wounded but escaped capture.

"Marion Churches and Churchmen," by Stanley, mentions that Basses' Mill was the site of a minor skirmish of the Revolution. Here, also, the Rev. William Turbeville once prayed for rain and had his prayers answered more generously than he had expected.

\* A hurried scanning of maps in Robert Mills' "Atlas of South Carolina" 1825, revealed but one Naked Creek in the general area, and that is (as stated above) in Marlboro County, not far to the west of Bennettsville. An elderly resident pointed out an old structure as "the old Bass tavern." Perhaps it was. Anyone who is interested may trace the title to that property.

JAMES W. BASS BIBLE RECORDS - courtesy of Mrs. Howard Bass, Latta, S. C.

James W. Bass, son of Joseph R. Bass and Mercy Crawford his mother, and Martha Louisa Moody, daughter of Barfield Moody and Sarah Crawford her mother, was Married February the 9th, 1859.

Cornelius G. Bass son of James W. Bass and M. Lucy Moody his mother, and Lula May Deer, daughter of William P. Deer and Julia Moody her mother, was married Nov. the 25, 1890.

#### BIRTHS

Joseph R. Bass was born April 27, 1786, departed this life June 15, 1854. Mercy Crawford the wife of Joseph R. Bass was born Jany, 4th 1792 and departed this life Decr. 21st. 1846.

James W. Bass was born Aug. 2, 1812. Joseph D. Bass was born Decr. 12, 1813.

Enos T. Bass was born Jany. 7, 1816, -- and departed this life May 11th, 1853.

Thomas R. Bass was born Mar. 5, 1818. Elizabeth A. Bass born May 17th, 1820.

Harriet B. Bass born Sept. 30th 1823. Laura D. Bass born July 13, 1825.

Helen E. Bass born Novr. 3rd, 1827. Addarezar Bass born Aug. 15th 1830.

Lebanon M. Bass born Sept. 22, 1832.

John M. C. H. Bass born March 2, 1835, departed this life Feb. 6, 1920.

Helen Louisa Bass, daughter of David & Laura D. Bass born Aug. 6th, 1855.

Martha Louisa Moody was born August 16, 1831.

Cornelius Graham Bass son of James W. & Martha L. Bass born December 27th, 1859. Died April 16, 1924.

James Edgar Bass was born Oct. 5, 1861. Robert Allison Bass born Nov. 18, 1863.

George Francis Bass born Oct. 11, 1865. Wm. Jos. Bass born Feb. 17, 1868.

Thomas Leon Bass born April 13, 1870. Lucius Bass born Jan. 11, 1873.

Rufus Evender Bass born May 21, 1875. - -

Blanche Bass, daughter of Cornelius G & Lula May Bass, born Nov. 23, 1891.

Howard Bass, son of Cornelius G. & Lula May Bass born February 2, 1894.

#### DEATHS

Blanche Bass died June 13, 1893. Baby died Nov. the 10, 1896.

Lucius Bass died Sept. 28, 1912.

Dr. R. A. Bass died August 6, 1928, Fair Bluff, N. C.

T. L. Bass died in Lakeland, Fla., Dec. 20, 1930.

Howard H. Bass died at home, Latta, 9:05 a.m., May 22, 1954.

James W. Bass died Dec. 25, 1876. Mrs. M. L. Bass died May 3, 1892.

J. Edgar Bass died July 13, 1904. Rufus E. Bass killed Sanderson, Fla. R.R. wreck, March 4, 1905. Lucius B. Bass died 28th Sept. 1912. G. Frank Bass died Dec. 14, 1913.

Julia C. Moody, d. of Barfield Moody, born March 17, 1833, m. Wm. P. Deer, s. of Joseph Deer and Mary his wife, November 20, 1860. Barfield Moody died 22 April 1860. Wm. P. Deer b. Nov. 8, 1831. (etc.)

#### ADDISON J. BASS BIBLE RECORDS:

Addison J. Bass and Ellen E. Watson married 28 January 1879, Rev. Joel Allen.

Addison J. Bass b. Marion Co., S. C., 11 Oct. 1848. Died 29 May 1901.

Ellen E. (Watson) Bass b. Marion Co., 24 Dec. 1852. Died 28 Nov. 1938.

Joe Manley Bass b. 11 Mar. 1880, died 28 June 1952.

Rosa D. Bass b. 1886, d. 1888.

Cherry A. Bass b. 16 June 1882, died 3 Jan. 1939.

Robert W. Bass b. May 10, 1889 married 14 July 1918, died 17 Nov. 1952.

Norma Bernice Bass b. 17 Nov. 1891. Eunice E. Bass b. 23 Aug. 1898. m. 1923.

SOUTH CAROLINA - Addenda. (22.)

From DEER FAMILY BIBLE: - owned by John Deere Costen, Laurens, S.C.  
Daniel Platt, son of David and E. F. Platt, born 15 December 1782; m. (1st)  
Martha Bass, dau. of Joseph and Martha BASS, born 23 September 1793.  
Martha (Bass) Platt, w. of Daniel, died 20 March 1826. Daniel Platt, widower,  
then m. Mary Lane, 10 June 1826.  
Martha Bass departed this life 25 May 1834. (These items should be rechecked  
by anyone personally interested. Compare S.C. pages 13, 14, 15, and note  
possible discrepancies, either in dates or in identification of persons named  
Martha Bass. - ADB)

SOME OF THE OLDER TOMBSTONE RECORDS - Bass Cemetery, 1 m. east of Latta, S.C.  
Enos T. Bass, born Jan. 7, 1816, departed this life May 11, 1853.  
Mrs. Mercy Bass - d. December 1, 1846 in 54th year of her life. (nee Crawford)  
Joseph R. Bass - b. April 27, 1786, d. June 15, 1854.  
John Crawford Bass - b. March 2, 1836, d. Jan. 31, 1920.  
Amelia M. Bass, b. May 12, 1818, d. Dec. 14, 1875. Age 57 yrs. 7 mos.  
J. D. Bass, b. Dec. 12, 1813, d. Sept. 28, 1866.  
J. W. Bass, b. Aug. 2, 1812, d. Dec. 25, 1876.  
Martha Louisa, w. of Capt. James W. Bass, b. Aug. 16, 1831, d. May 3, 1892.  
Robert A. Bass, M.D., b. Nov. 18, 1863, d. Aug. 6, 1928.

The Addison J. Bass family buried in Antioch Cemetery, near Sellers, Marion  
County, S. C. (Bible Records, preceding page, agree with tombstone dates.)

Little Pee Dee Presbyterian Church cemetery (new cem.), near Floydale, Dillon  
County, S. C.: - Nettie Murphy, wife of James Edgar Bass, b. Oct. 22, 1869;  
d. July 10, 1902.

Dothan Cemetery, near Latta, S. C., - Hannah Jane Bass, Oct. 14, 1840 -  
d. Aug. 28, 1896.

**MARRIAGE RECORDS:**

"The Crescent" - weekly - Marion, S. C., 30 Sept. 1868:

W. J. Laval to Anna E. S. Bass, both of Columbia, S. C., Wed., Sept. 23.

ibid: March 31, 1869:

Hugh G. Ellis to Araminta Bass on Mar. 25, by Rev. Hugh Moody.

"The Marion Star" - weekly - Marion, S. C., 17 May 1853:

Dr. T. R. Bass of Marion Dist. to Mary A. Carter, dau. of James Carter  
of Darlington Dist., 28 April 1853.

ibid: 3 Nov. 1857:

**MARRIED**: On the 15th October, in Clarke County, Mississippi, by JAMES  
W. BASS, Esq., Mr. Angus McDonald and Miss Catherine McQuaig,  
both formerly of this district.

NOTE: The foregoing records on pp. 21, 22, of this South Carolina section,  
were provided by MRS. L. T. McCOLLUM of Latta, South Carolina. Mrs.  
McCollum is the author-compiler of "Some Cemetery Inscriptions, Old  
Marion District, South Carolina," - and - "Bible Records, Deaths and  
Marriages from 'The Marion Star' and 'The Crescent.'"

Limitations of time and space forbid the inclusion of more modern Bass family  
records made available by Mrs. McCollum.

U. S. CENSUS OF 1820, TENNESSEE  
(Incomplete)

GILES COUNTY:

Nathan Bass,

Males: three 0-10; two 10-16; one 26-45,  
Females: one 0-10; one 10-16; one 26-45.

STEWART COUNTY:

Jethro Bass

Males: one 0-10; one 10-16; one 16-18; two 16-26  
one 26-45.  
Females: two 0-10; two 10-16; one 26-45; 3 slaves

SUMNER COUNTY:

Zachariah Bass

Males: one 0-10; one over 45;  
Females: two 0-10; one over 45; one slave.

WILLIAMSON COUNTY

Benjamin J. Bass

Males: six 0-10; one 26-45;  
Females: one 16-26; six slaves.

Thomas Bass

Males: two 16-26; one 26-45;  
Females: one 0-10; one 16-26;

U. S. CENSUS OF 1830  
(Incomplete)

FRANKLIN COUNTY

Sampson Bass

Males: one 5-10; one 10-15; one 60-70;  
Females: one 10-15; one 30-40.

GIBSON COUNTY

Wyatt Bass

Males: one 0-5; one 10-15; one 30-40  
Females: one 0-5; two 5-10; one 20-30.

MAURY COUNTY

William Bass

Males: one 0-5; two 5-10; one 20-30.  
Females: one 20-30.

RUTHERFORD COUNTY

Frances Bass

Males: one 5-10; one 10-15; one 20-30  
Females: one 40-50; 12 slaves.

Temperance "

Females: one 50-60; 17 slaves.

James "

Males: two 0-5; one 5-10; one 30-40.  
Females: one 5-10; one 20-30; 14 slaves.

STEWART COUNTY

Norville (?) Bass

Males: one 20-30.  
Females: one 20-30.

Jethro Bass

Males: one 40-50;  
Females: one 5-10; one 10-15; one 15-20; one 20-30  
one 40-50; 6 slaves.

U. S. CENSUS OF 1850, TENNESSEE  
(Incomplete)

DAVIDSON COUNTY	AGE	BIRTH PLACE	DAVIDSON COUNTY	AGE	BIRTHPLACE
<u>John M. Bass</u>	46	Ky.	Andrew J. Bass	30	S. C.
M. C.	39	Tenn.	Harriet " "	24	Ky.
W. J.	20	"	Eli S. " "	6	Tenn.
Margaret	18	"	William Y. " "	4	"
Sadie	16	"	James R. " "	3	"
M. L. female	14	"	Susan " "	10/12	"
Mary	12	"			
Felicia	7	"			
John	5	"			
<u>Ambrose Bass</u>	33	South Carolina			

GILES COUNTY:

Gilber N. Bass	27	Tenn.
Mary E. " "	28	"
Frances " "	5	"
Lucinda " "	6/12	"

TENNESSEE MISCELLANY

(From Records of Commissions of Officers in the Tennessee Militia, 1796-1811, Vol. 1, compiled by Mrs. John Trotwood Moore, Tenn. State Librarian.)

Wilson County Regiments -

Bass, Ezekiel..... Captain 17th Regiment ..... August 26, 1809 (p36)  
Bass, Sion ..... Ensign 17th Regiment ..... April 12, 1810 (p105)

WILSON COUNTY, TENN.

Wills & Inventories Book 1803-1814

March 23, 1807 "An inventory of the goods and chattels, rights and credits of Solomon Bass, dec'd.: 1 negro man named Sinaker and 1 negro girl named Lucy (no other negroes) also "about \$650.00 outstanding debts in the State of North Carolina. Sion Bass, Administrator (SEE: P.4, Franklin Co., N.C.)

May 20, 1830 - Susan Bass, daughter of Oran Bass, dec'd, minor. Guardian:  
SION BASS.

Dec. 25, 1827 - John Bass shown as guardian of Elizabeth and Ezekiel Gaddy, children of Elijah Gaddy, dec'd.

DYER COUNTY, TENN.

DB B, page 289 - John M. Bass of Tenn. and Eli E. Bass of Missouri for \$1.00 received from Thomas Hardiman of Tenn. in the adjustment of a claim held by us as the heirspat-law of Peter Bass, dec'd., against Wm. Nash of Tenn. released to Thomas Hardiman their interest in a tract of land in Dyer County, Tennessee being  $\frac{1}{4}$  part of 400 $\frac{1}{2}$  acre tract conveyed to John and Eli by Wm. Nash 1829. Recorded July 29, 1830.



GILES COUNTY, TENNESSEE

(Due to two courthouse fires, there are no records prior to 1865 other than deeds, which are complete back to 1810.)

DEEDS:

Book A - p. 148 1 Jan. 1811 - Reg. 28 June 1811 - Howell Tatum of Davidson County to Nathan Bass, of Giles, \$600, 326 $\frac{1}{4}$  acres on Indian Creek. Wit: Thos. Marks, Lester Morris, Jas. Goldsberry.

Book B - p. 354 3 June 1815 - Reg. 1 June 1816 - Nathan Bass to Farley Benson, both of Giles County, Tenn., 55 acres on Indian Creek of Elk River for \$110. Wit: Duncan Brown, John Perry.

Book C - p. 194/6 - 3 deeds dated 15 Oct. 1817 & Reg. 22 Nov. 1817 from Commissioners of Pulaski to Peter Bass, covering lots #20, #21, #45, in town of Pulaski, for \$91, \$51, \$317, respectively.

Book E - p. 181 - Aug. 1820, Reg. 12 Dec. 1822 - Daniel Leatherman to Kinchen T. Bass, 111 acres between Bradshaw & Indian Creeks, \$200.

p. 229 - 4 Aug. 1821 - Reg. 28 Jan. 1823 - Wm. Hamby to Peter Bass, lot No. 1 (6 acres) in town of Pulaski. Wit: Alfred M. Harris, James Perry.

p. 451 - 8 Aug. 1823 - Reg. 2 Jan. 1824 - Josiah Phelps to Kinchen T. Bass, 120 acres on Indian Creek for \$200. Wit: D. Leatherman, N. Young.

Book F - p. 318 - 4 Aug. 1821 - Reg. 15 Aug. 1825 - Power of Atty. from Peter Bass of Missouri to German Lester of Giles Co., Tenn. to sell land and interest in Mill Company. Wit: Alfred M. Harris, Alexander Black, Ralph Graves.

Book G - p. 401 - 14 Feb. 1828 - Reg. 2 Apr. 1828 - Joshua (x) Rickman to Nathan Bass, \$10 for 49 acres on Indian Creek. Wit: Shadrack Harwell, H. S. Harwell.

Book H - p. 269 - 10 Nov. 1828 - Reg. 19 Mar. 1830 - Richard Smith of Lincoln to Kinchen T. Bass, \$200 for 100 acres on Indian Creek of Elk River. Wit: Presley W. Phelps, Richard Smith.

Book H - p. 365 - 10 Dec. 1829 - Reg. 6 Sept. 1830 - Power of Atty. from Eli E. Bass of Cole Co., Missouri to John W. Bass of Tenn., to sell lands in Fentress and Overton Cos., Tenn., being same lands conveyed to late Peter Bass by John McEver and containing 782 acres, also one tract in Gibson and Dyer Counties, Tenn., containing 400 acres, being same lands conveyed to Eli E. and John W. Bass as heirs of late Peter Bass. Also any lots in towns of Pulaski Columbia and Nashville, Tenn.

Book IJ - p. 144 - 6 April 1831 - Reg. 13 Mar. 1832 - John M. Bass of Davidson Co., Tenn., and Eli E. Bass of Boone Co., Missouri, to Bramlett et al, lot in Pulaski, Tenn. Wit: S. H. and Fountain Lester.

GILES COUNTY, TENNESSEE (2)

DEEDS CONT.

Book IJ - p. 298 - 17 Apr. 1832 - Reg. 21 Sept. 1832 - Patrick H. Braden to John Bass, both of Giles, \$2196, 313 acres on Indian Creek.

p. 396 - 20 Oct. 1832 - Reg. 18 Mar. 1833 - John M. Bass of Davidson Co., Tenn., to Benjamin Carter and Nathaniel G. Nye of Giles, lot No. 45 in Pulaski for \$38.

Book K - p. 225 - 29 Nov. 1833 - Reg. 2 Dec. 1833 - John M. Bass of Davidson Co., Tenn. to German Lester of Giles Co., Tenn., \$33, one undivided 8th part of Pulaski Mill.

Book L - p. 4 - 3 Nov. 1834 - Reg. 10 Nov. 1834 - Kinchen T. Bass to James Dyer, 11 acres for \$350.

p. 176 - 20 Oct. 1832 - Reg. 18 Mar. 1835 - John M. Bass of Davidson Co., Tenn., to John K. and Albert Yerger of Giles, \$450, part of lot No. 45 in Pulaski.

Book M - p. 123 - 8 June 1832 - Reg. 9 July 1836 - Eli E. Bass of Boone Co., Missouri, to John M. Bass of Davidson Co., Tenn., \$2987.50 all int. in tract of land on S side of Richland Creek, 150 acres. Lots No. 1, No. 20, No. 21, No. 45 in Pulaski, and all interest in property known as Pulaski Mills.

p. 258 - 4 Mar. 1836 - Reg. 16 Jan. 1837 - Nathan Bass to Stephen H. Bass, both of Giles, \$292., 59 acres on Indian Creek.

Book N - p. 206 - 10 Feb. 1838 - Reg. 12 Feb. 1838 - James Rea to Ephraim Bass, \$187, 50 acres on Buchanan's Creek.

Book O - p. 225 - 14 May 1839 - Reg. 9 Dec. 1839 - Wm. Smith to John Bass, \$3,500, land in Dist. 9 lying near mouth of Indian Creek.

p. 593 - 3 Dec. 1839 - Reg. 31 Dec. 1840 - John Bass to Wm. P. Stevenson, \$57. 4 acres lying N of Elk River and E of Indian Creek.

Book O - p. 609 - Wm. G. Loyd to Farrington Bass, \$250 for 50 acres land on Indian Creek, 1 Dec. 1840, Reg. 25 Jan. 1841.

Book Q - p. 557 - 6 Aug. 1842 - Reg. 8 Dec. 1843 - Nicholas Grubbs (x) to James Bass, \$450, 100 acres on Indian Creek. Wit: Hartwell, Lucy, Nathan Bass.

Book P - p. 127 - 13 May 1840 - Reg. 5 May 1841 - John Bass to Gardner Batte, \$470, 59 acres on W side of Indian Creek near Elk River,

Book R - p. 193 - 7 Sept. 1844 - Reg. 12 Oct. 1844 - Tilman R. Daniel to Ephraim Bass, \$940, 174 acres on Leatherwood Creek.

p. 495 - 24 May 1845 - Reg. 16 Dec. 1845 - John Bass to Early Benson, \$121.50, land in Dist. 9, 10 acres, at mouth of Indian Creek.

RUTHERFORD COUNTY, TENNESSEE

DEEDS

Deed Book B, page 253, Oct. 31, 1808. Robert Bass witness to McCord deed.

Deed Book D, page 408. Feb. 15 1816. John Deck to James Bass of Rutherford County = \$530 = 106 acres.

Deed Book B, page 452, May 18, 1804, Abraham Kennady of Davidson County to James Bass of Rutherford, 340 acres = \$307. Wit: Robert Bass.

Deed Book K, page 21, June 15th 1814. Benj. J. Bass and James Bass to James Ridgeway of Rutherford County, Tenn. Consideration \$1200 Tract, whereon James Bass now lives, containing 300 acres --- from Thomas Bass's southeast corner to Col. James Armstrong's.  
Wit: Thomas Bass.

Deed Book K, page 402 No. 471. July 19th, 1807, William Martin Heritage of Newbern County, N. C. to James Bass of Davidson Co. Tenn., but late of Brunswick County, Virginia. Consideration = \$24,000 one-sixth of 4200 acre tract granted by North Carolina to Gen. James Armstrong, being the one-sixth-part devised to his daughter, Mary Heritage, wife of the said Wm. M. Heritage, adjoining part devised to Thomas Armstrong, and owned by John Beasley. Witnessess: Wm. Dickson, David Moore, Thomas Bass, and Edward Jones.

Deed Book K, page 446. Jan. 10th, 1816. Thomas Bass of Rutherford County, Tenn. to Abraham Herring for \$800, 150 acres in Rutherford Co. on Averall Creek, a branch of Stone's River. Witnessess; James Bass and James Bass, Jr.

Deed Book L, page 73, Dec. 28th, 1815. James Bass, Sr. of Rutherford County to Thomas Bass of Madison County, Mississippi Territory. Consideration; love and affection, Thomas Bass being his son, 300 acres in Rutherford County.

Deed Book L, page 241. Sept. 10, 1818, Edwin Waitt and wife, Eliza J. B. Waitt, of Montgomery County to James Bass = \$596 = 266 acres.

Deed Book O, page 500, Dec. 30 1816. Thomas Bass of Madison, Mississippi Territory to Alfred Blackman of Rutherford, County. A tract of land, being the part of tract formerly purchased by James Bass.

Deed Book R, page 175, July 17, 1727. Benj. J. Bass exr. of James Bass, dec'd, Bill of Sale, public auction, to Eleanor B. Clopton, negro girl named Charity. \$215.

Deed Book R, page 316, April 8, 1826. James Bass to James Reeves.

RUTHERFORD COUNTY, TENNESSEE (2)

DEEDS CONT.

Deed Book R, page 424, March 31st, 1828. Thomas Bass of Limestone County, Alabama to Claiborne House - \$690 - a tract of land on which the late James Bass, father of the said Thomas Bass, lived at the time of his death.  
Wit: James Bass.

Deed Book R, page 435, January Term 1827. Division of land of James Bass, dec'd, on petition of devisees: Ben. J. Bass, Thomas Bass, James Bass, Hartwell Bass, Peyton Smith in right of his wife, Nancy and Nancy, his wife, Benjamin Rucker, in right of his wife, Temperance and Samuel M. Laughlin in right of his wife, May C., heirs and devisees of James Bass, dec'd.

Deed Book R, page 468, July 9, 1828. James Bass to David Collins.

WILLS

Will Book 2, pages 123, 230. Inventory of property of John Thompson, dec'd, Nov. 8, 1813.

NOTE\*\* On Thos. A. Bass, \$100, due 1813.

NOTE\*\* On Uriah Bass \$4.20 due 1813.

NOTE\*\* On Alexander Bass, \$1745.

Will Book 7, page 49, Sale of property, estate of Hartwell Bass, dec'd.

Will Book 7, page 83. Will of Hartwell Bass, Sept. 26, 1726. Sell property that he now has and that still coming to him from his father's estate, before the death of his mother; leaves entire estate of his wife, Sarah, but in event she marries his daughter, Mary, to have half and his wife half. If his daughter, Mary A. Bass died his wife to have whole estate.

MARRIAGE BONDS:

James Bass married Eliza House on Sept. 22, 1819 - Rutherford County, Tenn.

Wm. Bass married Lucinda Franbrough on Oct. 11, 1836 - Rutherford Co., Tenn.

Samuel B. Bryant married Mary Manley June 20, 1836 - Rutherford Co., Tenn.

DAVIDSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE

Only deeds in name of Bass prior to 1810 are:

Bass, Lawrence - 29 January 1805.

Peter - two in 1807 and one in 1808.

WILLIAMSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE

W I L L S

Will Book, 1812-1818, page 374. Kinchen P. Bass, dec'd. Inventory of the estate. April Seeeion, 1818.

Will Book, 1819-1825 - page 297. Kinchen P. Bass. Inventory of estate. James A.M.T. Stewart, Admr. (Estate Invludes 20 shares in Bank of Tenn.) 1822.

D E E D S

Deed Book C, page 525. Deed to Oliver Williams, of Williamson County, Tenn. from Uriah Bass, of Wayne County, N. C., for \$2,120.00, --.640 acres in Lincoln County, on Elk River, part of 5000 acre survey in name of David Vance, William Moore and David Williams. Witnesses: Drury Pulliam, and William Thomas. Nov. 16th, 1813. Registered March 14th, 1814.

Deed Book C, page 600. Deed to Benj. J. Bass, of Rutherford County, Tenn. from James Billingsly of Williamson County 100 acres - \$800. Witnessess: George Haynes, and Charles Adams. Jan. 26th, 1814. Registered May 12th, 1814.  
Book M, page 170 deed to Benj. Bass Jr.

M A R R I A G E B O N D S

Thomas S. Bass and Ann Maria E. Shinns. Nov. 8th, 1817. Thos. B. Jones surety.

Thos. Jones to Polly T. Bass. Feb. 28th, 1809. Surety= John Bass.

William Bass and America R. Elem. Nov. 1831.

M I N U T E B O O K S

Vol I. page 398. Gift Deed from John Bass to Thomas Bass; 6 slaves; Lucy and her child, eliza, austin, moses, levina, and will, one gorse, one feather bed, and furniture; proved by Harrison Boyd and Richard Orton. April 12th 1809.

Vol. L Page 406. Hubbard Saunders and Turner Saunders Vs. John and James Bass, exrs. of will of Thos. Saunders, dec'd. The said John and James Bass confess judgements for 2717 pounds Virginia Currency, equal to value to 723 dollars together with costs of suit, July 10, 1809.

SHELBY COUNTY, TENNESSEE

WILL OF AMOSKEAG BASS June 6, 1862. Daughter, Willie Ann; son, Humphrey.  
480 acres to be equally divided. Executor: S. C. Maddux.

MARRIAGE RECORDS, May 1, 1820 - 1858.

Bass, Thomas C.	to	Massa Williams	=	10 Sept. 1832
Elizabeth	"	Elijah Gibson		5 Dec. 1839
Drury S.	"	Harriet P. Bass		5 Dec. 1838 - T. J. Bass, Sec.
Solomon	"	Sarah Varnel		1 Jan. 1839
Redick	"	Minerva Ellis		26 April 1845
John E.	"	Mary E. Gray		16 Oct. 1844
Hartwell	"	Jane Bethel		30 Oct. 1844
Mary	"	Phillip Reeder		(date not known)
Richard	"	Elmyra Hale		" " "
Richardson	"	Amanda Hale		" " "

SUMNER COUNTY, TENNESSEE

OFFICE OF THE REGISTER OF DEEDS:

North Carolina Grant Book No. 1, page 513: Theophilus Bass of the County of Wilson, Tennessee, sold to Thomas Youngblood of the County of SUMNER, "A certain Negroe Woman by the name of Faney for four Hundred and twelve dollars, -- Clar of all Incumbrances or Claims from any persons or persons whatsoever." 16 October 1802. (Registered 29 January 1803.)  
"N. B. I do warrant Said Negroe to be Sound & Healthy."

Deed Book 1, page 490:

17 May 1797 - William Gallaspe of Sumner County & State of Tennessee to Job Bass of same County & State, Consideration \$480.00. Deed to 320 acres in Sumner County on Thompson's Creek.  
Registered Nov. 29 1797 by David Wilson Regr.

Deed Book 2, page 275:

5 Jan. 1790 - Job Bass of Sumner County to Silas Rowls (Rawls) of same, Wm Gillaspie. . . Registered 2 Feb. 1799.

MARRIAGE RECORDS OF SUMNER COUNTY:

Moses Adams & Hasty Bass - July 23, 1800. James Vinson, Bondsman.

Gilford Bass & Polly Proctor - Aug. 18, 1820. John Beardin, Jr., Bondsman.

WASHINGTON COUNTY, TENNESSEE

MARRIAGE BONDS:

JOHN BASS and Rebecca Horton, 18 Dec., 1810, Jesse Mullins security.

CHARRITY BASS and Alexander Frazer, 30 Sept., 1811, John Sumerlin Sec.

WILSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE

MARRIAGE BONDS

NAMES		DATE
Dread Bass	Married	Nancy Brean August 7 1807
Sion Bass	"	Polly Perry Feb. 25 1809
Miles Gray	"	Rhody Harkins April 19 1810
James Bass	"	Surety - Jordan Bass Kissiah Rowland Sept. 10 1811 Surety - Jones Bass
Brent Bluton	"	Nancy Bass Oct. 1 1812
Edmond York	"	Nancy Bass Mar. 7 1817
Dolphern Bass	"	Frances Gaddy Oct. 23 1818
Joseph Barbee	"	Rachael Compton Aug. 7 1820
James Gaddy	"	Elizabeth Bass June 8 1821
Nancy Bass	"	Archamack Bass, Surety Jacob Vantrease July 21 1823 Jno. Bass, Surety
Sion Bass	"	Sally Philips Aug. 2 1823 Jno. Bass, Surety
Archamack Bass	"	Rachal Phillips June 18 1822 Sion Bass, Surety
Ethedred Bass	"	Nancy Barber Nov. 29 1823 Jno. Bass, Surety
Richard Bass	"	Emily Duke Dec. 28 1824
Jno. Bass	"	Elizabeth G. Remon Feb. 1 1825
David Bass	"	Harriet Harris Aug. 27 1827
Jesse Grimes	"	Tempey Murry Sept. 3 1827 Cader Bass, Surety
James W. Booth	"	Sarah Ealey (Eaby) June 15 1827 Daniel Bass, Surety

DEEDS

Deed Book A, page 324:

21 August 1801 - Deed, William Harrington of Logan County, State of Kentucky, to Theophilus Bass of Sumner County, State of Tennessee. 640 acres in Wilson County on Cedar Lick Creek.

Proved Mar. Term 1803, reg. 12 May 1803.

Deed Book B, page 105:

20 Feb. 1806 - Ezekiel Bass of Wilson County to John Lawrence of Wilson. 100 acres on Round Lick Creek.

Test: Mills Gay.

Acknowledged Mar. 1806, reg. 24 April 1806

WILSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE (2)

DEEDS CONT.

Deed Book B, page 113:

25 March 1806 - Ezekiel Bass of Wilson County to James Vinson (Vincent) of Sumner County. 69 acres in Wilson County adjoining John Bass.  
Reg. 11 May 1805.

Deed Book B, page 123:

20 Feb. 1806 - Ezekiel Bass to John Bass, both of Wilson County. 180 acres on Round Lick Creek. Test: Mills Gay.  
Ack. March 1805, reg. 17 May 1805.

Deed Book B, page 191:

30 Jan. 1805 - John Howell of Rutherford County to Ezekiel Bass of Wilson. 640 acres on Round Lick Creek.  
Proved Sept. 1805, reg. 27 November 1805.

Deed Book B, page 230:

19 Sept 1806 - Theophilus Bass of Wilson County to Moses Oaldham. 150 acres on Cedar Lick Creek.  
Registered 12 Feb. 1807.

Deed Book B, page 262:

1 Mar. 1806 - Sampson Williams of Jackson County, **State of Tenn.** to Jordan Bass of Wilson County. 253 acres on Round Lick Creek including the place where the asid Bass now lives . . . Jno Lawrences corner. . . . Taylors line. . . Rogers field. . . .  
Test: 'Ezekiel Bass Jno Lawrence  
Proved Dec. 1806, registered 2 Mar 1807.

Deed Book C, page 7:

20 June 1807 - John Hays of Wilson County to Scion Bass of Wilson County. 130 acres in Wilson County, part of a tract granted to David Humphries assignee of John Tilghman.  
Proved June 1807, registered 8 Aug. 1807.

Deed Book C, page 18:

23 June 1807 - John Hays of Wilson County to Hearly Scearcy, Sion Bass, Jones Bass, Cader Bass Oren Bass, Nancy Bass heirs at law of Solomon Bass, dec'd. all of Wilson County. 385 acres on Big Cedar Lick, part of a Grant to Joseph Hendrix.  
Proved June 1807, registered 19 Aug. 1807.



WILSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE (3)

DEEDS CONT.

Deed Book D, page 32:

1 July 1808 - Theophilus and Rachel Bass of Wilson County to Moore Stephenson of Sumner County. 250 acres in Wilson on Cedar Lick Creek . . . Michael Gleves Corner. . . Buffalo Road. . . Crutchfields line.  
Acknowledged March 1809, registered 19 June.

Deed Book D, page 38:

3 Feb. 1809 - Joseph (x) Thomas to Etheldred Bass of Wilson County. 90 acres on East fork of Cedar Lick Creek, Daniel Barksdales line. . . Theophilus Basses line.  
Proved March 1809, registered 20 June 1809.

Deed Book D, page 242:

19 Dec. 1809 - Sion Bass of Wilson County to Samuel Bridges. 130 acres on Cedar Lick Creek, part of tract granted David Humphries assignee of John Tilham, entry dated 19 Dec. 1792 Test: Micajah Vivrett, Cader Bass.  
Proved June 1810, registered 12 Sept 1810.

Deed Book D, page 286:

20 July 1810 - John (x) Lawrence of Wilson to John Bass of Wilson County. 53 acres in Wilson.  
Test: Mills Gay, Dread Bass  
Sept 1810 - 6 Dec 1810.

Deed Book D, page 339:

19 April 1809 - Daniel Barksdale to Theophilus Bass, both of Wilson County. 67½ acres in Wilson County.  
March 1811 - 9 May 1811.

Deed Book D, page 422:

27 Aug 1811 - Theophilus Bass and Etheldred Bass both of Wilson County to Henry Cocke. 70 acres conveyed to Theophilus by Saml. Thomas. 90 acres purchased by Theophilus Bass of Daniel Barksdale.  
Sept 1811 - 5 Dec 1811.

Deed Book D, page 438:

1 Oct 1808 - Theophilus Bass of Wilson from Saml Thomas of Wilson. 70 acres on Cedar Lick Creek.  
Sept 1811 - 10 Dec. 1811.

WILSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE (4)

Deed Book E, page 171:

1 Nov 1810 - Jordan (x) Bass of Wilson County to Hezekiah Cartwright. 253 acres, both sides of Round Lick Creek.  
June 1813 - 17 July 1813.

Deed Book E, page 529:

28 Sept 1814 - Gideon Pillow of Giles County, and William Pillow of Maury County, Tenn. to Dread Bass of Wilson Co. Tenn. 300 acres on Hurricane fork of Round Lick Creek Test: John Bass, William Hunt  
March 1815 - 1 August 1815.

Deed Book E, page 554:

9 Oct 1814 - Dread Bass to Theophilus Bass, both of Wilson County. 150 acres, part of tract as in next above.  
June 1815 - 9 August 1815.

Deed Book G, page 94:

20 Sept 1815 - John Bass of Wilson County from John T. Cooksey of Wilson. 69 Acres in Wilson County, adjoining the  
May 1818 - 12 June 1818

Deed Book G, page 251:

8 June 1818 - Ezekiel Bass of Wilson County from Robert Cartwright of Wilson. 214 acres on Round Lick Cr.  
Test: John Bass, John (x) Edwards  
Feb 1810 - 16 Feb 1819

Deed Book H, page 319:

2 July 1820 - Ezekiel Bass of Wilson County to Trustees of the Baptist Church. One acre of land and meeting house near said Basses Dwelling house.  
Ack. Nov., 1820; registered 23 Nov 1820.

Deed Book I, page 320:

24 Sept 1822 - Thomas Bradley, To Cader Bass of Wilson County, highest bidder at sale.  
Sept 1822 - 31 Nov 1822.

Deed Book I, page 181:

5 Mar 1822 - Cader Bass of Wilson County from Burchett Douglas of Wilson. 154 acres on Cedar Lick Creek.  
Mar 1822 - 13 May 1822.

WILSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE ( )

Deed Book I, page 522:

1 Oct 1823 - Theophilus (x) Bass of Wilson County to Clem Jennings of Wilson.  $3/4$  or an acre on Cedar Lick Creek. Test: John Bass, Eli Joyner  
Dec 1823 - 2 Mar 1824

Deed Book L, page 269:

26 Sept 1826 - Bachelor (x) Graves of Wilson to Wyatt Bass of Wilson. 46 acres on Bartons Creek.  
Dec 1826 - 18 Jan 1827.

Deed Book L, page 357:

29 Mar 1826 - Cader Bass of Wilson County from Burchett Douglass. 1 acre on Cedar Lick Creek,.....  
Mar 1827 - 1 May 1827.

Deed Book L, page 369:

1 Jan 1827 - John Donnelson of Davidson County to Scion Bass of Wilson County. 190 acres on Spencers and Cedar Lick Creeks. Test: Cader Bass S. (x) Vick  
Mar 1827 - 3 May 1827

Deed Book M, page 176:

21 June 1828 - Sion Bass of Wilson County from Samuel (x) Vick. 111 acres on Spencers Creek, Test: James Williams, Cader Bass  
June 1828 - 16 Aug 1828.

Deed Book M, page 178:

16 Feb 1828 - Cader Bass of Wilson County from John Brown of Wilson. 15 acres on Cedar Lick Creek.  
June 1828 - 15 Aug 1828.

Deed Book M, page 249:

2 Sept 1828 - Sion Bass of Wilson County from Silas Freeman. 58 acres on Spring Creek.  
Sept 1828 - 3 Nov 1828

Deed Book M, page 380:

Commissioners: John Lorange, George Clark, David Beard, John Philips and James Carruth, divided the land of Theophilus Bass dec'd.  
March 1829, reg. 18 May 1829.

Tract #1, 16 and  $\frac{1}{4}$  acres to Etheldred Bass; tract # 2,  $26\frac{1}{2}$  to John Bass; tract #3,  $37\frac{1}{2}$  acres to heirs of Ann (Bass) Bridges; tract #4,  $20\frac{1}{2}$  acres to Ezekiel Bass; tract #5, 37 a. to John Edwards; tract #6, 33 a. to Harty Odam.

WILSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE (6)

DEEDS CONT.

Deed Book M, page 488:

24 Oct 1829 - Dolphin Bass and Frances (x) Bass of Wilson County to Nathan Wheeler of Wilson County, for \$137.00 16 acres on Hickmans Creek, being the part Frances Gaddy now the wife of Dolphin Bass "drawed" out of the estate of Elijah Gaddy, dec'd.... Test: Archamack Bass, JACOB GUPTON

NOTE: Jacob Gupton (husband of Betsy Bass, daughter of Jacob), Franklin County, North Carolina, witnessed the above deed.

TENNESSEE LAND GRANTS IN WILSON COUNTY

Tennessee Grant Book I (Eye), page 373:

Grant No. 6834 - Warrant no. 88, dated 22 Dec 1803, Entered 27 Jan 1813 by No. 10022, To John Bass assignee of the heirs of Jackson Hull, 20 acres, part of said warrant, lying in Wilson County, in the 1st District on waters of Round Lick Creek, about 3/4 of a mile Westwardly from the three forks of said Creek Beginning at a red oak near the place where John Phillips boiled sugar. . . Including said Philips sugar orchard and camp . Surveyed 28 July 1814 by Patrick McEachern D S

Grant Book I, page 373:

Grant No. 7091 Warrant No. 88, dated 22 Dec 1803, Entered 27 Jan 1813 by No. 10023, To Etheldred Bass assignee of Jackson Hull, 20 a., part of said warrant by survey dated 28 July 1814 in Wilson County, in 1st District on waters of Round Lick Cr. Beginning at a dead mulberry and hornbeam in said Basses South boundary line of the land he purchased from William Pillow whereon he now lives. . . .

(Signed) Willie Blount  
W G Blount Secy

FROM U.S. CENSUS OF 1850: - Wilson County, Tennessee.

BASS, Cader, - age 60, born in N. C.                      BASS, John, age 65, born N.C.  
Mary, " 64, " Tenn.  
BASS, Ezekiel, age 75, born in N.C.                      BASS, Sarah, " 30, " N.C.

Several younger Basses in County, 1850.

(Tenn. Page 14)

TENNESSEE MISCELLANY

Wyatt Bass son of Jacob and Ann (Cook) Bass, born Nov 25 1797, Franklin County N. C.; died 1842 Gibson County, Tennessee. He married Nancy Tabitha Thomas March 2, 1819.

CHILDREN:	Date of Birth	Who married
Ann Elizabeth	11 Jan 1820	Benjamin Bean
Joseph John	8 Jan 1822	Elizabeth Hunt - Tennessee
James Henry	9 April 1824	
Benjamin Roland	6 Dec 1826	Suzan Elizabeth Green
Mary T.	2 Sept 1829	
Martha E.	15 Jan 1832	Cas George
Matilda W.	7 Sept. 1834	Alexander Michell Jones
Emily J.	12 May 1836	

Benjamin Roland Bass, born 6 Dec 1826, Gibson County, Tenn., and died 1906 Hallsville, Texas; married Suzan Elizabeth Green.

CHILDREN:	BORN	MARRIED
James Lucelius Bass	2 Dec 1852	
Wyatt Roland	29 Feb 1854	Holly Springs Miss. Myrinie Howard
Mary Ann	11 March 1855	" " " Joe Hunt
E. Porter	7 Nov 1856	Hallsville, Texas
Joan Henry	1858	" "
Benjamin Roland	20 Mar 59	" "
Sarah Angelina	5 May 60	" "
Martha Susan	21 Mar 1862	" " Elbert Hunt
Emma Jane	1863	" " J. W. Wolz
Addie B.	10 Dec 1868	" " Will Molhousen
Nancy Matilda	15 June 1870	" " Gordon Huffmaster
Elmo	16 June 1872	" " Sudie Collins
Walter Lane	23 Sept 1876	" " Mildred

1850 CENSUS, SHELBY COUNTY, TENN. - 10th CIVIL DISTRICT:

	age	Birth Place
Thomas C. BASS	46	Virginia
William "	40	"
Lucinda "	33	Tenn.
Margaret "	13	"
John "	11	"
William "	3	"
Virginia "	1/12	"

3rd CIVIL DISTRICT:

Richidson BASS	33	Tenn.
Amanda "	28	"
John "	5	"
James "	2	"

MISCELLANY:

Ezekiel Bass, son of Jacob, Sr., Franklin County, N. C. was one of the first settlers of Watertown, Tenn. (The compiler has little information concerning the said Ezekiel Bass.) However it is known that he had three sons: Archamack, born 29 Dec 1800, at Watertown, Tenn. married Rachael Phillips in 18 June 1822; moved to Kalb County, 1840 and died 19 Sept 1845. Rev. Henry Bass born 8 April 1812. He married Francine Phillips 29 Oct. 1830. He died 22 Sept 1898, Wilson County, Tenn. Ezekiel Jr. -- no further information.

Archamack Bass may have had other children but the only information reaching the compiler before publication concerned his son Ezekiel, who married Susan Lawrence and had the following Issue:

John A., Thomas, William, Josiah, Henry, Jordan, Charles, Roy, Rachel, and Sally Bass.

The Rev. Henry and Francine (Phillips) Bass had the following Issue: William, Ezekiel, Nancy, Thomas, and John A. Bass.

Nashville "Gazette" dated 14 Feb 1827. "Died in Rutherford County- Mr. Hartwell Bass.

WYATT BASS born in N. C. in 1799 and died 1842. ISSUE:

John J. Bass born 8 Jan 1822 and died 15 Aug 1903.

Benjamin Bass

Henry Bass

Mary Bass, married Cas George of Gibson County, Tennessee.

John J. Bass, above, is said to have married twice. By the first marriage he is said to have had three sons: J. H., H. C., and H. H. Bass, about whom we have no further information. Other children of John J. Bass were:

Nannie E. born 12 Feb 1846 and died 28 Nov 1918

Wm B.	1848	2 Jan 1900
Hardy H.	1850	Aug 1925
Francis M.	1852	8 May 1893
Mary	1854	Jan 1919
Bettie	1856	Aug 1919
Stephen H.	1860	Oct 1910
Matilda	1862	April 1903

CADER BASS married Martha Phillips in 1820. His estate was settled in Wilson County, Tenn. in 1858.

Heirs: Elizabeth (Bass) Smith

Mary (Bass) Neal

John Cader Bass

L. H. Bass

Norvel Bass

Wm Bass was born 8 March 1811. He married Nancy Phillips on 30 Oct 1832. Children: Thomas, May Frances, Wm Emsley, and Elias Bass.

Sion Bass, (son of John and Anna Bass) was born 11 Aug 1802. He married Sally Phillips 2 Aug 1823. He was Pastor of Round Lick Baptist Church of Wilson County, Tenn. Children: Thomas, Eliza, Edward Price, Elias, Mary Ann, John L., Margaret Malissa, Preston, Emily, and Sion Bradford Bass.

TOMBSTONE RECORDS:

City Cemetery, Nashville, Tenn.

Mary Ann Bass, 22 June 1816 - 11 Oct. 1832  
 Susan Ann Bass, 1821-1849  
 Queeny Bass, 1833-1851  
 Peter Bass, 1769- 19 May 1829. Died at Smithland, Mo.  
 Anna Stone Bass, Consort of Peter Bass, 1779-19 May 1809  
 William James Bass, 19 May 1809, March 1828, son of  
 Peter and Anna Stone Bass.  
 Malvina Grundy Bass, 31 May 1840- 4 March 1848  
 daughter of John M. and Malvina Bass.  
 Susan H. Bass, wife of Augustus Bass, born in Ohio 21 Aug. 1821,  
 died 9 June 1849.

Spring Hill Cemetery:

Mary D. Sumner, wife of J. B. Sumner and daughter of John and  
 Temperance A. Bass, 8 December 1831-12 March 1858.  
 Mariah Louise, wife of Vernon K. Stevenson, daughter of John  
 Meredith Bass and Malvina Grundy Bass, 1835-1858.  
 Mrs. Malvina Bass, age 54, - died 20 July 1863.

Dibrell Burial Ground, 10 m. n. of McMinnville:

Rachel Bass, Jan. 9 1831 - 19 March 1911.  
 John W. Bass, 24 Nov. 1824-17 Feb. 1907.

? -

W. E. Bass, 4 Feb. 1841-16 June 1905.

\* \* \*

Among Revolutionary Soldiers buried in Tennessee (Ray, Tennessee Cousins):

Williamson County: Capt Wm. Batey (1760-1836) from Brunswick County, Va.,  
 Wife: ANN BASS, (1773-1854)

Wilson County: Frederick Bass.

\* \* \*

BASS BURIALS, H. Bass Farm, Wilson County, Tenn., s. of Nashville Pike:

Sion Bass, 1 Aug. 1781- 20 Aug. 1847.  
 Mary, Consort of Sion Bass, 23 July 1789-18 May 1857.  
 Cader Bass, March 1790-28 October 1858.  
 H. T. Bass, 25 December 1809-19 October 1894. )  
 Nancy W. Bass, 26 April 1817- 14 October 1904.)  
 H. L. Bass, 21 July 1834-16 Oct. 1898.  
 Almeda V. Bass, 1833-1922.

Additional data: (This item from a private source and not confirmed by the compiler) - "Major John Bass was with Jackson at New Orleans. Born in Robeson County., N.C., 4 March 1795, died 19 May 1860. Major Bass' wife was Temperance Ann Bass, born in La., 1812. Died in La., 1899. Buried beside her husband in Old Bethany Burial Grounds, Giles County, Tenn.

Additional data from U. S. Census Schedules of 1850:

GIBSON COUNTY, Tenn., f. 152:

James H. Bass,	age 26,	farmer,	b. in N. C.
Sarah	" 23,	"	" " Tenn.
John	" 4,	"	" " "
Margaret	" 2,	"	" " "

HAYWOOD COUNTY, Tenn., f. 34

Henry M. Bass	b. in Va.	
Sarah	" " N. C.	
William	" " Tenn.	(unfortunately,
James F.	"	ages not copied)
Thomas D.	"	
Lucretia	"	
Edward W.	"	

RUTHERFORD COUNTY, Tenn. f.192, p. 382.

James Bass,	54,	Va.
Eliza A. C. Bass	46,	"
Robert C.	22,	Tenn.
Frances T.	18,	"
James J.	16,	"
George W.	14,	"
Andrew J.	11,	"
Eliza L.	10,	"
Sarah E.	8,	"
Hartwell	6,	"
Mary A.	4,	"

Thomas W. Bass	28,	Tenn.
Nancy	22,	Ala.
Mary E.	4,	Tenn.
James W.	2,	"
William E.	1/12	"
Ambrose	23	Tenn.



MISCELLANY:

ONE OF THE FIRST BASS RECORDS in Tennessee was that of JOB BASS who was in Sumner County in 1797. He was later a resident of Smith County. "In 1805 Job Bass sold land he had purchased on Round Lick Creek, a branch of the Cumberland River, 1797." It may be that this Job Bass was the same Job Bass who was listed in 1790 Census of South Carolina, and in records of that State. Burning of Richland County, S. C., Deeds by Sherman's forces, 1865, makes it impossible to determine when Job Bass of S.C. left his Crane Creek home, in or near the present Columbia suburban area of Eau Claire.

FROM COUNTY COURT RECORDS, Wilson County, Tenn., 1803-1807, p. 282:  
Jordan Bass Vs. Andrew Jackson; administrator of - (etc) - Samuel Donelson, deceased. " - the defendant - hath not kept his said covenant but hath broken the same, therefore we find for the plaintiff & assess his damages Seven Hundred and seventeen dollars and twenty-five cents & the debt. be assessed." -

NOTE: The Jordan Bass family moved from Wilson County, Tenn., to Lincoln County, same state, for a short while before moving on to Alabama. During their sojourn in Lincoln County, the Minute Docket for 1811, p. 137, Lincoln County Court, testifies to their presence: "Isaac Gatlin, Miles Gay, JORDAN BASS, - - Ezekiel Gilliam, Abner Vinson, L. B. Vinson and Hardy Hunt to be hands to assist Philip Phagan on the road work." (N.B. - names of Franklin County, N. C. families!)

Elijah and John Bass, two sons of Jordan Bass, served in War of 1812. The widow of the said JOHN BASS signed an affidavit in Cherokee County, Texas, 1855, that she, Mary (Polly) Bass and John were married 14 ~~January~~ 1817 in Lincoln County (Fayetteville) Tenn.; that John Bass was born in North Carolina in 1796; that he served in War of 1812 while in Tenn.; and that he had died 11 August 1852 in Cherokee County, Texas.  
- War of 1812 Records and Grants of Land, National Archives, Wash., D. C., Bounty Land file # 21624)

Capt. George Clark reported the following Bass males in Militia Dist. #3 in 1804:

\*Ezekiel Bass, Round Lick Creek, White Poll 1, Black Poll 1;  
245 acres.

\*John Bass, Round Lick Creek, - same polls, no acres.

Jordan Bass, Round Lick Creek, - same polls, 150 acres.

\*Ezekiel and John Bass, sons of Theophilus Bass and wife Rachel. Name Ezekiel from the Vinson family of Franklin Co., N.C., of which Rachel Bass was a member.

TENNESSEE (20)

Notes from "HISTORY OF MIDDLE TENNESSEE BAPTISTS" - J. H. Grime, 1902:

ROUND LICK CHURCH, nr. Watertown, Wilson County; constituted near Grant, Smith County, July 2, 1803.

Pastors:	Ordained:	Clerks:	Deacons:
Sion Bass, 1835-37	1833	Archamac Bass, 1822-33	Henry Bass, 1843
Archamac Bass, 1844-45	1836	William Bass, 1874-82	J. B. Bass, 1894
Henry Bass, dur. Civ. War,	1856		

SALEM CHURCH, constituted August 1809, Liberty, DeKalb Co., on Smith's Fork Creek. Deacons: John A. Bass, 1886; J. C. Bass, 1889. Rev. Archamac Bass buried here.

NEW HOPE CHURCH, 3 mi. east of Alexandria, DeKalb Co., formed 1818. Among pastors: Archamac Bass, 1838-45.

SYCAMORE FORK CHURCH, on DeKalb-Cannon counties' line, 5 mi. s. of Liberty, on Clear Fork Creek; gathered by Rev. Henry Bass, pastor 1871-77.

Archamac Bass - born December 29, 1800, died September 19, 1845; son of Ezekiel Bass; elder brother of Rev. Henry Bass; ordained August 1836 during pastorate of Elder Sion Bass. (Tombstone, Salem Churchyard, "Elder A. M. Bass". See p. 16, this section.

Henry Bass, - born April 8, 1812, son of Ezekiel Bass; married Sinah (Francine) Phillips, November 4, 1830, had five children (not named in book). First wife died October 21, 1886. Married Mrs. Adaline Greer March 26, 1889. (See: Tenn. 16) He died September 22, 1898, in his 87th year; buried in old family cemetery near Watertown. He organized these Baptist churches: Providence, Beech Grove, Sycamore Fork, Mount Pleasant, and Poplar Hill.

Of Ezekiel Bass, the same author wrote: "He came to Tennessee in the latter part of the eighteenth century from the State of North Carolina." (Franklin Co., N.C.,) "He made his way in a crude conveyance, -- a tar-wheel cart drawn by one horse. The trip was long and perilous, --" - "Struck camp one mile north of where Watertown now stands, and eight miles -- from the nearest settlement. He built a rude log cabin on the bank of Round Lick Creek. -- He was soon joined by two brothers, from whom have sprung the large generations of Besses."

Notes from Bounty Land application of Ezekiel Bass (for 1812 War service), 1851: Age in 1851, nearly 75 years. Private in Creek Indian war; Captain, Tenn. Militia.

Sally (Murphy) Bass, widow of Ezekiel Bass, applied for pension in 1878, at age 58. Married Ezekiel Bass 31 Jan. 1843, Wilson Co., Tenn., - his second wife; her first marriage. Ezekiel Bass' first wife, nee Sally Vincent, "died long time since, some 40 years ago." Ezekiel Bass died 14 Dec. 1866. Another Ezekiel Bass testified that he had known Sally Bass for 50 years. Relationship not stated, but Ezekiel, Sr., had a son Ezekiel, who was old enough to have known his stepmother for 50 years in 1879.

U.S. CENSUS, 1810, Wilson County, Tenn.: -

James Bass:	Males:	2 0-10; 1 26-45.	Females:	1 0-10; 1 26-45.
Ezekiel Bass:	"	2 0-10; 2 10-16; 1 16-18; 1 18-26; 1 over 45.	Females:	1 10-16; 1 16-26; 1 26-45. 4 slaves.
John Bass:	"	1 10-16; 1 18-26; 1 26-45; Females:	3 0-10; 2 10-16; 1 16-26;	1 26-45. 2 slaves.
Ethelred Bass:	"	3 0-10; 2 10-16; 1 26-45; Fem.	1 0-10; 1 26-45. 1 slave.	

ADDITIONAL NOTES FROM CENSUS RECORDS:

1820, Wilson County, Tenn:

- p. 5, Sion Bass, - 1 slave. Males: 2 under 10; 2 10-16; 1 26-45.  
 Females: 2 " 10; 1 10-16; 1 26-45.
- p. 9, Cato Bass, 2 slaves. Males: 1 under 10; 3 16-26  
 Females: 1 " 10; 1 26-45; 1 over 45.
- P. 34, John Bass, 2 slaves. Males: 1 10-16; 1 16-26; 1 26-45.  
 Females: 3 under 10; 2 10-16; 1 16-26; 1 26-45.
- p. 34, Ethelred Bass, 1 slave. Males: 3 under 10; 2 10-16; 1 26-45.  
 Females: 1 under 10; 1 26-45.
- p. 34, Ezekiel Bass, 4 slaves. Males: 2 under 10; 2 10-16; 1 16-18;  
 1 18-26; 1 over 45.  
 Females: 1 10-16; 1 over 45

1830, Wilson County, Tenn:

- Sina Bass, 2 m. under 5; 1 10-15; 2 20-30; 2f. under 5; 1 5-10; 2 20-30.  
 Cader Bass, 2 m. " 5; 2 20-30. 2f. under 5; 1 5-10; 2 20-30  
 John Bass, 1 m. 5-10; 1 40-50. 2 f. 10-15; 1 40-50.  
 Ezekiel Bass, 2 m. under 5; 1 5-10; 2 10-20; 2 20-30; 1 50-60.  
 1 f. under 5; 1 20-30; 1 50-60.  
 David Bass, 1 m. under 5; 1 20-30. 1 f. under 5; 1 20-30.  
 Cader Bass, 1 m. 5-10; 1 10-15, 1 40-50; 1 60-70. 2 f. under 5; 2 5-10;  
 1f. 10-15; 1 15-20; 1 30-40.  
 Sion Bass, 1 m. under 5; 1 5-10; 1 10-15; 2 20-30; 1 30-40. 1 f. under 5;  
 2 f. 5-10; 1 10-15; 1 15-20; 1 20-30.  
 Jonas Bass, 1 m. under 5; 3 5-10; 3 10-15; 1 40-50; 2 f. under 5; 1 15-20;  
 1 f. 20-30; 1 40-50.  
 Dread Bass, 1 m. 5-10; 2 15-20; 1 20-30; 1 40-50; 1 f under 5; 1 5-10; 1  
 10-15; 1 15-20; 1 20-30; 1 40-50.

1830, Sumner County, Tenn: (see Tenn. p. 1)

- Gilford Bass, 1 m. under 5; 2 5-10; 1 10-15; 1 40-50.  
 1 f. under 5; 1 20-30.

1810, Rutherford County, Tenn: (See Tenn. p. 1)

- James Bass, 1 m. under 10; 1 18-26; 1 over 45. 30 Slaves. NOTE: Rev. Soldier,  
 2 f. 10-16; 1 16-26; 1 over 45. Va., b. ca. 1758,  
 Norfolk Co., Va.
- Thomas Bass, 1 m. 18-26; 1 f. under 10; 1 16-26 (NOTE: Son of Jas. - to Ala.)  
 John Bass, 1 m. 10-16; 1 26-45; 1 f. 26-45.

1820 Census, GILES COUNTY: Kinchen and Nathan Bass listed.

BEDFORD COUNTY: Henry, James, John, and Samuel Bass.

From History of Giles County: Isaac Lamb settled on N.E. corner of John Bass' field, 1808 or 1809. Drury Alsup settled the place on which Nathan Bass lived. Among the first settlers on Indian Creek was Kinchen Bass. - Mrs. Nathan Bass was baptized in 1811. (etc)



CHEROKEE COUNTY - Court House, Rusk, Texas:

DEEDS:

Book B, pp. 37, 38: Grantee, WILLIS BASS. Grantor, B. Bass.  
 (Bill of sale) June 23, 1847.  
 Book E, p. 209: WILLIS BASS, May 2, 1851.  
 Book E, p. 211: JOHN BASS, May 12, 1851.  
 Book G, p. 584: JOHN BASS, Ex. of, January 8, 1853.

A History of Cherokee County mentions JORDAN BASS, C.S.A., Co. C, Greer's Regiment, Texas Cavalry, - afterwards known as Third Texas Cavalry.

\*

CENSUS OF 1850: --Cherokee County, Texas (p. 808):

WILLIS BASS,	39,	planter,	realestate \$2000.	born Tenn.
Elizabeth "	38,	"	"	" S. C.
Elijah "	20,	"	"	" Ala.
Tillman M."	18,	"	"	" "
Sarah F. "	13,	"	"	" "
John "	12,	"	"	" "
Martha J. "	9,	"	"	" "
Jordan "	6,	"	"	" "
Elizabeth W.	5,	"	"	" "
Decia B.	2	"	"	" Texas
George H.	5/12	"	"	" "
* BATHENIA BASS	90	"	"	" Virginia.
(NEXT):				
JOHN BASS	54,	planter,	real estate \$2121.	born N. C.
Mary "	51,	"	"	" S. C.
Bodica Northcut	14,	(female)	"	" Ala.
Kas. K. P. Die	5,	"	"	" "

\* Bathenia (Gay) Bass, widow of Jordan Bass who d. Talladega Co. Ala. 1841. She was daughter of John Gay, Nash Co., N.C.; m. Jordan Bass, Franklin Co., N. C., 1790; came to Ala. via Wilson and Lincoln Counties, Tenn. (See records of counties and states mentioned.)

\*

HARRISON COUNTY, - Court House, Marshall, Texas:

See: Tennessee, p. 15 for Benj. R. Bass' Bible Records, etc.

Probate Record Book G, pp. 483-485, Harrison Co., Texas, January 1858, 31 May 1858: L. L. Bass (Lawrence L) appointed guardian for his minor children, Alabama E. Bass, Henriette Bass, Thomas I. Bass (over 14); George W. Bass, Carolina A. Bass due several thousand dollars, - - - - from estate of Person Davis in Alabama. Received \$2115.40. etc.

G. W. and Cordelia Bass under 14 years. - B. R. Bass apptd. gdn.  
 - Vol. T, p. 202.

Probate Record G, p. 486:

August 7, 1858: Re: L. L. Bass' gdnship of his children, Mary, George, Thomas, Alabama, and Cordelia Bass. Petition of Benjamin R. Bass, one of the securities of of L. L. Bass, to give other security in guardianship bond.

HARRISON COUNTY, (Cont.)

- Ibid. - p. 487, 31 August 1858, L. L. Bass as principal, and D. Burress, James N. Green, and S. M. McCown as sureties, in sum of \$9000.

Marriage Record: - Miss Cornelia A. Bass m. James N. Green, Mar. 4, 1864. (Book 1-5, Record # 5, p. 76.)

CENSUS OF 1850, Harrison County, Texas. P. 92, Res. 728.

L. L. Bass, 36, - farmer - b. N. C.	Notes to right not in Census Records, of course.  (nee Mary Davis)  (Mary J.) (Alabama E.) - m. Jas. N. Green 1858. (Thos. J.) (Henrietta) m. (1) Erastus S. Burress, 1859 " (2) R. C. Hiatt. (Cornelia) m. James N. Green, widower of her dec. sister Alabama E.
M. " 38, f. " Tenn.	
J. F. " 19, m. " Ala.	
M. J. " 16, f. " "	
A. E. " 11, f. " "	
T. J. " 7, m. " "	
H. " 6, f. " "	
C. A. " 4, f. " "	
G. W. " 2, m. " Texas.	

Will of Mary (Davis) Bass widow of Lawrence L. Bass, dated Jan. 9, 1877, concerning her family, noted that all of her children "are dead now but George and Henrietta." (Mary D. Bass named in will of her father, Person Davis, Talladega Co., Ala., as "Mary, wife of Lawrence Bass." - Reg. of Wills and Inventories, Vol. A., p. 216, - 1854-56.) Her will proved 21 Jan. 1879, Harrison Co., Texas, ER-M, 240-242; MR-A, 602.

Census of 1880, Harrison County, p. 338, res. 64:

Fred S. Bass, 50 m. teaching school, b. Va. Father b. Va. Mother b. Va.  
Martha Ezelle, 65, f. " " " " " " " "

(July 29, 1868. Frederick S. Bass married Miss Mary F. Ezelle, - Marriage Book 1-5, No. 5, p. 400, Harrison Co., Texas.)

This Frederick Bass became President of Marshall University, Feb. 1859, succeeding R. A. Ezelle, M. A. Col. Bass raised a company of soldiers who were called the BASS GRAYS who fought with Lee's forces around Richmond. He won the rank of brevet Major General. (Frontier Times, Bandera, Texas, Vol. 16, No. 8, June 1939, pp 401-403.)

Census of 1860, Harrison Co., Texas, P. O. Marshall (p. 516)

S. W. Bass 28, m. b. Ala.	
S. A. " 25, f. " "	J. H. Bass, 4, m. b. Texas
M. J. " 9, f. " "	S. E. " 2, f. " "
L. A. " 6, f. " "	L. R. " 5/12 f. " "

NACOGDOCHES COUNTY, Texas: - Book A., p. 113, No. 201, L. L. Bass' Petition for James F. Barnes, a minor under 21, who had a considerable estate of slaves and other personal property of which L. L. Bass had been guardian in Alabama, etc. -Bond \$20,000. - 29 March 1847.

(This item establishes approximate date of L. L. Bass' migration from Alabama to Texas.)

SHELBY COUNTY, Texas:

CENSUS of 1880, p. 17:

86 - Daniel M. Bass	23,	m.,	farmer,	b. Texas. Father b. Miss.
				Mother b. Tenn.
Sarah A. C. "	18,	f.	wife	b. Ark. Father and Mother
				b. in Ala.
Clementine C. "	1/12	f.	dau.	b. Texas
87 - William M. Bass,	35,	m.	farmer,	b. Louisiana. Father b. Miss.
				Mother b. Tenn.
Patsey E. "	26,	f.	b. Texas. Father & Mother	b. Miss.
Joseph "	15,	m.	brother; farmhand,	- b. Texas.
Caroline M. "	13,	f.	sister (at school)	- b. Texas

\* \* \*  
\*

For those interested in SAM BASS:

"SAM BASS" - by Wayne Gard, 1936, published by the Houghton-Mifflin Company of Boston (Mass.) and New York (N.Y.) is said to be good. I have not seen a copy.

See also: "A Treasury of American Folklore" pp. 114-122.

The song "Sam Bass" (p. 119) which begins:

"Sam Bass was born in Indiana,  
which was his native home.  
Before he reached young manhood,  
the boy began to roam"

will be found in this work. The explanatory notes state that the subject was born in Lawrence County, Indiana, July 21, 1851; that he was shot thru the kidneys and lingered three days, dying on his birthday, 1878. ( I have not searched any of the Indiana or Texas records about this man or his parents.)

\*  
\* \* \*

UPSHUR COUNTY, Texas, CENSUS OF 1870:

Coffeetown P. O.	Billie Bass	16	at home	b. Texas
	Lizzie "	14	" "	" "
	Douglas "	13	" "	" "
	Jeff "	9	" "	" "
Gilmer P. O.	Elza Bass	51	farmer	b. Ga.
	Sarah "	36		" "
	Benjamin "	21		" "
	Jane "	20		" "
	Mary "	17		" "
		Samuel Bass	65	farmer
	Emily "	40		" "

T E X A S (4)

UPSHUR COUNTY, (Cont.)

Census of 1870:	Hamilton Bass	38	farmer	b. Ga.
178-179	Fannie "	26		b. "
232-233	Joseph Bass	31	farmer	b. Ga.
	Frances "	20		" "
	Joseph "	2		" Texas
	Alpha "	7/12 (f)		" "
387-345 (?)	John Bass	25	farmer	b. Ala.
	Ann "	25		" N. C.
	Annie "	5		" Texas
	Wm. "	1		" "
442-449	Zeptha Bass	40	physician	b. Ga.
	Frances "	27		b. Ala.
	Jefferson "	9		b. La.
	Marshall "	7		b. La.
	Lulu "	11		b. Ala.
	Susan "	6		b. La.
	Rosa "	3		b. La.
	Ruth "	2		b. Texas
459-462	Thomas Bass	44		b. Ga.
	Sarah "	32		b. Ala.
	Josiah "	14		" "
	Thomas "	12		" "
	David "	10		" "
	Sarah "	6		" "
	Fox "	11		" "
	Ula (?) "	2		" "

\* \*  
\*

FORD-BASS Notes:

Mary Anne BASS m. (1) William Ford, (2) Benedict Barnes, 28 Nov. 1851.  
 Issue: Lizzie Eliza Ford, b. 11 Oct. 1843, Talladega Co., Ala., m. 24 Dec. 1860,  
 Wm. Neal Ramey (b. 4 July 1833, Rutherford Co., Tenn.  
 d. 1902 in La.) Died

Mary Jane Ford, b. 1845, Talladega Co., Ala., d. circa 1920  
 m. (1) Richd. P. Taylor, (2) W. D. Roberts.

Sarah E. Ford, b. 1847, Harrison Co. Texas, m. Bishop Chandler.

Major A. H. Ford, b. 1849, Harrison Co., Texas, m. Mariah King, went  
 to Ennis, Texas.

---

Frances S. Barnes, b. 1854. m. William J. Bell.  
 S. Ellie Barnes, b. 1856, d. young  
 Wm. O. Barnes, b. 1857, d. ca. 1917. m. Alice G. Owens.  
 Caroline V. Barnes, b. 1861, m. a Dr. McClelland, Upshur Co., Texas.  
 Ben Barnes b. 1862, lived at Arlington, Dallas Co., Texas.  
 Della Barnes b. 1865.  
 Lela Barnes b. 1867, m. --- Stevens, Upshur County.  
 Thomas Barnes b. 1869, lived at Marshall, Harrison Co., Tex.



FORD-BASS Notes, Cont.:-

ELIZA BASS, b. 1824, Ala., m. John G. Ford (1), - (2) C. M. Gregg, 11 Jan. 1854. (No issue 2nd m.)

Ford Issue: William C. Ford, b. 1843, Ala.

Sarah E. Ford, b. 1846, Ala. m. (1) 11 Jan. 1861, Wm. M. Davis, (2) Dec, 19, 1864, A. I. Eubanks.

John J. Ford, b. 1848, Texas., m. 10 Nov. 1868, Emma Hall.

P. Ford (female) b. 1849, Texas.

George W. Ford, b. 1850, Texas. m. (1) Josephine --- (2) Fannie Sanford of Shelby County, Texas.

Wm. C., George W., and P. Ford (orphans of John G. and Eliza (Bass) Ford were living in household of Lawrence L. Bass, 1860 Census, Harrison Co. Guardian apptd. for them, 5 Jan. 1861, Fielden Smith in whose household their sister Sarah was listed in 1860 Census. Smith was admr. of estate of their mother. Guardian of John J. Ford was Benedict Barnes who had m. their aunt, Mary Anne Bass Ford, widow of their uncle Wm. Ford.

The foregoing notes on Bass-Ford connections were provided by Miss A. M. Trimble, Austin, Texas, 1961, and should prove helpful to those who are not familiar with the facts.

\* \*  
\*

SOME DESCENDANTS OF BENNETT B. BASS (b. Covington Co., Ala., ca. 1814; m. Mary Elizabeth Hogg, ca. 1837; d. ca. 1874 Niceville, Fla. His wife was born 15 Oct. 1818; d. ca. 1885, buried Andalusia, Ala. ISSUE: Mary, b. 12 Oct. 1838, d. 1912; \*Wilson Bennett Bass b. 17 Feb. 1840, d. ca. 1865, m. Jane Teel 27 Oct. 1857; Nancy, b. 2 Mar. 1842, m. James Teel. 27 Oct., 1857; Lovina, b. 28 Jan. 1843 d 31 July 1866; Holly M., b. 21 Dec. 1845, m. Christian Ward 1870, d. 31 July 1934; Bennett B., b. 13 June 1849, d. 1932, - m. 1, Julia Padgett, 2, Mary Padgett; Elizabeth, 14 Nov. 1850, m. Jas Romer; Martha Jane, b. 13 Feb. 1852 d. 11 Dec. 1943, m. 1869 to George Parrish; William Riley Bass, b. 28 May 1854, d. Sept. 1933, - m. Nancy Ward.

\*WILSON BENNETT BASS, son of Bennett B. Bass and Mary Elizabeth Hogg, b. 17 Feb. 1840, as afsd., m. 27 Oct. 1857, at Andalusia, Ala., JANE TEEL, dau. of John and Annie (Padgett) Teel. She, Jane, was b. 27 Jan. 1839, at Andalusia, Ala.; died about 1868, buried at Andalusia. ISSUE:

\*Benjamin Wilson Bass, b. 17 Oct. 1860, m. Matilda Hall 12 Feb. 1885, d. 29 May 1935; - William Riley Bass, b. 15 Sept. 1862, m. Frances Elizabeth Collins 23 Jan. 1889, d. 19 Nov. 1935.

*Wilson*  
BENJAMIN ~~WILLIAM~~ BASS, (1860-1935) m./1, Matilda Hall, dau. of Eli and Cynthia (Davis) Hall. Matilda b. 1 June 1858, Newton Co., Texas, d. 20 May 1903. ISSUE: Cynthia L, b. 28 Dec. 1885, d. 22 June 1953, m. 2 June 1903, John Curtis Barneycastle; - Son Bass, 1886; Stillborn son Bass, 1887; Martin Luther Bass b. 8 Sept. 1889, d. 17 Nov. 1953, m. 21 Oct. 1921 to Marvel Mae Murphy; SUSAN VIOLA BASS, b. 20 Jan. 1891, m. 4 June 1904 to Kez Barneycastle, (Their daughter, Mrs. Isabelle Johnnie, La Porte, Tex., supplied information in this section.); - Wilson L. Bass, 13 July 1892, m. Nannie Witt, died 9 Dec. 1943; Benj. Eli Bass, b. 30 Jan. 1895, m. Bernice M. Mitchell, died 31 Aug. 1951.

Benjamin Wilson Bass m. 2, Kamilla Schmidt of Mooringsport, La., who died about 18 Nov. 1918. Issue of 2nd marriage:

Cynthia Bertha, b. 3 April 1905; Louis Otto, b. 11 August 1906, m. Una Williams; Gustavus Adolphus, b. 24 April 1908, m. Maxine Simmons; Douglas Eugene, b. 6 Sept. 1909; (These in Batson, Hardin Co., Texas.) - and Carl Thomas Bass, b. 22 May 1914 in Trees City, La.

Mrs. Isabelle B. Johnnie, of La Porte, Texas, who provided the foregoing data on descendants of BENNETT B. BASS, 1961, reports: "In my notes I have a Wilson Bass who came from Wayne County, N. C., to Georgia with other Basses. He later moved to Covington Co., Ala., while others of the group moved to Florida and Mississippi, and some RETURNED TO NORTH CAROLINA."

It is evident from the material presented in this compilation that many Basses who went to distant places, and/or their descendants, returned to their ancestral communities in Virginia and North Carolina. In many instances, their genealogies cannot be traced without reference to records in distant places. These reverse-migrations complicate the problems of authentic genealogical research.

SUPPLEMENTAL INFORMATION - (Final)

Received from Mrs. M. P. Roberts, Tulsa, Okla., Oct. 1961:

ALABAMA MATERIAL, re: Burrell Bass, Greensville Co., Va., Anson Co., N. C., Jefferson County, Ala.

"History of Northern Alabama" - p. 159: "Burrell Bass, English descent, served in the Revolutionary War, migrated from N. C. to Alabama in 1813. He moved from Anson County, N. C., to 11 miles N. E. of Elyton, Alabama Territory, the first white man who settled at Roebuck Springs, up the Georgia Road."

"Thomas Owens' History of Alabama," - Burrell Bass, born about 1752 at Brunswick County, Va., moved to Anson County, N. C., and then to Elyton, Alabama Territory in 1813.

1830 Census, Jefferson County, Ala., lists Burrell Bass and his wife. Both over 70 years of age. (He died 23 August 1831.)

"History of Jones Valley, Ala." - by Mary Gordon McDuffie, Vol. 2:-

"Children of Burrell Bass:

- (1) - Burrell Bass, Jr., born 30 Aug. 1792, Anson Co., N.C.
- (2) - Andrew Bass, born 1804 in Anson County, N. C., married Jane Montgomery.

Children of Burrell Bass, Jr., and Mary: "Edah Bass, born 28 May 1822 was the fourth of nine children, the oldest of whom, Colin Bass, was born 18 July 1817." - "All of the children of Burrell Bass, Jr., and Mary were born and married in Jefferson County."

"Edah Bass married James A. Park, 4 April 1839."

Bass Cemetery, 2 miles above Irondale, Shades Valley: (Tombstone record)

Burrell Bass, born 1752 - Died Aug. 23, 1831.

(see: Alabama, p. 4 for others. - ADB)

Letter from Mr. E. D. Bass, Mayor of Chattanooga, Tenn., 1946, to W. T. Leeper, says Mayor Bass was grandson of Robert Persons Bass, (son of Andrew, second son of Burrell Bass, Jr.)

\* \* \* \* \*

TEXAS (Corrections and additions, - provided by Miss A. M. Trimble, Austin, Texas, for FORD-BASS notes, Texas, p. 4)

Information from letter of 4 Feb. 1939, to Miss Trimble, from "Aunt Fannie (Barnes) Bell of Arlington, Texas."

Correction of names:

William Oliver Barnes.

Caroline Virginia Barnes

Benedict Allen Dale Barnes - m. Ellie Pollard.

Leila Barnes, - m. Robert Stephens.

Thomas Jefferson Barnes, - m. Viola Medcalf.

- F I N I S -

\*



I N D I C E S

BASS INDEX . . . . . Pages 1 - 68

note additions and corrections on page 68.

OTHER FAMILY NAMES INDEX . . . . . Pages 69 - 78

CROSS-INDEX TO STATES . . . . . Page 79

CROSS-INDEX, N. C. Counties . . Page 80

SUPPLEMENTAL INDEX . . beginning at Page 81.

\*

\*      \*

- ADVICE: -

"Beware of half-truths; you may have the  
wrong half!"

\*      \*

\*

NOTE:

STRUCTURE OF THE BOOK: England, Virginia,  
The Nansemonds, N.C. Miscellany, Counties  
of North Carolina. Appendices: Alabama,  
Arkansas, Georgia, Illinois, Indiana, Iowa,  
Kentucky, Louisiana, (Middle Atlantic: Md.,  
Del., N. J., Pa.) Mississippi, South Carol-  
ina, Tennessee, and Texas. Indices.



## A.

Va. 17, s. of Jos. 1783

N.C.:

Bertie Co. 8, h. of Martha.

Wayne Co. -6, wit. deed, 1787,  
with Thos. & Elisha.

Confederate Soldiers, p. 1.

Miss. 4, - (m.) - b. Va., 1839.

## A. A.

Nansemond Indian Section, 1.

see Va. 31.

Miss. 3, s. of James, b. 1850.

Miss. 3, d. of James, b. 1857

## AARON

N.C. Census Index & Schedules.

N. C. Bases in Revolution.

N. C.:

Bertie Co., 4, s. of John, 1732.

Chatham Co., 1, 2, deeds, 1817-24

Surry Co., 1, witness, 1811

4, m. Barbara Normon;  
1813; - census notes,  
1820.

## ABEL

N. C. - Sampson Co. 2, b. 1803 (?)

Ala. 7, 11, - s. of Josiah, b. 1842.

Ga. 13, b. 1794, N.C. - d. 1865.

## ABIGAIL

England, 3, 4.

N. C.

Franklin Co. 4, m. Jos. Milton 1796.

Orange Co., m. Wm. Dennin, 1833.

## ABRAHAM

England 8 (to Md. 1774)

N. C.

Census Index and Schedules, and  
additional Notes.

Edgecombe Co., 1, land grant 1753.

Franklin Co. 1, "of Nash Co" 1779.

Halifax Co. 2, "of Edgecombe" 1743.

Nash Co. 1, - wife Mary 1779.

3, - Will of, 1803-05.

7, - s. of Jethro, 1819.

8, tax roll 1782.

Northampton Co., 2, witness 1745.

7, son of John, in will of  
John, 1777. (p. 8, also)

Ala. 15, of Nash Co., N.C., ref. to.

Ga. 1, 2, Land Lotteries 1805-06.

La. 1, - minor son of Job in 1836,  
(1830-1882)

3, - s. of Abraham, b. 1857.

## ABRAHAM (cont.)

La. 3, - b. 1830, (Sr.) F. b. Va.

- b. 1857, (Jr.)

4, - b. 1830 (cf La. 3) Abram.

## ABRAM

N. C. Census Index and Schedules.

N. C., Edgecombe Co. 2, deed, 1765.

Wayne Co. 20, petition, 1784.

Ga. 11, m. Rosanna Rose 1836.

## ABSALOM

N. C. Census Index, etc.

N. C.

Granville Co. 5, m. Patsy Hayes 1794.

Benj. Bass, surety.

Wayne Co. 11, mentioned in deed Ephr.

to son John 1806.

12, son of Ephraim 1808

17, bro. of Jeremiah 1821.

27, Will of Absalom, 1827.

## A. C.

Ala. 8, - b. 1841 in Ga.

## ACKIES (Sr. &amp; Jr.)

N. C., Cumberland Co., 1 and 2.

" 1, 1815-24, land from Rice.

1, Jr., 1852.

1, m. Polly McIntyre 1814.

2, age 18-26 in 1820.

## ADA

Miss. 4, - - b. 1863, d. of B. F. Bass.

5, - b. 1848.

## ADELADE

La. 4, - b. 1838, d. of Jas A. (?)

## ADAM

England 7.

## ADAREZAR (f.)

S. C. 4, 18, 21, d. of Jos. R. Bass,

b. 1830, m. Jas. E. Cox 1854.

## ADDIE

Ala. 4, w. of Saml. M., 1844-1902.

Tenn. 15, d. of Benj. R., b. 1868.

## ADDISON

Ind. 1, son of Arthur, 1859-1941.

m. Mary Sparks 1877.

S. C., 4, 18, 21, s. of Jos. D.,

1848-1901, m. Ellen Watson 1879.

ADELINE - next page.

## ADELINE

Ala. 12, b. 1832, w. of Hardy.  
Miss. 3, b. 1836, d. of Richard.  
S. C. 17, minor d. of Robt. 1843

## ADEY

N. C.  
Robeson Co. 2, d. of Fred'k, 1825.

## A. E.

Ala. 8, no data.  
Ark. 2, b. 1827, Ky.

## AGNES

England 2, 5, 6.  
Va. 7, m. Saml. Bruce 1786  
Va. 39, d. of John, b. 1765.

## A. H.

Ala. 10, b. 1869

## AILEY

Ala. 12, m. Snoden Kirklin 1844.

## AILSEY

Ala. 7, b. 1835, w. of Josiah Jr.

## ALABAMA

Tex. 1, dau. of Lawrence L. Bass

## ALBA

Va. 10, d. of William Bass 1784

## ALBERT

Va. 24, s. of Hardy, m. Mary vincent.  
N. C.,  
Wayne Co. 33, b. 1846, gs of John  
Wilson Co. 4, b. 1896, s. of Ephraim  
6, b. 1901, s. of Jas. B.  
Miss. 5, b. 1859, s. of Jas. A.  
6, b. 1848, s. of Wm.

## ALCE

N. C.  
Northampton Co., 7, 8, d. of John,  
1777. m - Earp.

## ALCY

N.C. - Census Index, etc.  
cf - Aley, Alice.

## ALDEN

N.C., Nash Co. 3, land sales 1809-11  
3, 4, s. of Sion, 1798;  
- grandson of Abraham.  
Ky. 3, 1814 Tax roll, Logan Co., 1814.

## ALEX.

Va. 13, Chesterfield Co. Tax Roll,  
1780's.  
Ala. 12, b. 1815, Ga.  
Ga. 1, Land Lottery, 1805, Jr.  
6, Warren Cp. Tax Rolls.

## ALEXANDER

Va 4, 13, Census, Tax Rolls, 1780's.  
16, s. of Thomas, 1769.  
18, s. of Henry, 1796.  
N. C., - Census Index, Addl. Notes.  
Bertie Co. 1728, wit. deed.  
Franklin Co., 4, s. of Jacob, 1793  
Northampton Co. 12, wit. deed 1728  
Robeson Co. 2, b. 1804 Anson Co.  
3, ref. to deed.  
Stokes Co. - m. Kissiah Pettiford,  
1836.  
S. C. 1, plat, 1833.  
2, on Russell's Cr. Savannah Riv.  
Tenn. 6, - debt to estate, 1813.  
Ga. 1, (Sr.) 1805 land lottery  
2, - 1827 land lottery  
6, - 1769 land grants  
10, Will (date?)  
10, Will, 1847  
11, - m. Mary Hunter 1850  
14, - m. Martha Spyvey 1831.

## ALEXANDREW

Ind. 1, - s. of Henry, b. 1848.

## ALEY (cf Aley, Alice)

N. C. Census Index & Addl. Notes.

## ALFERY - ALFESY

Ala. 15, - s. of John  
Miss. 7, - " of James M.  
7, - b. 1801, S. C.  
7, - s. of John, b. 1844  
8, - s. of James b. 1850

## ALFRED

Ark. 1, s. of William, b. Tenn 1836.  
Ill. 1, s. of Henry V.  
Miss. 3, 4, s. of Harrell, b. 1852.  
7, b. 1825, Tenn.

## ALGERNON

Ga. 12, s. of Milton, b. 1841.

## ALICE

England 5,  
N. C., Census Index  
Wayne Co., 8, deed 1796.



## ALICE (Cont.)

N. C., Wayne Co., 14, deed 1810.  
 21, widow of Andrew  
 Bass, Esq.  
 Wilson Co., 2, d. of Larry, 1869.  
 Ala. 10, d. of James P., b. 1876.  
 Miss. 3, b. 1855, d. of Ezekiel.

## ALICIA

S. C. 6, b. 1836 in N. C.

## ALLEN

Va. 7, m. Elizabeth Davis 1790, & Va 24.  
 9, m. Sarah Adkins 1817  
 12, "of Putnam Co., Ga." 1828  
 23, deed from Macklin Bass 1791  
 24, s. of Saml. & Fortune, 1805.  
 Ala. 1, b. 1790-1800  
 7, " 1798, N. C.  
 7, s. of Willis, b. 1835  
 14, will, 1854.  
 16, s. of Sterling, b. 1815  
 16, s. of Dr. Sterling, 1859.  
 Ga. 1, land lottery 1806  
 2, plat 1807, grant 1814.  
 10, will, 1813.  
 10, - s. of Allen.  
 10, - s. of Alexander (no date)  
 Miss. 4, s. of B. F., b. 1870.

## ALMEDA

Miss. 6, d. of Thos., b. 1850  
 Tenn. 17, - 1833-1922 (w. of H. L.?)

## ALMIRA

Miss. 3, d. of Richard, b. 1847.

## ALPHEUS (Alphis)

N. C. - Roster of Confederate Soldiers.  
 Chowan Co., 2, s. of Cader, 1846.

## AMANDA

Ala. 8, b. 1834, S. C.  
 8, b. 1851, d. of J. T.  
 11, b. 1880, d. of Richd. E.  
 Ga. 7, b. 1838, d. of Lewis  
 La. 4, b. 1839, d. of Franklin  
 Miss. 3, b. 1838, d. of James.  
 6, b. 1838, d. of William  
 Tenn. 6, nee Hale b. 1822.  
 15, w. of Richardson Bass.

## AMBROSE

England 5  
 Tenn. 2, b. 1817, S. C.  
 18, b. 1827, Tenn.

## AMELIA

Ind. 1, 2nd. w. of Arthur, d. 1853.  
 S. C. 6, b. 1837 (Elijah?)  
 16, d. of Elizab. Moody, 1860.  
 18, w. of Joseph D. Bass  
 22, - 1818-1875.

## AMIE (Eunice?)

Ky. 1, d. of Jordan, 1862.

## AMMA (m)

N. C., Sampson Co. 1, s. of John,  
 1887.

## AMOS

N. C., Edgecombe Co 5, b. 1825, s.  
 of Gideon.  
 Wilson Co. 1, b. 1847, res. with  
 John Hayes family.  
 5, m. Mary Davis, 1869,  
 (s. of Barden Bass)

## AMOSKEAG

Tenn. 8, Will, 1862.

## AMY

England 6  
 Miss. 4, b. 1845, d. of Isaac

## A. N.

Va. 19, heir of Archibald, 1821

## ANANIAS

Miss. 2, 5, - b. 1812, Ga.

## ANDERSON

England 7

## ANDREW

England 7, 8. (re North Carolina)  
 Va. 24, "of Halifax Co., N. C." m.  
 Mary Collins 1865.  
 31, s. of William, 1809  
 32, Will, 1856.  
 N. C., - Census Index; Addl. Notes, 2.  
 - b. 1828, s. of Willis  
 - b. 1834, s. of Richard.  
 N. C. Bases in Revolution.  
 Confederate Soldiers, 1, 2.  
 Craven Co. 1, - land grants 1736  
 2, Jr. - suits.  
 2, Will, 1770, Sr.  
 2, Jr. 2nd son of Sr.  
 2, 4, "the younger, son  
 of Richard, Jr." &  
 grandson of Andrew Sr.

## ANDREW (Cont.)

- N. C. Craven Co., 2 & 4, documents of Sr.  
Cumberland Co. 2, - over 45 in 1820.  
Dobbs Co., 1, Sr. & Jr. surveys  
2, " " " 1769 Tax roll  
2, - Co. of foot soldiers  
1775.  
2, - witness, 1771.  
Duplin Co. 1, Jr., of Dobbs Co., 1762.  
1, Sr., - 1793.  
1, Grandson of Sr., 1793.  
2, s. of Richard, Sr., 1791.  
2, b. btw. 1760-1770.  
Johnston Co. 1, land records 1737-51  
2, " " to 1776.  
3, "of Johnston Co."  
4, - 1825-1830  
4, "of Duplin Co." - ref.  
Onslow Co., - 1737 record.  
Sampson Co. 1, in will of mother, 1787.  
2, s. of William, 1802.  
2, over 45 in 1820.  
Wayne Co. 1, deed to Richard 1783  
2, 6, "Sr. formerly Jr." & Dr.  
3, Jr., s. of Richard.  
3,4,7, Dr., Jr. & Sr.  
6, Jr. deceased, 1792.  
12, " " - ref. 1809  
14, " " - " 1813  
16, among heirs of Edw., 1815  
18, s. of Edward, decd., "In  
Johnston Co." - 1802.  
20, Sr. & Jr., 1786 Tax Roll.  
20, candidate for sheriff 1787  
21, accts. of - , decd., 1793  
22, orphans of Jr. 1793-94.  
25, heir of Edward, 1815  
26, decd. minor heir of Elisha,  
dec'd, 1814-17  
heir of Uriah, 1826.  
27, son of Edward, 1826.  
33, b. 1848, s. of Elias.  
b. 1847, " " "  
Ala. 3, m. Jane Montgomery 1831.  
4, will, 1857.  
4, s. of Andrew, 1857  
4, ref. to 1830 Census.  
7, b. 1838, N. C.  
7, s. of Buckner ?  
10, b. 1800 Ala.  
11, b. 1800, N. C.  
11, b. 1848, Ala.  
Ga. 5, age 50-60 in 1830.  
5, " 30-40 in 1830.  
7, s. of Philip, b. 1832.  
La. 4, b. 1823 in Ga.

## ANDREW (cont.)

- Pa. (back of Md. sheet) ref to  
Andrew.  
Tenn. 2, b. 1820, S. C.  
18, b. 1839, s. of Jas of Va.

## ANGELA FAYE

- N. C., Wilson Co. 8, d. of Lee Roy

## ANGELINA (- INE)

- N. C., Nash Co. 9, d. of Elija.  
Sampson Co. 1, d. of John.  
m. a Warren.  
Ala. 10, - b. 1847, Ga.  
Ala. 12, - b. 1862, d. of Hardy.  
Ill. 2.

## ANN

- England 2, 4, 6, 7.  
Va. 7, dau. of Edward, 1795  
8, nee Walker, w. of Peter,  
1788.  
9, d. of Benj. & Sarah m.  
Wm. Beatty, 1798.  
13, m. Henry Stratton, 1780.  
15, d. of Wm. 1747-53.  
16, - m. Branch.  
19, d. of Edw. Sr., w. of Jno.  
Jordan, 1833-4  
22, d. of Edw. W., b. 1847  
34, 35, w. of Hardiman, 1780  
" " w. of Charles Jr. "  
N. C. - Census Index.  
Chowan Co., 1, d. of Edward, 1696  
2, d. of Cader 1846.  
Craven Co. 2, d. of Andrew Sr.  
w. of Richd. Black-  
ledge, 1767.  
Duplin Co. 2, d. of Richard Sr.  
1791.  
Edgecombe Co. 5, b. 1830, d. of  
John.  
Franklin Co., 3, w. of Jacob, Sr.  
5, w. of Jacob, Jr.  
5, d. 1817.  
Halifax 4, 5, wid. of John 1786.  
Nash Co. 2, w. of Isaac, 1783  
Sampson Co. 1, wit. will of  
Andrew 1786  
Wayne Co. 18, d. of Wm. Flowers,  
1835.  
19, d. of Julia 1854.  
22, d. of Andrew Jr. m  
m. John Holton.

## ANN (Cont.)

- Ala. 1, b. 1825, d. of Buckner  
 3, d. of Jesse, m. Bradberry.  
 5, d. of Uriah, w. of John  
 A. Green, Tenn., 1819.  
 14, d of John of Va., m. a  
 Kolb (or Cobb) of S.C. ?  
 Ga. 9, d. of William, 1818.  
 12, d. of Milton, b. 1838.  
 La. 1, d. of John & Malissa.  
 4, d. of Uriah, b. 1848.  
 Miss. 2, b. 1810-20  
 4, w. of Wiley, b. 1838  
 5, w. of James A. b. 1832.  
 S. C. 5, over 45 in 1810, fam. of 3.  
 13, sold int. in lands of Jos.  
 - to Robert, 1831.  
 15, heir of Martha. - m. Ezra  
 P. Coxe 1821, Marlboro Dist.  
 Tenn. 13, - Bridges, dau of Theophilus,  
 1829  
 15, 16, w. of Jacob of Franklin  
 Co. N. C.  
 15, d. of Wyatt, b. 1820.  
 17, w. of Capt. Wm. Batey, 1773-1854.

## ANNA

- England 7.  
 Va. 32, m. Collins; d. of Andrew, 1856.  
 N. C. - Basses in Revolution, heirs of  
 Edward.  
 Chowan Co. ? widow of Cader 1846.  
 Wayne Co. 7, d. of Andrew, Esq.  
 21, 1791-93.  
 Ala. 2, b. 1845, d. of Giles W.  
 12, m. Serimpsher, 1847.  
 15, d. of Jordan (m. Northcutt)  
 Ind. 2, Anna Rose, d. of Zeno, Jr.  
 Ky. 3, d. of Jordan (s. of Sion)  
 1800-1800  
 Pa. (back of Md. page) 1808.  
 Miss. 8, d. of John of S. C.  
 S. C. 16, hr. of Bryant H., 1844.  
 Tenn. 17, nee Stone. w. of Peter  
 1779-1809.

## ANNE

- Va. 8, possibly incorrect; see p.  
 27, - DAU. of PETER Harris 1689.  
 N. C.  
 Northampton Co. 9, d. of Saml. Sr.,  
 1789.  
 Wayne Co. 3, d. of Andrew Jr. son  
 of Richard. 1786  
 17, d. of John, decd., hr. of  
 Edward & Sarah 1827.

## ANNE (Cont.)

- Wayne Co. 21. misc. notes.  
 Ala. 6, - d. of Fletcher C. Bass  
 Md. - wid. of Joseph, 1766.

## ANNIE

- Va. 32, - Newton, d. of Wm. 1848.  
 N. C. Nash Co. 9, d. of Gideon  
 Wilson C. 6, d. of Jas. B.  
 Ala. 9, w. of Ephraim, b. 1830 SC  
 10, - b. S. C. 1825  
 Ga. 12, - Annie E., d. 1868.  
 13, dau. of Abel.

## ANNIS

- England 5.  
 N. C. - Wayne Co. 29, wid. of Wright,  
 1850.  
 Wayne Co. 33, b. Va. 1790.  
 33, b. 1846, d. of  
 Barden.  
 Wilson Co. 2, b. 1792, Va.  
 Ala. 8, b. 1830, Ga., w. of Ephraim.

## ANTOINETTE

- N.C., Wilson Co., 4- nee Lamm, w. of  
 Ephraim.

## ANTONIO

- England 7.

## APPA

- N. C., Robeson Co. 2, w. of Elijah,  
 b. 1802 NC

## APPALONA

- Miss. 3, b. 1854, d. of Jeremiah.

## APPIE

- Ga. 13, d. of Abel, b. 1837.

## AQUILLA

- N.C., Nash Co., <sup>11</sup>m. Thos Matthews 1852  
 Miss. 3, with Harrell P. Bass, b. 1837,  
 Tenn.

## ARABELLA

- N.C., Wilson Co. 1, b. 1834, w. of Wm.

## ARAMETTA -Araminta.

- S.C. 18, d. of Jos., b. 1845  
 22 m. Hugh Lllis 1869.

## ARAMISSA

- Ala. 9 - d. of Ezekiel, b. 1850  
 Arassika - see Horatio, Chowan, N.C.

## ARCADA (f)

Miss. 5, b. 1814.

## ARCHAMACK

Ill. 1, - mention of  
Tenn. 9, - m. Rachel Philips 1822.  
14, refs., 1822-29  
16, s. of Ezekiel 1800-1845.  
had son Ezekiel.  
20, addl. refs.

## ARCHARD - Archerd

Va. 4, Chesterfield Co.  
13, Tax rolls  
16, s. of William 1769-75  
21, s. of William, b. 1725.  
21, s. of Wm. & Mary Wathall  
Bass, b. 1752.

## ARCHER

Va. 13, Tax Rolls, 1780's  
18, Inv. of., dec'd. 1802  
18, decd. s. of Thomas 1804.  
18, s. of Archard; gs of Thos,  
1804.  
19, heir of Archibald, 1821.  
19, s. of Thos., 1828-32.  
20, will of - no issue, 1848.  
bro. of Thos A. Bass.

## ARCHIBALD

Va. 5, Rev. officer, 1780.  
13, m. Charlotte Stone 1778.  
N. C. Robeson Co. 2, s. of Neve111,  
b. 1847.  
Ga. 13, s. of Jos. Everettt Bass.  
Ky. 2, s. of Thos. & Susannah 1813.

## ARCHUD

Va. 17, Bro. of Joseph, 1794.  
Neph. of Joseph, son of  
Archud, Sr., 1794.

## ARGENT

Ala. 1, b. 1825, Ga.

## ARMOND (Herman?)

N.C., Duplin Co., 2, b. 1760-70.

## ARTHUR

England 5.  
Va. 4, - in Sussex Co. 1782-5  
11, - in Brunswick Co., 1767.  
18, - s. of Henry 1796.  
20, will of - 1848

## ARTHUR (cont.)

Va. 35, - s. of Charles, Sr., 1780  
37, - F. of Thomas, 1779.  
- wit. will of Joshua 1779  
38, - 1797 ref.

## ARTEMICIA

Ala. 9, d. of Zeke, b. 1864, Ga.

## AUGUSTA

N.C., Wayne Co. 34, d. of Jas. 1844.

## AUGUSTINE

N.C., - Census Index  
Nash Co. 3, witness, 1790  
4, exr. of Mildred 1843  
" m. Julia Ann Sikes, d  
of Mourning Sikes (1:529)  
11, m. Julia A. Sikes 1833.  
10, - b. 1792 (Census)

## AUGUSTUS

Va. 31, - d. 1936. (see Nansemond Ind.  
N.C., Bertie Co. 5, 6 Bible (Section, p. 1)  
ALA. 6, s. of Persons, b. 1814, m. M. Douglas.

## AXIE

La. 3, b. 1835.

## AZARIAH

Nansemond Indian Section, p. 1

## BAKER

N.C. Edgecombe Co. 5, m. Ella McKennon  
5, b. 1853, s. of  
Turner.

## BARBARA

Ala. 10, b. 1868, Ala.

## BARDEN

N.C., Wayne Co. 32, b. 1810-20  
Wilson Co. 3,  
5, m. Sallie Rose 1856.

## BARNABAS

Ala. 3, s. of Jesse, 1821-29.  
Ga. 12, b. 1821, d. 1913

## BARNABY

England 3.

## BARNEY

N.C., Wilson Co. 3, hr. of Thos. 1887

## BASCOM

Ala. 12, b. 1852, s. of Augustus.

## BATSON

Ga. 6, - 1818  
 9, - dec'd, 1829, Zadock, admr.  
 Miss. 3, b. 1822, Ga.

B. B.

Ala. 12, s. of Augustus, b. 1842

## BEADY

S. C. 18, d. of John, b. 1835.

## BELINDA

Va. 31, sister of Saml. 1825  
 N. C., Wilson Co. 1, w. of Isaac,  
 b. 1830.

## BENAJAH

Ala. 12, b. 1820, N.C. (?)  
 Ga. 13, - s. of Abel.

## BENEVOLENCE

Ala. 6, b. 1842, d. of Augustus.

B. D.

N. C. Confederate Soldiers, 1

## BENJAMIN

Va. 6, aided Revolution  
 Va. 9, Father of John H., Ann,  
 Polly, Martha, Nathan -  
 9, Inventory of, 1843.  
 10, "of Williamson Co., Tenn"  
 - Rutherford Co., Tenn.  
 11, deed ref., 1763.  
 12, ref. to Shelby Co., Tenn.  
 19, s. of Edward, Sr. 1833/4  
 22, revolutionary aid ref.  
 24, s. of James; not 14 1843.  
 38, m. Wm. C. Gilbert 1841.  
 N.C. - Census Index & Addl. Notes  
 - Roster of Revolutionary Sold.  
 Bertie Co. 4, m. Ann Clifton 1828.  
 Granville Co. 1, "of Northampton  
 Co." - 1758.  
 2. deed to son Benj.,  
 1784; - 3. 1794.  
 5. m. Milly Pettiford,  
 1781. - Tax Roll 1769.  
 Halifax Co. 3, "of Halifax" 1799.  
 5, s. of Wm. P., gs of  
 Dennis - 1812-13. (?)  
 6, s. of Simon, 1825  
 Northampton 3, 1758.  
 4, "of Granville Co." '59.  
 10, s. of Edward, 1750.  
 , s. of Matthew, 1823.

## BENJAMIN (Cont.)

Northampton 12, m. Nancy Marks 1835.  
 Randolph Co. 2, s. of Benjamin, 1813  
 Wilson Co. 4, s. of Ephraim, b. 1885  
 4, s. of Isaac, 1883-4

Ala. 16, b. in Ga. 1834.  
 Ark. 2, b. Tenn. 1837, s. of Peyton.  
 Ga. 1, 1820 ref.  
 4, 1830 (20-30 yrs)  
 7, b. 1832; - with Ephraim, Sr.  
 15, s. of James, b. 1833.  
 15, b. 1819, Ga., with Elizabeth,  
 age 65, b. Va. (b. 1785)  
 Ind. 2, s. of Jordan  
 Miss. 3, b. 1844, s. of James.  
 7, b. 1833, Tenn. s. of Alfery.  
 7, b. 1814  
 8, Benj. I.  
 Tenn. 1, 26-45 in 1820, 6 slaves.  
 5, Executor estate of James,  
 1827.  
 6, s. of James Sr., 1827.  
 7, Sr. & Jr. 1814.  
 15, 16, s. of Wyatt, b. 1826  
 m. Susan Green.  
 15, d. 1906, Texas.  
 15, s. of Benj. R. b. 1859.  
 Tex. 1, Benj. R.  
 3, - b. 1849 in Ga.

## BENNETT

N. C. - Confederate Soldiers' roll.  
 Nash County 7, - Int. in estate  
 of John, dec'd. 1827.  
 Wilson Co. 1, b. 1824, with Penny  
 and Bynum.  
 4, s. of Isaac (1843-1898)  
 5, m. Pennie Hayes.

## BERRY

Ala. 11, - b. 1816, Tenn

## BERSHEBA

N. C., Bertie Co. 8, d. of Cader 1790.

## BERTHA

N.C., Chowan Co. 3, w. of James 1867.

## BERTRAM

Va. 9, m. Rebecca Tatum, 1786.

## BESSIE CORDELIA

N.C., Wilson Co. 4, b. 1891, d. of  
 Ephraim.

## BETHANY

(Bethama, Pathena)

N. C.,

Franklin Co. 3, nee Gay, d. of John,  
m. Jordan Bass 1790.Nash Co., 3, "of Wilson Co. Tenn" 1810  
4, "of Lincoln Co. Tenn" 1811  
6, ref., 1809.

Ala. 15, - w. of Jordan

15, d. of Elijah

Texas 1, b. 1760, Va., (with s. Willis)

## BETHSADA

Va. 32 - d. of William, 1848.

## BETSY

Va. 10, wid. of James (1815-22)

17, d. of Joseph, 1783.

23, d. of Burwell, 1787, m.

- Little.

N. C.

Franklin Co. 3, m. Gupton. (1813 ref)  
5, d. of Jacob, Jr.

Johnston Co. 4, m. Henry Stevens 1807

Nash Co. 7, d. of Jethro, - 1819.

Wayne Co. 34, d. of Jonathan, 1841

Wilson Co. 2, w. of Jeremiah, b. 1820.  
Elizabeth, -p. 1.

Ala. 9, d. of James ?, b. 1845,

S. C. 6, d. of Warren, b. 1840

Tenn. 14, Betsy (Bass) Gupton, w. of  
Jacob, 1829 ref.

## BETTY

Va. 10, - widow of James, 1815-22.

N.C., Nash Co. 9, b. 1885, nee Braswell.

Wilson Co. 1, d. of Sally, b, 1848.  
6, d. of Mordecai.

Miss. 5, b. 1836, N. C.

Tenn. 16, d. of John J. (1856-1919)

## B. F.

N. C. - Confederate Soldiers' roll, 1, 2.

Ala. 8, b. Ga. 1852.

Miss. 4, b. 1839.

## BILLIE

Texas 3, b. 1854, Tex.

## BISCO

N.C. Confederate Soldiers.

Edgecombe Co. 5, s. of Turner, b. 1840.  
killed by enemy 1864.

Nash Co. 11, m. Sarah - 1861.

## BLANCHE

S. C. 21

## BOB

Ala. 10, b. 1860, s. of E.P.

## BOYKIN

N.C.

Franklin Co. 3, s. of Jacob, Jr.  
3, m. Purka Wright  
1822.

5, s. of Jacob, Jr.

6, will of, 1827.

## BRENDA

N.C., Wilson Co. 8, d. of Thomas E.

## BRIDGET

England 4

## BRIGHT

N.C., Granville Co. 5, m. Tabitha  
Snelling 1781

## BRITTAIN

Roster Revolutionary Soldiers, N.C.

## BRYAN

N. C. Census Index

## BRyce

Va. 8, m. Kohn Buckley, 1795.

## BRYANT

N.C. Confederate Soldiers' roll, 2.

Wayne Co., 33, b. 1828 (Willie?)

Ala. 7, b. 1825, Ga.

Ga. 2, land lottery, 1821

3, - 1820 ref.

S. C. 1, plat, 1816

2, n.e. of PeeDee Riv.

13, bt. John's int. in land  
of Jos., decd. 1818.

15, estate of Martha, 1836

15, est. of Bryant, 1838.

18, 40/50 in 1830.

## BUCKNER

Ala. 1, b. 1790 in N. C.

7, " 1788 " "

13, - ref. to son.

Ga. 1, - 1820

6, - 1830 (30-40 yrs)

6, - 1818 ref.

9, - s. of Reddick, 1828.

11, - m. Ann Dozier 1803.

## BUDRO

La. 3, - s. of Esau, b. 1872

## BUNNION

- (Bunyan misspelled)  
 N. C., Edgecombe Co. 4, - 1854,  
 nephew of Sarah Barnes.  
 Wayne Co. 33, - b. 1842  
 Wilson C. 4, b. 1846, d. during  
 Confederate War.

## BURDEN

- N.C. Confederate Soldiers, 1.  
 Wayne Co. 30, hr. of Julia, 1853.  
 32, b. 1810-15.  
 33, b. 1815  
 Wilson Co. 1, b. 1838.  
 5, m. Sallie Rose 1856.

## BURGESS

- Va. 23, - deed, 1786.  
 23, - s. of Burwell, 1787.  
 "of Southampton Co. Va."  
 24, re estate of Burgess, 1805.  
 24, m. Charlotte Sikes 1791.  
 33, m. Elizabeth Barker 1803  
 37, - and Ann his mother 1799  
 37, - and w. Elizabeth, 1804  
 37, - heir of Joshua, 1779, as  
 "son of Hardy" (Hardiman)  
 gs. of Chas, Sr. 1780.  
 N. C. Halifax Co. - 1790.  
 Northampton Co. 9, will, 1793.  
 11, estate 1795.

## BURK A.

- S. C. 6, b. 1840, S. C.

## BURRELL

- Va. 4, Greenville Co. 1782-5  
 23, Aided Revolution  
 N. C. - Census, addl. Notes, 2.  
 b. 1825, s. of Willis ?  
 Duplin Co. 2, s. of Richard, Sr.,  
 1780-1791.  
 Halifax Co. 7, s. of Samuel 1790.  
 Northampton 9, s. of Jethro 1794  
 Sampson Co. 1, excr. est. of Andrew,  
 1786.  
 Ala. 4, - 1792-1874 (tombstone)  
 Ga. 2, - 1827 ref.  
 6, - 1812 ref.  
 Ill. 1, s. of John L.

## BURTON

- N.C. Confederate Soldiers' roll, 1.

## BURWELL

- Va. (note) a Burwell Bass m. /Eliza-  
 beth Harper d. of Wm., Rev. Soldier.

## BURWELL

- Va. 4, will, 1787, Greenville Co.  
 10, s. of James (will 1822)  
 11, 1776-77, re Duprees.  
 23, 1781 deeds "of Greenville"  
 23, "of Southampton Co." -will,  
 1787.  
 N. C. Census Index.  
 Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers.  
 Anson Co. - land grant 1812-19  
 Northampton 4, 1764 ref.  
 5, s. of Samuel 1764  
 9, 1789, - ditto -  
 11, "of Brunswick Co.,  
 Va." 1774.  
 Ala. 4, Sr. & Jr. 1830  
 Ala. 11, - b. before 1800.  
 Ga. 1, 1820 ref.  
 2, - orphans of - 1827.  
 3, 1820 census (26-45)  
 5, 1830 " (30-40)  
 11, m. 1825, Polly Bargainer  
 m. 1810, Betsy Harper  
 15, s. of Ingraham, b. 1836.  
 S. C. 6, with a Kennedy; b. 1842.

## B. W.

- N. C., Halifax Co. 6, m. Frances  
 Welton 1832.

## BYNUM

- N.C., Wilson Co. 1, b. 1843 (Bennett)

## BYRD

- Va. 4, Greenville Co. 1782-85

## CADER

- N. C. Census Index  
 Bertie Co. 3 - 1783, land grants  
 4 - 1788 tax roll  
 7 - g.s. of Henry Bunch,  
 should be son of ISAAC  
 Bass, - not Israel.  
 8 - will of, 1790-91.  
 Chowan Co. 2, - will, 1846, (bros.  
 James & Jacob ment.)  
 2, - son of Cader, 1846.  
 Tenn. 9, - surety, 1827  
 10, heir of Solomon, 1807.  
 12, 1822 ref.  
 14, b. 1790 N. C.  
 16, m. Martha Philips 1820  
 16, d. 1858.  
 17, - 1790-1858 (tombstone)

## CALVIN

- N. C. - Confederate Soldiers' roll

## CALVIN

N.C. Edgecombe Co. 5 - 1822-28  
 s. of Gideon.  
 5, b. 1841, s.  
 of Turner.  
 Wayne Co. 26, s. of Arthur, gs  
 of Arthur, 1824.  
 S.C. 6, s. of Josiah, b. 1844.

## CAMILIA

Ga. 7, b. 1834, Ala.

## CARLIE

Miss. 8, s. of James, b. 1852.

## CAROLINE

N.C., Sampson Co. 2, (nee King)  
 Stokes Co. m. Saml. Wiley 1850.  
 Wayne co. 34, d. of John, 1852.  
 Ga. 7, w. of Jas., b. 1811, N. C.  
 12, d. of Milton, b. 1845  
 Ia. 4, - b. Miss., 1834  
 Miss. 5, - b. 1826, Ga., w. of Wm.  
 Texas 1, d. of Lawrence L.  
 3, d. of Wm. M.

## CARRIE

Va. 31, d. of Jesse, (Mrs. Liles)  
 N. C. Nash Co., 9, d. of Gideon,  
 Ala. 8, b. 1857.

## CARRINGTON

(cf Farrington)

N.C., Orange Co., m. Mary Bass 1865  
 Person Co., m. Elizab. Mayo 1848.

## CARY

S.C. 18, s. of John, b. 1828

## CATEY

N. C., Halifax Co. 4, deed, 1800, d. of  
 Benjamin.

## CATHERINE

N.C. Besses in Revolution, (Philip)  
 Chatham Co. 1, w. of Moses 1792-97  
 Surry Co., 4, w. of Moses, 1819  
 Wayne Co. 34, w. of Esau, b. 1823.  
 Ark. 1, w. of Wm., b. 1810, N.C.  
 Ga. 7, d. of Ephraim Jr., b. 1846  
 7, w. of Philip, b. 1806.  
 8, d. of George. b. 1834  
 8, w. of John, b. 1804  
 11, nee Choice, m. James 1829.  
 15, w. of James, b. 1810  
 Ind. 1, inf. d. of Henry, d. 1855  
 S. C. 6, d. of Wm., b. 1848.

## CATY

N.C., Orange Co., m. John Bowles  
 1843.

## C. C.

Miss. 3, s. of James, b. 1854

## CEBRINAH

N. C., Wilson Co., b. 1863.

## CECIL

Miss. 7, s. of Benj., b. 1858

## CECILIA

England 5

## CECILIA

Va. 21, 22, nee Branch, d. of  
 Christopher, m. Wm.  
 Bass 1718.

## CELAH

N. C. Census Index  
 Sampson Co. 1, wid. of Wm. 1802  
 - d. of Wm.

## CELIA

N.C., Bertie Co 5, nee Britton,  
 1802-1872.  
 Wayne Co. 34, b. ca/ 1830, w.  
 of James?  
 Ga. 9, heiress of Allen, decd. 1813  
 Miss 1, b. 1780-90.

## CERIL (f)

N.C., Wayne Co 33, b. 1828. (with  
 Charity Bass, b. 1798)

## CHANEY

Ala. 7, b. 1840. (Josiah)

## CHARITY

N.C. Add'l. Census Notes, 2, b.  
 1811, w. of Silas.  
 Nash Co. 1, w. of John, 1780  
 11, m. D. Manning 1857.  
 Wayne Co. 33, b. 1798.  
 33, d. of Ephraim  
 Wilson Co. 1, " " " 1843  
 1, d. of Sallie 1852  
 2, b. 1854  
 Tenn. 8, m. Alexander Frazer 1811

## CHARLES

England 1, 2, 7, 8.  
 Va. 3, 1759 ref.  
 4, will " "



## CHARLES (Cont.)

- Va. 28, "of Surry Co."  
 34, 35, full text of will, 1780.  
 36, deed, 1774  
 38, deeds, 1755-58  
 40, "of Southampton Co."  
 N. C. Census Index.  
 Confederate Soldiers' roll.  
 Wayne Co., 16, wit. deed of Uriah  
 in Madison Co. Ala,  
 1818.  
 Ala. 2, - St. Clair Co.  
 3, - son of Jesse (1821-29)  
 8, - b. 1847, Ga.  
 11, b. before 1800  
 Ga. 1, 1805 ref.  
 7, - b. 1834, Ga.  
 10, - s. of Eaton  
 13, - s. of Dr. Larkin Bass  
 1830-1872.  
 15, - b. 1830.  
 Ill. 1, s. of Henry (of John)  
 Ind. 1, s. of Henry (of Arthur) 1847-53.  
 Md. 1, - d. 1701.  
 S.C. 10, ref. to Charles of Md.

## CHARLIE

- Ala. 15, s. of Saml.  
 See also. N.C. Census Index.

## CHARLOTTE

- N. C., Northampton 9, wid. of Burgess  
 1794.  
 10, d. of Counsel, m.  
 Holloman.  
 Ala. 3, - m. Jacob H. Franklin 1835.  
 Miss. 7, - b. 1798 in N.C. (Alfery)

## CHERRY

- Ga. 13, w. of Abel, b. 1797, N. C.  
 d. 1855, Ga.  
 S.C. 21, - 1882-1939

## CHLOE

- Va. 31, - sister of Saml. 1825.

## CICERO

- Ala. 12, - s. of Uriah, b. 1856. -

## CHRISTIAN

- Va. 31, d. of Jesse, (Mrs. Langston)  
 N.C., Cumberland Co. 1, m. Peter Shep-  
 ley 1820.  
 Wayne Co., 3,4, - w. of Andrew, Jr.,  
 son of Richard 1786.  
 20, - misc. notes.  
 22, m. Wm. Bennett (1809 ref.)

## CHRISTIAN (Cont.)

- Ga. 7, - d. of Ephraim, Jr. 1844  
 13, - nee Cameron, m. Jos. Ever-  
 ett Bass

## CHRISTOPHER

- England 5  
 Va. 4, Powhatan Co. 1782-85.  
 4, est., Chesterfield Co.  
 4, refs to wills 1772-75  
 7, exr. of Bro. William, Amelia  
 Co., 1791-93  
 7, son of Wm. "  
 13, Tax Rolls 1780's  
 14, 15, 16, s. of William 1747-53  
 16, ment. in will of bro. Wm. '69  
 17, Will of - (heirs) 1772-75.  
 mentions bros. Edw. & Jos.  
 17, - s. of Christopher, same.  
 20, - Edwin, gdn of - 1848.  
 21, - s. of Wm., b. 1720.  
 N. C., Person Co. (OPR page 2)  
 - m. 1799, Sally Eaton Ogilby,  
 d. of John.  
 Ga. 1, - 1820 ref.  
 3, - over 45 in 1820.  
 5, - 40-50 in 1830.  
 8, - b. 1783, Va.  
 9, - will of Sr., 1829.

## CICELY

- Va. 4, ref. to will, 1769. Chesterf'd.  
 14,16, wid. of Wm. 1747-53. "  
 16, text of her will.

CICERO out of alphabetical order.  
 (Between Chloe & Christian, to left)

## CLARANDA

- N.C., Chatham Co. 1, d. of Allen  
 Wilson, 1862.

## CLARENCE

- Va. 31, s. of Augustus A. (1936)

## CLARISSA

- Ala. 8, - b. 1835  
 Miss. 3, b. 1822, wid. of Ezekiel.  
 6, b. 1823 w. " "

## CLARKY A.

- Ala. 7, - b. 1831 in Ga.  
 13, - 1831-1907 (tombstone)

## CLARY

- N.C., Wayne Co. 31, d. of Wm., 1858.

## CLEMENTINE

Texas 3, b. 1880, Tex.

## CLINTON

Miss. 4, b. 1850, s. of Isaac.

## CLOE (see Chloe)

S. C. 6, w. of Warren, b. 1810

## C. N.

Ala. 10, - d. of R. E., b. 1869.

## COFFIELD

N.C., Nash Co. 4, - s. of Jesse 1822

4,  $\frac{1}{2}$  bro. of Edwin &  
Gideon.

5, - s. of Frances (2 w.)

## COLIN

Va. 22, s. of Edw. W. b. 1855, d. '56.

39, m. Judith Cardozo, 1829.

Ala. 3, (f) m. John Goodwin, 1833.

Ga. 5, 20-30 in 1820.

## COLUMBUS (C.C.)

Miss. 4, b. 1830 in Tenn., s. of  
Saml. b. 1776 in N.C.

## CONNIE

N.C., Edgecombe Co. 5, d. of Turner,  
b. 1867.

## CORA

N.C., Wilson Co. 1, d. of Thos 1859.

## CORDELIA

Texas 1 (see Cornelia, etc.)

## CORNELIA

Ala. 6, d. of Augustus, 1846

10, b. 1868 (res. of Frances)

La. 1, - d. of Job, 1836.

Texas 2, - m. Jas Green 1864

## CORNELIUS

England 7

S. C. 21 - s. of James W. 1859-1924

## CORSON

Miss. 5, b. 1866, (Francis S.)

## CORTNAN (f)

Ala. 11, b. 1843 (Andrew)

## CORTNEY

Ala. 11, b. 1867 (Richd. E)

## COUNCIL (Counsel)

N. C., - Census Index.

N.C. Basses in Revolution, 1.

Bertie Co. 4, m. Patty Griffin 1782.

Nash Co. 4, - s. of Jesse, 1822

6, - in Alabama 1826

8, - in Wash. Co. Miss.  
1836.

Northampton 1, - Rev. records.

8, son of Jethro, gs. of  
John, 1777.

10, will, 1830

12, over 45 in 1810.

Miss. 8, - m. in Tenn. 1826.

8, - Jr. died 1879.

## CULLEN (Cullin)

N.C., Orange Co. - 1835 m. Anne Mayho.

- 1859, Elizab. Curtis.

## CYNTHIA

Va. 38, - m. John Taylor 1813.

N.C. Franklin Co. 3, 1826, d. of  
Jacob, Jr.

3, -1810, - ditto.

6, - minor in 1823.

Ala. 1, d. of Buckner, b. 1832.

13, " " "

9, - w. & d. of Ezekiel

15, d. of Jordan.

Ga. 7, w. of Lewis, b. 1807.

Ind. 2, d. of Earl, 1950.

## DANIEL England 7.

Va. 19, s. of Edward Sr., 1833-34.

39, m. Sarah Carter 1821

N. C., - Confederate Soldiers, 1.

Cumberland Co. 1, 1808 - deed ref.

Wayne Co. 26, gs of Arthur, 1824.

Wilson Co. 6, s. of Jas B.

Ill. 2, b. in Ind. 1842

Miss 1, b. 1780-90.

3, b. 1830.

S. C. 19, - m. Jannette Gregg, 1804,

Tenn. 9, - surety, 1827.

Texas 3, - b. 1857.

## DANIEL ALEXANDER

Ga. 9, - s. of William, 1818.

## DARLING

N. C. Census Index & Addl. Notes.

Granville Co. 4, s. of Edw. 1800.

5, m. Rhoda Anderson  
1794.

## DAVID

Va. 5, 6, - Revolutionary Soldier  
 23, s. of James, in Ark. 1873  
 24, s. of James, under 14, 1843  
 N. C. - Confederate Soldiers' roll, 2.  
 Bertie Co. 6, s. of Augustus 1834  
 Nash Co. 11, m. Elizab. Brewer 1862  
 m. Lucy J. Coggin,  
 19 January 1860  
 Wilson Co. 1, b. 1854, s. of Ephraim  
 2, - alone  
 7, son of Edward R, 1947.  
 Ala. 8, s. of Enoch, b. 1869.  
 8, s. of Thos G., b. 1859  
 Ga. 8, s. of John, b. 1845.  
 8, s. of Elizab., 1837,  
 11, m. Amanda Thomas 1847  
 13, s. of Jos. Everett Bass.  
 Miss. 4, b. 1837 Va.  
 Miss. 6, b. 1852, N. C., s. of Thos.  
 Miss. 7, b. 1836, Va.  
 b. 1820, Va.

S.C. 16, heir of Bryant H. 1838-44  
 18, b. 1828  
 Tenn. 9, m. Harriet Harris 1827.  
 Texas 4, b. 1860, Ala., s. of Thos.

## DAVIS

England 7

## D. CATHERINE

Miss. 8, d. of John of S. C.

## DEBRA LEE

N.C. Wilson Co. 8, d. of Ray Coye B.

## DECIA B.

Texas 1, d. of Willis, b. 1848

## DELENA

N.C., Wilson Co. 4, d. of Jeremiah, 1849.

## DELIA

Miss 5, b. 1845, d. of Jeremiah.

## DELILAH

N.C., Randolph Co. 3, d. of Jordan, 1808.  
 Robeson Co. 1, m. Geo. Morgan 1836.  
 Ga. 11, -m. Jas. Aconquers, 1816.  
 Ind. 2, - dau. of Jordan of Randolph Co.,  
 N. C.

## DELLA A.

Ala. 10, d. of Jas. P., b. 1873.

## DELLA ARDELLA

N.C., Wilson Co., 4, 7, 8, nee ELLIS,  
 w. of Jerry Rome Bass.

## DELSON

Ga. 12, - s. of Barney, 1871  
 12; - s. of Jas L., 1888

## DEMPSEY

N. C. Census Index & Add'l. Notes  
 Granville Co. 4, s. of Edward 1800  
 4, will of, - 1828.  
 Northampton 7, heir of John 1777.  
 8, tax roll 1780.

## DENNIS

Va. 4, - Mecklenburg Co. 1782-85  
 5, 6, Revolutionary soldier.  
 N. C., - Halifax Co., 5, Willi 1818.  
 "of Northampton Co."  
 Northampton 12, over 45 in 1810.

## DEPH.

N. C., Wilson Co. 3, hr. of Perry,  
 1896.

## DICEY

Miss. 4, b. 1807 N.C., w. of Ephraim.  
 4, b. 1841, w. of B. F.  
 S.C. 15, (Tart), hr. of Martha Bass  
 ca. 1836.  
 18, b. 1832, d. of Mary -

## DILLARD

Miss. 3, b. 1852, s. of Batson.

## DINAH

N.C., Granville Co. 4, d. of Nathan,  
 w. of Lewis Pettiford.  
 Northampton 10, d. of Edward, 1750.

## DINISA

N.C., Nash Co. 4, d. of Isaac 1822,  
 m. - Rogers.

## DIXON (Dickson)

Va. 35, s. of Chas. Jr., gs. of Chas.  
 Sr., bro of Edwin & Howell,  
 1780.  
 38, m. Lucy Freeman, 1811  
 38, m. Rebecca Spain 1843

## D. M.

Miss. 7, b. 1820, Va.

The above D.M. probably David M.

## DOCTOR

N.C., Wayne Co. 17, wit. deed Absalom  
to Jeremiah 1821  
27, s. of Ephraim, 1828.  
32 b. ca. 1790.  
Ark. 2, b. 1812, N.C.  
Ga. 11, m. Elizab. Porter 1836.

## DODSON

N.C., Stokes Co., m. Mary Ash 1827.

## DOLLY

Va. 24, d. of Saml., m. Jas. Dupree. 1796.

## DOLPHIN

Tenn. 9, m. Frances Gaddy, 1818  
14, est. of Elijah Gaddy 1829

## DONELION

Va. 38, s. of Henry M & Polly (Owen) Bass

## DONNIE M.

N.C., Wilson Co. 4, 6, 7, d. of Isaac; m.  
Wm. D. Fryar.

## DORA

Ind. 1, d. of Henry, b. 1858

## DORCAS

England 5,  
Va. 9, m. David Adams 1792.  
N.C., Wayne Co. 27, wid. of Absalom, 1827.  
32, b. 1780-90.  
Wilson Co. 5, Church record

## DOUGLAS

Texas 3, b. 1857.

## DRED (see Etheldred)

N.C., Roster Revolutionary Soldiers 1,  
N.C. Bases in Revolution, 3.  
- s. of Philip?  
Orange Co., m. Ibbey Gilston 1813.  
Tenn. 9, - m. Nancy Brean 1807.  
21, - 40-50 in 1830.

## DREW (Drury? - Andrew?)

N.C. Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers.

## DRUCILLA

N.C., Sampson Co. 1, d. of Wm. 1802.

## DRURY

Va. 33, m. Polly Thorpe 1798.  
37, - & Polly, (wid. of John Thorpe)  
1802.  
N. C. Census Index.

## DRURY (Cont.)

N.C., Roster Revolutionary Soldiers.  
Northampton 1, Rev. records.  
7, heir of John, 1777  
8, 1780 tax list  
11, s. of Matthew 1823?  
12, m. Mary A. Sexton  
1826.  
12, b. 1765-84 (1810)  
Ark. 2., s. of Peyton M., b. 1841.  
Ga. 1, 1805 land grant.  
2, 1787 ref.  
5, 50-60- in 1830  
6, tax list 1805  
Tenn. 8, m. Harriet P. Bass, 1838,  
T. J. Bass, sec.

## D. S.

Miss. 2, b. 1810-20.

## DUTROY

Va. 39, m. Polly A. Short 1818.

## E. A.

Miss. 4, s. of Jonathan, b. 1846

## EADY

S. C. 6, b. 1833, N.C., d. of Josiah,  
18, w. of John, b. 1794.

## EARL

Va. 31, s. of Jesse.  
Ind. 2, s. of Zeno Jr. 1915.

## EASON

N. C. Census Index

## EASTER

Ga. 8, w. of Christopher, b. Va.,  
1792.

## EATON

Ala. 8, b. 1853  
Ga. 1, 3, 5, - b. 1790-1800.  
9, s. of John H.  
10, will, 1843.

## E. B.

Miss. 3, s. of Jas., b. 1852.

## EBENEZER

Ala. 2, - b. 1814, N. C.

## E. C.

La. 3, b. 1858.  
Miss. 4, b. 1848, Ephraim?

## ED

N.C., Bertie Co., 1, deed 1728.

## EDAY

Ala. 7, d. of Josiah, b. 1838.

## EDEN (Eaton?)

Ga. 3, - 26-45 in 1820.

## EDGAR

Va. 31, s. of Augustus A.

S.C. 21, 1861, s. of Jas. W.

## EDITH

N.C., Robeson Co. 1, nse Johnston,  
w. of James (b. 1807)

## EDMOND - EDMUND

Va. 9, s. of Jas. & Betty, m. Elizab.  
Ingram, 1803.

10, s. of James (will) 1822

24, s. of Jas. S., 1843.

N.C., Census Index

Nash Co. 4, s. of Jesse 1822.

bro. of Edwin, Gideon,  
Isaac;  $\frac{1}{2}$  bro. of Coffield.

11, m. Polly Holland 1822

Robeson Co. - s. of Alexander, 1836.

Ala. 4, sec. for marr. bond, 1824

Ga. 3, 4, - b. 1770-80

6, tax roll 1812.

12, d. 1843. (Milton Bass Bible)

## EDNA - EDNEY 1851

N.C., Sampson Co. 2, d. of Saml. Peters,

## EDWARD

England, 1, 2, 5, 6, 7, 8.

VIRGINIA;

p. 4, - (2) Amelia Co. 1782-5

4, - Chesterfield Co. "

4, 7 - Will, Amelia Co. 1795

5, Rev. soldiers jr. b. 1755

5, Rev. rec. of Edward Sr.

7, m. Mary Jones, 1791, Amelia Co.

13, m. Elizab. Jeffries 1805

13, m. Rebecca Mosely 1807.

13, tax rolls 1780's Chestfld.

14, 15, 16 - s. of Wm. -1747-53.

16, s. of Wm. 1769-75.

17, bro. of Christopher 1772-75

18, inv. of estate 1802

18, s. of Thomas 1804

19, s. of Thos. Sr. 1828-32

19, Will of Edw. Sr. 1833-34.

21, s. of William, b. 1730

21, s. of Wm. & Mary (Walthall)

Bass, b. 1754, d. 1834.

22, son Richard d. 1848.

22, m. Mary L. Morton 1844

## EDWARD (Cont.)

Virginia, 29 - 1699 ref.

30, - s. of Wm., 1740-42.

32, - items 1694-1715

39, - s. of John, 1776.

NORTH CAROLINA - Census Index, Add. Notes.  
Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers

N.C. Bases in Revolution, p. 3.

- b. 1760- d. 1848.

Bertie Co. 2, deed 1729

4, son of John, 1732.

5, bro. of John, 1732

Chatham Co. 1, land rec. 1788-94.

Chowan Co. 1, - will of - 1696.

1, "of Norfolk Co., Va." 1721

1, "of Bertie Pct," 1726-28.

Craven Co. 1, grant on Black Cr. 1744

4, s. of Richard Jr. gs of

Andrew, Sr. 1767

Dobbs Co. 2, chainbearer, s. of Neuse.

2, bt. land from Barfield

1753.

Granville 1, 1762; 2, 1792; 3, 1794;

4, Will, 1800

5, Tax roll 1769.

Johnston Co. 1, ca. 1750 land trans.

2, ca. 1765 " "

Nash Co. 9, s. of Gideon, b. 1873

Northampton 1, - ref. to 1723, 1742

s. of John, decd. to his  
bro. John.

1, Edw. Sr., bro of John Sr.

2, Edward Sr., 1744

3, " Jr, son of Sr.

10, Will of Sr., 1750

10, " ment. son Edward.

Surry Co. 1, 2, Land Grants 1793-1803

3, "Senior" 1825

4, Sr. - 2 m. over 45, 1820

Jr. - 3 " " " "

Warren Co. 1, 2 - 1767, 1777 "of Granville  
County"

Wayne Co. 1, 1782 land grant.

3, - wit. family documents

4, - wit. cert. of Uriah

5, - wit. Richd Bass deed 1788

7, - bt. land Johnston Co. 1792

9, - Edw. to Richd. 1799-1800

10, - adj. John, Richd, Sarah  
1821

17, wit. deed of Jethro 1820

17, - heirs of Edward & Sarah 1828

18, - s. of Richd., decd, grandson  
of Edw. & Sarah IN TENN. 1826

20, - on 1786 tax roll

20, - jurymen 1787. - 21, misc. rec.

## EDWARD (Cont.)

- N.C., Wayne Co., 25, div. of land 1815,  
Heirs named.  
25, hr. of Richd, s. of Edward.  
26, s. of Arthur, 1824.  
32, b. 1790-1800.  
Wilson County, 4, 7, - b. 1919, son  
of Jerry Rome Bass and Della  
Ardelia (Ellis) Bass. - Issue.
- Ala. 6, - in Pickens Co. 1830.  
7, - b. 1857 (with Jos A.)  
12, - b. 1852, Ga., - s. of Alex.
- Ga. 1, 2, 3, refs. 1805-1827.  
4, b. 1770-80  
7, b. 1840, s. of Hamlin  
7, b, 1834  
9, estate of -, 1848-56 (heirs)  
10, s. of Alexander, Baldwin Co.  
14, s. of Henderson Bass, d. 1848.
- Ill. 1, s. of Henry V, 2, b. 1796.
- La. 1, s. of Abraham, 1859
- Miss. 1, - b. 1800-1810.
- Tenn. 16, s. of Sion - after 1823  
18, s. of Henry M. 1850.

## EDWIN

- Va. 20, gdn. to Indiana, Emily, Christo-  
pher (1847-48) - others?  
33, m. Rebecca Reese 1793.  
34, 35, s. of Chas. Jr., gs. of Sr.,  
1780.  
37, land adj. Burgess Bass, 1799.  
37, - & Rebecca, deeds, 1803-06.  
40, in Southampton Co. 1810. (26-45)
- N.C. Nash Co., 4, s. of Jesse, 1822.  
5, bro. of Edmund, Isaac  
& Gideon.  $\frac{1}{2}$  bro of  
Coffield Bass.  
8, "of Mississippi" 1836.  
11, m. Elizab. Wheelless 1856.
- Wayne Co. 34, s. of Jonathan, 1847.  
Wilson Co. 1, " " " 1848.  
1, " " Isaac 1859  
3, hr. of Penelope, 1872.
- Ga. 6, Tax roll, Warren Co. 1818.
- Miss. 2, - b. 1790-1800.  
3, - s. of Batson, 1862  
5, - b. 1798 or 1800, N.C.  
6, - b. 1838, Ala. (Jane R.)
- S. C. 6, s. of Josiah, b. 1843.

## EFFIE ANN

- N. C., Robeson Co., 1, 2, b. 1846, d. of  
Nevell, m. Dillon Blackman 1868.

## E. G.

N.C. Confederate Soldiers, 2.

## E. L. (f.)

Miss 5, b. 1834, w. of George C.

## EIAM

Va. 19, s. of Edward Sr., 1833-4  
25, ref. to will of, 1847,  
Halifax Co. Va.

## ELBERT

Ala. 9, s. of Jas., b. 1856.

## ELBERTA

N.C., Wilson Co. 4, d. of Ephraim.

## ELI

Nansemond Indian section, 1.  
Ga. 7, b. 1826, Ga.  
S. C., 7, gs. of Molly; sold land  
to Josiah 1830  
8, Census records.  
Tenn. 2, "of Missouri" - with  
John M, hr. of Peter 1830  
3, of Cole Co. Mo.  
3, 4, of Boone Co. Mo. 1831.

## ELIAS

England 7,  
N. C., Nash Co. 9, s. of Newit 1782  
Wayne Co. 30, s. of Wm. 1858.  
33, 34, b. 1823-24? 1827?  
34, s. of Elias, b. 1850.  
Wilson Co. 1, b. 1828?  
Ga. 8, s. of John, b. 1828, Ga.  
La. 1, 2, s. of Job, 1836.  
Miss. 5, s. of Jeremiah, 1836.  
Tenn. 16, s. of Wm., b. after 1832  
16, s. of Sion, b. after 1823.

## ELIJAH

Va. 8, - m. Milly Waldron 1829  
N. C. - Census Index, add'l. Notes.  
Nash Co. 9- s. of Elias, 1813-1886.  
11, m. Sally Rose, 1853.  
Northampton 3, s. of John Jr., gs  
of Edw. Sr. 1758.  
10, gs. of Edward 1750.  
Robeson Co. 1, m. Martha Barnett  
1858; Quilla Callihar  
1837.  
1. s. of Wright, b. 1825.  
2. b. 1798, N. C.  
3. Power of Atty. 1823 (Md.)  
Stokes Co. m. Delia Harris 1823.

## ELIJAH, (Cont.)

Ala. 4, wit. marriage 1826  
 15, s. of Jordan  
 15, s. of John  
 Ark. 1, b. 1810-20.  
 Ill. 1, s. of Henry V.  
 La. 1, s. of Job, 1836  
 Miss. 7, s. of John, 1841  
 S. C. 6, b. 1770; -1795.  
 7, s. of Mary (Molly)  
 - a weaver by trade.  
 7, - Will of - , 1839-54,  
 "wife may RETURN to N.C."  
 7, - s. of Molly;  
 - gs. of Molly, 1829  
 8, Census records.  
 Tenn. 18, - s. of Jordan.  
 Texas 1, - s. of Willis.

## ELISHA

N. C., - Census Index.  
 Wayne Co. 4, wit. deed to Thos. 1789  
 6, 8, witness. 1788  
 17, 1825, Elisha of Duplin  
 co., heir of Elisha, decd,  
 heir of Thomas, decd.  
 17, heir of Thomas.  
 20, 1786 Tax list.  
 22, deceased (heirs named)  
 " Elisha, s. of Elisha.  
 25, heir of Nancy, wid of  
 Thos. 1814.  
 29, s. of Wright, 1830.  
 34, b. 1815.  
 34, b. 1847; Wilson Co. 1, ".  
 Wilson Co. 1, 2, - b. 1813.

## ELITHA.

N.C. Census Index.

## ELIZA

N.C. Add'l. Notes, Census, 2.  
 b. 1825, d. of Willis.  
 Edgecombe Co. 4, nee Daniel,  
 wid. of James Bass, 1837.  
 Wayne Co. 30, (Atkinson) d. of  
 Wright Bass, 1850.  
 33, d. of Barden, 1844.  
 34, w. of Jeremiah. b. 1823  
 Wilson Co. 2, b. 1810, wid. of Jas.?  
 Ala. 16, d. of Sterling, b. Ga. 1810  
 Ark. 1, d. of Lemuel, b. 1838 in Ga.  
 Ga. 9, d. of Christopher. m. Dr. John  
 Gerdine.  
 11, m. as above stated, 11 Nov, 1817.  
 12, - b. 1812.  
 La. 4, - d. of Levi, b. 1835.

## ELIZA (cont.)

La. 4, b. 1822, Ala., w. of Uriah  
 Miss. 3, w. of James. b SC 1824.  
 4, w. of Ephraim, 1807, N.C.  
 4, d. of " b. 1836  
 6, d. of Wm. b. 1845  
 7, b. Tenn. 1826 (Alfery)  
 7, b. N.C. 1834, (Wm. H.)  
 7, b. 1831, w. of Benj.  
 8, b. 1823, w. of Jas M.  
 S. C. 6, w. of Elijah, 1818.  
 Tenn. 16, d. of Sion (b. after 1823)  
 18, w. of Jas. of Va. 1804.  
 18, d. of " " " 1840.  
 Texas 5, m. 1, John G. Ford.  
 " 2, C. M. Gregg.

## ELIZABETH

England, 4, 5, 6, 7.  
 VIRGINIA, 4, Amelia Co. 1780's  
 7, d. of William, 1791-93.  
 8, d. of Jeffry Robertson 1784  
 9, d. of Partin, m. H.S. Ivey,  
 1806.  
 9, d. of Ephr. & Patsy, m. Thos.  
 Lanier, 1824.  
 9, d. of Hartwell & Frances, m.  
 Alfred Hartwell, 1827.  
 9, m. Wm. V. Avery 1838 ref.  
 10, d. of Thos. m. Jas. Green/1786.  
 10, d. of Hartwell 1815-22.  
 12, b. 1797; with Sarah P. (wid?)  
 13, m. Joseph Friend 1776  
 13, m. Robert Elam; Jno W., Surety  
 15, d. of Wm. 1747-53.  
 16, - m. - Wilkinson.  
 16, d. of Wm. 1769-75.  
 17, wid. of Joseph (nee Trent)  
 18, d. of Thos., 1804 m. Pindie.  
 19, d. of Thos, 1828-32. / 1843  
 19, (Elam) decd. d. of Edw. & Judith,  
 21, d. of Wm. & Mary (Walshall) Bass,  
 b. 1748.  
 22, d. of Wm. & Hester, of age 1701.  
 24, d. of Samuel, 1796.  
 24, " " Fortune 1805 (wid. of Saml)  
 24, d. of James S., 1843.  
 27, d. of Wm. 1695.  
 29, w. of John 1757.  
 32, Gibbs, d. of Wm. 1809.  
 32, wid. of Wm. 1848.  
 32, d. of Wm. 1848.  
 33, m. Wm. Little, 1785  
 33, m. Wyatt Ivey, 1816.  
 38, m. Joel Burge, 1804.  
 38, m. Wmson Knight 1816  
 38, wid. of Henry Sr., 1801.

## ELIZABETH, (Cont.)

- VA. 38, minor d. of Henry Sr., 1801.  
 38, d. of Henry M. -  
 39, nee Crowley, 1750  
 39, d. of John, b. 1767  
 39, m. Benj. Woodruff 1786  
 40, d. of Jas. & Elizabeth.
- N. C. - Add'l. Census Notes, 2:  
 d. of Richard, b. 1823.  
 - N.C. Besses in Revolution, 3,  
 - d. of Philip.
- Bertie Co. 7, d. of Jacob, 1810  
 Chowan Co. 1, d. of Edward 1696  
 2, " " Cader, 1846  
 2, wid. of Jacob 1855  
 3, m. John Webb, 1837  
 3, m. Wm. Smith 1864
- Cumberland 1, m. Jas. Barnett 1859.  
 Duplin Co. 2, d. of Richard Sr.  
 1780-1791.
- Edgecombe 3, m. Dickens 1833.  
 d. of Susan Mabry Bass  
 3, d. of Miles Read, 1835
- Halifax Co. 3, w. of Solomon 1791  
 Nash Co. 3, 6, d. of Abraham, 1805.  
 w. of Wm. Bridgers.  
 4, d. of Jesse, 1822.  
 9, d. of Elias, 1820-1900.  
 11, m. Wm. H. Edwards 1833.
- Northampton 2, (Mrs. Edw. Taylor)  
 sist. of John Bass, 1747,  
 7, Mrs. John Bittle, d. of  
 John Bass, 1777.  
 9, (Litane) sist. of Burgess  
 Bass, 1794.  
 10, d. of Council, 1830.  
 11, nee Gregory? - w. of Ster-  
 ling Bass, Baldwin Co., Ga.  
 12, m. Saml. Reams.
- Orange Co. - m. Wm. Roberts 1823  
 Robeson Co. - m. Saml. Webb 1830 /1786  
 Wayne Co. 3, d. of Andrew Jr s. of Richd./  
 12, m. Henry Stevens, 1807, John-  
 ston Co. - as "Betsy"  
 17, d. of John, decd hr of Edward  
 18, & Sarah. (in Alabama, 1826)  
 18, - d. of Richd., decd. son of  
 Edward & Sarah (In Tenn. 1826)  
 - m. Thos. Boyte.  
 19, - heir of Jeremiah 1845.  
 19, - w. of Jeremiah (d. of Julia?  
 1854.  
 29, - hr. of Jeremiah, 1843.  
 30, - " of Julia 1853.  
 33, -d. of Jonathan, b. 1841.  
 33, - w. of John, b. 1823  
 33, - d. of Wm. - 1828.  
 33, - d. of Jesse, 1842.

## ELIZABETH (Cont.)

- N.C. Wayne Co. 34.-d. of Jonathan  
 34, - d. of Elias, b. 1859.  
 34, - w. of John, b. 1829.  
 Wilson Co 1, - d. of Jesse, '43  
 1, w. of Jere. 1823  
 4, b. 1822 (Bible)
- AIA. 2 d. of Giles, b. 1841.  
 2, - b. 1834 (sist. of Giles?)  
 4, 1829-1920, w. of Pinckney T.  
 5, d. of Uriah (will 1819)  
 6, d. of Thos., b. 1825.  
 7, d. of Allen, b. 1846.  
 8, - b. 1811, Ga. 1812?  
 8, - b. 1802, N.C.  
 9, w. of Bennett, b. 1817.  
 d. of Bennett, b. 1850.  
 10, d. of Andrew, b. 1853.  
 10, w. of R. E., b. 1840.  
 11, w. of Riord. E., b 1837.  
 11, d. of Berry, b. Penn '43.  
 13, m. Claud Barton, 1837.  
 16, w. of Sterling, b 1781, Va.  
 16, b. 1807, Ga.  
 16, d. of Dr. Sterling, 1850.
- Ark. 2, w. of John M., b. 1831.  
 Ga. 1, 1820 Land Lottery.  
 2, wid. 1827.  
 3, 1820 Census. (26-45)  
 4, 1830 " (50-60)  
 4, 1830 " (40-40)  
 7, d. of Wm. F. 1848.  
 7, d. of Hamlin, 1832,  
 7, d. of Lewis, 1832.  
 7, w. of John 1827  
 8, d. of George 1815.  
 8, - b. 1828  
 8, g.d. of Christopher, 1840  
 9, Will of - 1844.  
 9, 11, d. of Reddick (m. Ken-  
 dall McTyre)
- 10, ment. in will of Allen. 1813  
 12, "Sr." d. 1848. /1841  
 14, d. of Edw., m. Wm. Barnes/  
 15, - d. of Jas. 1835.  
 15, - b. 1785, Va. (with Benj.)  
 15, - w. of Needham, b. 1815 NC
- Ill. 1, nee McLamore, w. of John L.  
 1, d. of John L.
- Ky. 2, d. of Thos. & Susannah  
 died 1817.
- Ky. 4, d. of Thos & Nancy, b. 1813  
 La. 1, d. of Job, 1836.  
 4, b. 1828, Ga.  
 4, b. 1815, Miss. d. of Franklin
- Md. (Mrs. Wilde) - now in S. C.,  
 - sister of Jos. Bass 1754-66.
- Pa. 1785.



## ELIZABETH (Cont.)

- Miss. 3, d. of Jeremiah, 1842.  
 3, d. of Richd. b. Ala. 1838  
 4, d. of Seaborn, b. 1848  
 5, d. of Jas A., b. 1853  
 5, d. of Geo. C., b. 1852  
 5, w. of Ananias, b. NC 1819.  
 5, d. of " b. 1847  
 6, d. of Jas. 1845  
 6, d. of Thos. 1841  
 6, b. 1835, NC, w. of Wm. M.  
 7, b. 1838, Tenn.(Alfery.)  
 8, d. of John of S. C.  
 S.C. 4, d. of Jos. R. & Mercy, p. 21.  
 6, wid., b. 1790-1800.  
 6, b. 1815, S. C.  
 9, wid. of Moses, ca. 1785  
 14, " " Wright, 1823  
 18, d. of Jos., b. 1820.  
 See Bible Records, pp. 21,22.  
 Tenn. 8, m. Elijah Gibson, 1839  
 9, m. James Gaddy, 1821.  
 9, nee Remon, w. of John Bass  
 m. 1825.  
 Texas 1, m. - - Smith.

## ELLA

- S.C. 4, d. of Dr. Thos. Bass; m. C. S.  
 Covington.

## ELLEN

- N.C., Wayne Co. 33, d. of Barden 1842  
 Ala. 7, w. of Andrew  
 15, w. of Samuel  
 La. 4, d. of Richard, 1845  
 Miss. 4, d. of Levi Jr. 1856  
 S. C. 21, nee Watson, 1852-1938

## ELLENA

- N.C. Add'l Census Notes, 2:  
 w. of John C., b. 1831

## ELLY (Eli?)

- S.C. 16, decd., 1843. Ann, widow.

## ELMIRA

- Ala. 9, d. of Jas W., b. 1865  
 16, d. of Sterling, 1823, Ga.  
 Ga. 15, d. of James, 1836, Ga.  
 Ga. 15, d. of Needham, 1837.

## ELMO

- Tenn. 15, s. of Benj. R., 1872

## ELSIE

- N.C. Census Index.

## ELVIRA

- Ala. 11, d. of Josiah 1849.  
 Miss. 4, d. of B. F., 1862.

## ELZA

- Texas 3, b. in Ga., 1819

## EMBRO (Embry)

- N. C., Nash Co. 7, - re: interest  
 in est. of John,  
 decd., -to Gideon,  
 1827.  
 4, - s. of Mildred,  
 father of Aquilla.  
 10, b. 1804.  
 11, m. Isely Batcheler,  
 1833.

## EMCTON

- Robeson Co.2, N.C., s. of Nevell, 1841.

## EMELINA - Emeliza.

- N.C. Halifax Co, 6,7, Edgecombe 3, 5:  
 - d. of Turner & Susan Mabry Bass  
 m. Dr. Benjamin Knight, 1848.  
 (error on marr. date, Edgecombe 5)

- Ala. 9, b. 1840. - Fam. of Bennett.  
 10, b. 1857. " " Andrew.  
 11, b. 1858.  
 Ga. 8, d. of John, b. 1830.  
 Miss. 5, d. of George, b. 1854.

## EMILY

- Va. 12, d. of Sarah P., b. 1837  
 20, Edwin, gdn of - 1847,  
 N. C., Edgecombe 5, d. of Isaac,  
 m. Gideon 1820.  
 5, b. 1803  
 6, d. 1829./1825  
 Halifax Co. 5, d. of Isaac/  
 Ala. 1, d. of Buckner, 1839, Ga.  
 11, d. of Richd. E., 1869  
 13, d. of Buckner  
 Ark. 1, w. of Lemuel, b. 1810 N.C.  
 1, d. of Lemuel, 1846, Ala.  
 Ga. 8, w. of Solomon, b. 1826  
 Ind. 1, d. of Zeno, 1867-1948  
 La. 1, d. of John and Melissa,  
 (see Edgecombe, N.C., p,5)  
 Tenn. 15, d. of Wyatt, b. 1836  
 9, nee Duke, m. Richard 1824  
 Texas 3, b. 1830, N.C. (Saml.1805)

## EMMA

- N.C., Robeson Co.1, m. Esau Jones 1838.

## EMMA (cont.)

N.C., Wilson Co. 3, hr. of W.H.  
 Ala. 12, d. of Uriah, 1858  
 S.C. 18, d. of John, 1837  
 Tenn. 15, d. of Benj. R. 1863

## E. N. (f)

Ala. 10, b. 1867 - d. of R.E.  
 Ga. 9, s. of Edward, Decd., 1848  
 14, m. Eliza Green 1831

## ENOCH

N. C. Robeson Co. 1, m. Letitia  
 Lewis 1852  
 2, s. of Elijah,  
 b. 1833.  
 Wilson Co. 1, 2, s. of Jonathan, 1852  
 3, heir of Penelope 1872  
 Ala. 7, 8, s. of Josiah, b. 1847  
 Ga. 8, b. 1826  
 11, m. Mary F. Tyson, 1839

## ENOIR

Ark. 2, b. 1870, - Lewis M. Bass

## ENOS

S.C. 4, 18, 21, s. of Jos. R. & Mercy  
 b. 1816.

## E. P.

Ala. 9, b. 1825, N.C.

## EPHRAIM

England 5.  
 VA. 9, s. of Jas. & Betty, m. Patsey  
 Lanier, 1799.  
 10, s. of James. (Will 1822)  
 12, over 45 in 1810.  
 N.C. - Census Index, - Add'l. Notes.  
 Dobbs Co. 1, 1779, n. of Great Swamp.  
 Wayne Co. 1, 2, 4, 9, 10: Land tran-  
 sactions 1782, 84, 88, 99,  
 1801.  
 11, n. of Great Swamp, 1804.  
 11, deed to s. Jeremiah '04.  
 11, " " " John, 1806  
 12, " " " Absalom 1808.  
 (John & Absalom not ment.  
 in will of Ephraim, p. 27)  
 19, heir of Jeremiah, 1845.  
 20, 1784 petition, tax roll '86.  
 22, misc. recds., 1796. Will, 27.  
 29, heir of Jeremiah, 1842-3-5.  
 30, kin of Jos. Boswell, 1858.  
 33, b. 1813  
 Wilson Co. 1, 2, 4, s. of Jeremiah, b. 1859  
 1, b. 1813. p. 5, d. 7-23-1828.

## EPHRAIM (cont.)

Ala. 8, b. 1820, N. C.  
 9, 10, - b. 1817, etc.  
 Ga. 1, 1805 land lottery; 1820  
 2, Plat 1805, Grant 1814  
 7, b. 1818, Ga. (Jr.?)  
 7, b. 1784, N. C.  
 7, b. 1842, Ga. (III)  
 11, m. Elizab. Palmer 1820  
 m. Penny Screws 1822  
 Miss. 1, 2, 4: b. 1803, Ga.  
 Tenn. 4, bought land 1838-44.

## ERNEST

Va. 31, s. of Jesse.

## ERVIN (Irvin)

N. C. - Robeson Co. 1, s. of  
 Wright, Sr., b. 1831  
 - Wayne Co. 33, 34, s.  
 of John, b. 1849

## E. S.

Ga. 1, 1820; 7, s. of Edw. 1848

## ESAU

N.C. - Roster of Revolutionary  
 Soldiers. Roll of Confed-  
 erate Soldiers.  
 Wayne Co. 5, ment. in deed of  
 John 1790.  
 12, 16, ment. in deeds.  
 19, deed of 1878 to Esau.  
 20, on petition 1784  
 20, on tax roll of 1786.  
 33, 34, - b. ca 1826.  
 Ala. 7, b. btw. 1740-60  
 Ga. 1, Jr., & Sr., 1805 lottery  
 3, over 45 in 1820  
 La. 3. b. 1842, Miss.  
 Miss. 1, 2, b. btw. 1770-90.  
 5, b. 1844, Miss.  
 5, b. 1790, Ga.

## ESTHER (Easter)

Ga. 3, over 45 in 1820

## ETHELDRED

Tenn. 9, m. Nancy Barber 1823  
 11, bt. land 1809, sold.  
 13, s. of Theophilus, 1829.  
 14, Land grants - 1813-14.

## EUGENE

Ala. 6, s. of Augustus C, b. 1852  
 La. 4, b. 1842. (Milly)

## EUNICE

S. C. 22, b. 1898

## EUGENIE

Miss. 8, nee Bates, Tenn., m.  
Council R. Bass, 1826

## EURODICE

N.C., Northampton 7, 8, d. of  
John Bass, 1777. m.-Council

## EVELINE

Ala. 12, b. 1828, N.C.(w.Uriah)

## EVERETT

N. C. Census Index

N. C. Confederate Soldiers, 1  
Robeson Co. 1, b. 1836, s. of Jas.  
" " -3, "of Sampson Co." 1826  
Sampson Co. 1. exr. est. of Joshua,  
1829.

Wayne Co. 9, - land grant 1814  
15, "of Sampson Co." to Casey.  
19, heirs of Everett, hr. of Jere-  
miah, 1845.  
23, exr. est. of Elisha 1811  
24, estate of Thos.  
24, gs. of Simon Boswell 1812  
28, decd., 1837.  
29, - 1842,3,5, Heirs of Everitt,  
decd., - heirs of Jeremiah,decd.  
32, b. 1800-1810.

## EZEKIEL

N.C., Franklin Co. 4, s. of Jacob Sr. 1793  
Ala. 7, - b. 1790-1800.

9, - b. 1843 -James' family.

9, - b. 1815; - b. 1830

9, - b. 1805 "Zeke"

10, - b. 1847, James' son.

10, - b. 1790, Ga.

Ga. 2, - 1821 Land Lottery

\* 3, - 16-26 in 1820 // Illinois, below.

Miss. 3, 6, - b. 1808, Ga.

Tenn. - descendants of Franklin Co, NC fam.

21, - over 45 in 1810.

2, - Capt., 1809.

9, 10, 11, 12, land transactions, etc.

13, s. of Theophilus 1829

4, b. before 1775, NC, alive 1850

16, s. of Jacob, - family records.

16, Ezekiel, Jr.

16, Ezekiel, s. of Archamack (Issue)

16, s. of Henry; gs of Archamack.

19, 20, Interesting items.

\*ILL., 1, - s. of Jacob, N.C., to Tenn.  
-mother, Sarah Vinson, Ind. descent.  
- s. of John L.; gs. of Ezek., Sr.

## F.

Miss. 5, b. 1829, s. of Esau.

## FAIRBY

N.C., Duplin Co. 2, d. of Richard,  
Sr., 1780-91.

## FALDONA

La. 3, b. 1874, d. of E. C.

## FANNIE (Y)

N.C., Nash Co. 9, d. Gideon, 1883  
Robeson Co. 2, d. of Fredk.1832  
Wilson Co. 1, d. of Jacob 1853  
Ala. 7, 11, d. Josiah, 1847-50?  
Ark. 2, d. of A. E., b. 1857  
La. 4, home of Uriah, b. 1836.  
Miss. 4, d. of Isaac, b. 1847  
S. C. 7, (Jackson) gd of Molly,1829.

## FATHA

N.C., Northampton Co. 12, -  
m. Jas. Spence, 1833

## FELIX

N.C., Sampson Co. 1, s. of Wm.1802  
1, will of -, 1835  
2, over 45 in 1820

## FERABE

N.C., Franklin Co. 4, m. Josiah Wills  
1789; d. of Jacob, Sr. 1790-3.  
Sampson Co. 1, d. of Joshua 1829  
- m. a - Carr.

## F. J.

Miss. 8, b. 1832, Tenn.

## FLETCHER

Ala. 6, 1864-1935 (Bible Record)  
Ga. 14, - s. of Henderson Bass

## F. M.

Miss. 2, b. 1800-10.

## FORTUNE

Va. 24, wid. of Saml., 1796; will 1805.

## FOX

Texas 4, b. 1859, Ala. (Thos.)

## FRANCEANA

Ga. 7, d. of Lewis, b. 1845.

## FRANCES

Va. 7, d. of John, m. Jos. Jennings,  
1787, Amelia Co.

## FRANCES (cont.)

- Va. 7, d. of Wm. 1791-93  
 10, "of Rutherford Co. Tenn" 1831  
 - d. of Nathaniel Mason, 1794  
 - sist. of Littlebury ", 1826  
 - wid. of Hartwell Bass, 1822  
 16, (m. Walthall), d. of Wm. 1769  
 17, wid. of Christopher 1772-75  
 21, dau. of Wm. & Martha b. 1735  
 N. C. Halifax Co. 6,7 - w. of Jesse,  
 5, - heir/ nee Pierce, 1818.  
 7, m. Henry Sherrod, 1851  
 Nash Co., 4, 2nd. w. of Jesse 1822  
 5, d. of Jesse & -; s. of Coffield,  
 $\frac{1}{2}$  s. of others. 11,  
 6, 8, wid. of Jesse, /m. Wm. Hunt 1823  
 8, w. of Wm. Ealey, 1836  
 9, d. of Elija, b. 1840  
 Northampton Co. 12, m. Jas Kee, 1854.  
 12, b. 1794-1802?)  
 Wilson Co. 3, heir of Selby, 1936  
 Ala. 10, d. of Andrew, b. 1839  
 10, wid. b. 1823, Ga.  
 12, d. of Hardy, b. 1860  
 Ark. 1, d. of Lemuel, b. 1842, Ga.  
 2, d. of John M. 22 Oct. 1850  
 Ga. 8, b. 1837 (Washington Bass)  
 La. 2, minor d. of John & Melissa 1853,  
 - m. Wm. D. Bell.  
 Miss. 2, b. 1790-1800  
 3, b. 1833, Ga. - w. of Henry.  
 5, b. 1855, d. Wm. F. & Caroline  
 5, b. 1855, d. of Ananias  
 6, b. 1785, Va., wid. of Hartwell.  
 (nee Mason - Va. 10)  
 6, b. 1846 (Jane)  
 7, b. 1840, d. of Wm H.  
 7, b. 1820, Ala. w. of John (N.C.)  
 8, w. of Benj.  
 Tenn. 1, 40-50 in 1830  
 Tenn. 18, b. 1832, d. of Jas. of Va.

## FRANCIS (m.)

- England 5, 6.  
 Va. 9, - m. Susan T. Williams 1823  
 13, - tax rolls, 1780's.  
 N.C., Franklin Co. 6, s. of Boykin 1827  
 Halifax Co. 5, s. of Simon 1825.  
 Northampton 12, (b. 1794-1802 ?)  
 Ala. 8, s. of Lewis, b. 1848  
 15, s. of John  
 Ga. 8, s. of John, b. 1832  
 Miss. 5, b. 1832.

## FRANK

- N.C., Wilson Co. 6, s. of Jas B. 1899.

## FRANK (cont.)

- Ala. 12, s. of Alex C., 1865  
 S. C., 21, (Geo. Francis)

## FRANKLIN

- La. 4, b. 1807, Miss.  
 4, s. of Franklin, b. 1839 Miss.

## FRED

- Nansemond Indian section, 1  
 Texas 2, b. 1830, Va.

## FREDERICK

- Va. 9, s. of Jas & Betty, m.  
 Polly Vaughan, 1797.  
 10, s. of James (will 1822)  
 N.C., Anson Co., deeds 1777-97  
 Jr., 1793-97 "  
 See Census Index; Notes, 1,2.  
 Robeson Co. 2, - b. Anson Co 1782  
 2, s. of Fredk, b 1838  
 3, deed, 1820-22.  
 Surry Co., 2, - 1801 ref.  
 Tenn. 17, reference to -.

## GABRIEL

- N. C., Wayne Co. 33, s. of Jere. 1846  
 Wilson Co. 1, s. of Jere. 1845  
 " " 4, b. 1844, -Bible.

## GANSON

- Miss. 3, b. 1855. (Williams' fam)

## GASTON

- N.C., Wayne Co. 34, s. of Jas. 1847  
 Wilson Co. 5, m. Lucinda Holeman,  
 1869.

## GATSEY

- S.C. 18, d. of John, b. 1839

## G. D.

- N. C. Confederate Soldiers, 1

## GENEVA

- N. C., Nash Co. 9, d. of Gideon 1885

## GEORGE

- England, 5, 6, 7.  
 Va. 2, capt. of Ship Charles 1693  
 29, decd., land escheated 1683  
 31, s. of Augustus A, 1936  
 38, m. Susan Mangrum 1838  
 N.C. - Confederate Soldiers 1, 2.  
 Edgecombe Co. 4, s. of Theophilus.  
 Nash Co. 11 m. Reb. Coggin, 1851.

## GEORGE (cont.)

N.C., Northampton 12, m. Jane Howell  
1865.

Wilson Co. 6, s. of Jas. B. 1905

Ala. 9, s. of Jas. W., 1869.

Ark. 1, s. of Wm., b. 1845

Ga. 1, land lottery 1820.

2, plat 1813, grant 1814

4, 6; 40-50 in 1830.

7, s. of Wm. F. b. 1844, Ala.

8, b. 1847 (Philip)

8, b. 1786, Ga.

8, b. 1826, s. of George.

9, s. of Edw., Decd., 1848 (b. '34?)

11, m. Levina Susan Latimer 1844.

12, s. of Milton, 1843.

14, bro. of Thos. H.

15, s. of Needham, b. 1839.

Ill. 2, - 1844-1923

Ky. 4, s. of Thos. & Nancy, 1837

Maryland page (NEW JERSEY, 1767 ref.)

Miss. 2, - b. 1820-25.

3, - b. 1854, s. of Jeremiah.

5, - b. 1834 (fam.)

S.C. 6, - s. of Josiah, b. 1847.

21, - b. 1865 ("Frank")

Tenn. 18, s. of James, b. 1836.

Texas 1, son of Lawrence L, - 1858.

1, s. of Willis, b. 1850.

## GEORGIANNA

Miss. 6, d. of Bennett C., b. 1857

G. F.

Miss. 4, b. 1827, N. C.

## GIBSON

Miss. 2, b. 1810-20.

## GIDDY

N.C., Nash Co. 6, - 1823 ref.

## GIDEON

N.C., Edgecombe Co, 5, 6: m. Emily B, 1820.  
(d. of Isaac)

Franklin Co. 2, sold land, 1824.

3, "cf Nash Co." 1830

Halifax Co. 9, m. Emily Bass 16/2/20.

Nash Co. 4, - s. of Jesse, 1822.

5, bro. of Edmund, Edwin, &  
Isaac;  $\frac{1}{2}$  bro. of Coffield.

9, s. of Elija, b. 1844.

11, m. Lucy Moore, 1833.

m. Temperance Wheelless 1857.

Northampton 10, s. of John, 1828.

Miss. 2, b. 1790-1800.

SEE: N.C. Confederate Soldiers, 1.

## GILBERT

N.C., Wayne Co. 32, b. 1810-20

Wilson Co. 1, s of Isaac 1851

2, same

4, - 1848-91.

Tenn. 2, b. 1823, Tenn. (fam.)

## GILES

Va. 31, bro of Saml. & Jason 1825

N.C., Robeson Co. 2, b. 1846,

s. of Jilson.

Ala. 2, b. 1821, N.C. (fam.)

15, s. of John

Miss. 7, s; of John, b. 1843.

## GILSON (Jilson)

N.C. Robeson Co. 1, m. Rhoda Morgan,  
1842.

## GLADYS

Va. 31, d. of Jesse (Mrs. Passnow)

## G. M. T.

N.C., Halifax 6, m. Eliza D. Badger,  
1854

## GOODMAN

N.C., Nash Co. 4, s. of Jesse 1821

6, - "of Madison Co. Miss"

- est of Sion Bass.

11, - m. Mary F.P. Lindsay '59.

Miss. 8, - d. 1837 (b. ca. 1815??)

## GRACE

N.C., Stokes Co., m. Peter Oliver 1840.

## GRACIE LEE

N.C., Wilson Co. 8, 1st. w. of Raye  
Coye Bass (neé Bone); died 1961,  
automobile accident in S.C.

## GRAY T.

N.C., Wilson Co. 3, heir of Thos. 1887.

## GREEN E.

Ga. 11, m. Julia Meadows 1844.

Miss. 4, b. 1827, N.C., s. of Saml.

## GREGORY

Va. 2, 1642 reference.

## GUILFORD

N.C., Franklin Co. 3, "now of Tenn",  
1825; - p.5, s. of Jacob, Jr.

Tenn. 8, m. Polly Proctor, 1820.

## G. W.

Additional Notes, NC Census, p. 2,  
- s. of Lewis G. Bass ?

## HAMILTON

Texas 4, b. 1832, Ga.

## HAMLIN

Ga. 7, b. 1805, Ga. (family)  
9, s. of John H., (Will)

## HANDY

N.C. Confederate Soldiers, 1.

## HANNAH

England, 1, 5.  
N. C., Chatham C., 1,2, m. 1781.  
d. of Jas. Moon (1802)  
Surry Co., 4, purchaser at sale  
of Moses est. 1819.  
Miss. 7, b. 1811, N.C., w. of Wm.H.  
S. C. 22, 1840-96.

## HANS

S. C. 1, 1741 plat.

## HARDIMAN ("Hardy")

Va. 34,35, s. of Charles, 1780

## HARDIN

N.C. Census Index.

## HARDY

Va. 5,6, Revolutionary soldier.  
40, Southampton Co. 1785  
N.C. Census Index  
Roster Revolutionary Soldiers, NC  
N.C. Confederate Soldiers.  
Granville Co., 5, m. Nancy Hanes 1788  
Reuben Bass, Surety.  
Robeson Co. 2, s. of Nevell, b. 1844  
Wayne Co. 34, s. of Elisha, b. 1849  
Ala. 7, b. 1823, N.C.  
12, b. 1829 N.C.  
12, m. Lucinda Price, 1845  
m. Clarkey A. Long 1847  
13, Tombstone: 1823-1913  
12, s. of Milton, b. 1849.  
Tenn. 16, 1850-1925, s. of John J.

## HARMON

(Armond, Herman) - q.v.  
N. C. Census Index.  
Duplin Co. 1, - had bros. Rice  
(1784) and John, Tories.

## HARRELL

Miss. 3, b. 1819, Ala.

## HARRIET

Ala. 7, d. of Josiah, b 1835, Ga.

## HARRIET (cont.)

Ala. 11, d. of Berry, b. 1856 .  
Ind. 1, w. of Zeno, 1846-1931.  
Miss. 7, b. 1824 Ky., w. of David.  
S.C. 21, d. of Jos. R. 1823.  
Tenn. 9, nee Harris, m. David 1827

## HARRISON

Ill. 2, b. 1835, Ind.

## HARRY

N.C., Wilson Co. 6, s. of Jas. B.  
Miss. 3, b. 1843, s of Ezekiel  
6, s. of Thos G, b. 1850 NC

## HARTWELL

Va. 9, m. Frances Mason 1802.  
10, will of - 1823-25.  
10, s. of Thos (will 1786)  
11, deeds, 1798, etc.  
12, 26-45 in 1810  
Ala. 14, - land grant 1837  
Ga. 5, 30-40 in 1830.  
10, heir of Allen, 1813.  
Miss. 4, b. 1823, Tenn.  
Tenn. 4, - witness, 1843  
6, - s. of Jas., Sr. 1827  
6, - Will of, - 1826.  
16, death notice 1827  
8, m. Jane Bethel, 1844  
18, - s. of Jas. of Va.

## HARTY (Hearty)

Tenn. 10, hr. of Solomon, 1807.  
13, m. Odam; hr. of Theophilus, 1829.

## HARVEY

Miss. 3, s. of Ezekiel b. 1843;p6"

## HARWOOD

N. C. Census Index

## HASTY

Tenn. 8, m. Moses Adams, 1800.

## H. E. (f)

S.C. - m. M. Will Smith, Marlboro  
Dist., 1850. (Helen Bass)  
S.C. 4, 21, - d. of Jos. R. b. 1827.

## HENDERSON

N.C., Sampson Co. 1, s. of Felix 1835  
Ga. 14, m. Mary Jackson (Issue)  
15, b. 1814, - N.C.

## HENRIETTE

Texas 1, d. of Lawrence L. - 1858 ref.

## HENRY

- England, 1, 6.  
 VA. 4, (2) Halifax Co. 1780's  
 4, Greensville co. "  
 4, ref. to will of, -  
 9, m. Elizabeth Rivers 1778  
 13, tax roils, 1780's  
 16, s. of Thomas - 1769  
 16, s. of William, 1769-75.  
 18, Will of -, 1796 (Heirs)  
 18, s. of Henry, 1796.  
 21, s. of Wm. & Martha 1744  
 23, "of Greensville Co." 1784  
 24, m. Elizabeth Harrison 1787  
 25, misc. recds, 1779-1791.  
 33, m. Lucy Smith 1844  
 33, bondsman for James 1847  
 34, 35, s. of Charles, 1780  
 36 - and Elizabeth, (heir of Charles) 1784.  
 37, wit. will of Joshua 1779  
 38, m. Polly Owen, 1809  
 38, deed, 1793  
 38, deed, Henry M, 1811.  
 38, will of Sr., 1801  
 38, minor son of Sr., 1801  
 38, will of Henry M.  
 40, Southampton Co. 1810.(26-45)  
 N.C. - Census Index  
 - Confederate Soldiers, 2.  
 Edgecombe Co. 4, 1847 ref.  
 5, b. 1851, s. of Turner.  
 (not in text: m Ann Davis)  
 Johnston Co. 4, bottom of page:  
 m. Elizabeth Harrison 1787.  
 Northampton 11, "of Sussex County,  
 Va., - 1822.  
 Randolph Co., 2,3, - s. of Jordan,  
 1808, - etc.  
 Wayne Co. 33, s. of James b. 1834  
 Wilson Co. 3,4,6: s. of Isaac.  
 5: s. of Noah, m. Martha,  
 d. of Theophilus Bass,  
 1871.  
 ALA. 1, - b. 1811, S.C.  
 7, - with Andrew, Buckner (N.C.)  
 10, - s. of E. P., 1864  
 10, - b. 1826  
 10, - b. 1862 (R.E.)  
 12, - b. ca. 1810  
 15, - s. of John  
 GA. 1,2. - Land Lottery refs.  
 3,5,6, b. 1750-60; b. 1780-90.  
 7, s. of Philip b. 1828  
 8, s. of George, b. 1829  
 11. m. Amelia Love, 1820  
 ILL. 1, s. of Lohn L., b. 1831

## HENRY (cont.)

- ILL. 2, s. of Wright, b. 1832.  
 IND., 1, s. of Arthur, 1823-1904  
 2, s. of Jordan, m. Judith Cox  
 in N.C.  
 KY. 2, m. Nancy Rafferty, 1806  
 MISS. 3, - b. 1830, Ala. (several)  
 b. 1845, - with Harrell.  
 b. 1849, - " James  
 5, s. of Francis, b. 1856.  
 7, b. 1816, N. C.  
 S.C. 6, s. of Warren, b. 1846.  
 TENN. 16, s. of Ezekiel, 1812-1898.  
 18, m. Francine Phillips 1830.  
 m. Adeline Greer (wid) 1889.  
 16, s. of Ezekiel & gs of Archamack Bass.  
 18, - b. in Va.?

## HERBERT

- Va. 31, s. of Jesse (1960 ref.)  
 see Nansemond section.

## HERMAN

- (see Harmon, Armond)  
 N. C. Census Index.  
 Duplin Co. 1, 2, - "eldest son of  
 Andrew," - 1784  
 Johnston Co. 4.  
 (With bros. Rice and John, described  
 as Tories - Duplin Co., 1)

## HEROD

1789.  
 N.C., Northampton 9, s. of Saml. Sr.

## HESTER

- England 1, 6.  
 VA. 21, - m. ca. 1682 ?  
 22, - notes.  
 27, wid. of Wm. 1695.  
 28, m. Henry Farmer 1696.  
 See Nansemond Section, this work.

## HEZEKIAH

- Ala. 7, b. 1827, N.C.  
 12, m. Lucinda Beatty, 1848

## H. H.

- Tenn. 16, s. of John Jos. Bass  
 (J. J. s. of Wyatt)

## HILLIARD

- Ala. 9, s. of Bennett, b. 1846  
 10, s. of Ezekiel b. 1842

## HILLORY

- N.C., Sampson Co. 1, s. of Felix 1835

## HIRAM

Miss. 3, s. of Ezekiel, b. 1859

## H. L.

Tenn. 17, - 1834-1898 Tombstone.

## HODGE

N.C., Wilson Co. 2, s. of Jordan 1850

## HOLLAND

Ala. 9, s. of Bennett, b. 1845

## HORATIO

Roster, Rev. Soldiers of N.C.

\*"Rasha Bass" - ?

N.C., Chowan Co. 2, m. Cassandra

Nixon 1843.

-m. Sarah Perry 1867

S.C. 5, -\*Oresha same as "Rasha" ?

## HONORE

N.C., Granville Co. 5, d. of Nathan,

m. - Jones.

## HOSEA

N. C. Census Index & Addl. Notes.

Wayne Co. 11, wit. deed to Jethro 1806

12, "tract John Bass owned" -Esau mentioned.

13, on s. side Black Cr. 1811

16, - to Wright Bass, 1815.

25, Purchaser, est of Noah, 1815

26, s. of Arthur, 1824

34, s. of Elias, b. 1852

Wilson Co. 5, Church rec. 1811-1831.

MISS. 3 s. of Batson, b. 1868

4, s. of Levi J., b. 1858.

## HOWARD

S. C. 21, b. 1894

## HOWELL

Va. 33, m. Charlotte Norville 1803

35, s of Chas. Jr., 1780, bro of Edwin and Dixon.

38, m. Sylvia Maury, d. of Peter, 1809.

40, (26-45 in 1810) Southampton Co.

## H. T.

N. C., Edgecombe Co. 5, m. Adah H. Pippen  
(Henry Turner Bass)

## H. T.

Tenn. 17, 1809-1894 (tombstone)  
w. Nancy W. 1817-1904. "

## HUBERT

1926

N.C., Wilson Co. 3, heir of Nathan

## HUGH

England 6.

## HUMPHREY

England 1, 3, 4, 5, 8.

See Nansemond Indian Section.

Tenn. 8, s. of Amoskeag, 1802

## H. V.

Miss 4, s. of Wm. J., b. 1850

## I. A. B.

Miss. 1, b. 1780-1790.

## ICHOSE

(Hosea) - q.v.

## IDA

La. 3, d. of Esau, b. 1870

Ind. 1, d. of Zeno, 1875-1955

## I. H.

Miss. 1, b. 1800-1810

## I. J.

Ala. 10, b. 1857 (fam of Frances)

## INDIANA

Va. 20, - Edwin, guardian, 1848,  
also of Emily & Christopher

La. 1, nee Seltzer, w. of Jas. A.

4, b. 1813

## INGRAHAM - Ingram

Ga. 2, 1827 land lottery

4, 20-30 in 1830.

11, m. Martha Choice 1833.

15, b. 1812, Ga.

## I. R. (Rev. Isaac R. ?)

Miss. 1, b. 1800-1810.

## IRENE

Ga. 10, hr. of Allen, decd. 1813.

## IROLENE

Ind. 2, d. of Zeno Jr., b. 1907

## IRVIN (Ervin, q.v.)

N.C. "OPR" page 2, m. Martha Lee 1853.

Miss. 4, s. of Wiley, 1859



## IRWIN

N.C., Wayne Co. 33, s. of John 1849

## ISAAC

N.C., Census Index, & Addl. Notes

Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers 1,

N.C. Bases in Revolution, 3, - s. of

Joshua, - b. 1793, Sampson Co.

N.C. Confederate Soldiers' Roll, 2.

Bertie Co. 4, tax roll of 1757

7, Israel should be Isaac  
will of Henry Bunch  
1775. (typing error)

Edgecombe 1, land grant, 1762

5, s. of Turner

6, d. 1825

Halifax 3, "of Halifax" 1800

(adj. Solomon)

4, deeds 1806-1808

5, bro. of John, Jacob.

5, Will of -, 1825

Nash Co. 1, 1780 ref. - to Jethro.

2, wife Ann, 1783.

3, deed to Isaac Rogers 1790

4, will of -, 1804; s. Isaac

4, s. of Jesse - 1822 will.

5, bro. of Edmund, Edwin &  
Gideon.  $\frac{1}{2}$  br. of Coffield.

6, land transactions. Isaac R.

"of Madison Co. Miss" 1835

(re: estate of Sion Bass)

8, tax roll, 1782.

11, - m. Sallie E. Bass 1866.

Northampton 2, witness, re est of John,  
Sr. 1748.

7, heir of John, 1777.

8, s. of John, (will, 1777)

Surry Co. 4, - m. Hannah Freeman, 1802.

Wayne Co. 27, s. of Fohraim 1828

31, s.i.l. of Wm., 1858

(husband of Keziah)

32,33, - b. 1808.

Wilson Co. 1, b. 1830.

2, b. 1860, s. of Jordan

2, b. 1854, s. of Isaac &  
Keziah (Bass) Bass.

3, d. 1917; will, tombstone.

3, d. 1901 (Malinda et al)

4, Family Bible records.

5, land records 1856

church records 1873, bapt.

ALA. 10, - b. 1854 (Frances' family)

15, -(last line) - of N.C.

16, - m. Mary Robertson 1826.

IA. 2, Isaac Turner Bass, s. of John &

Melissa, d. 1859 (John d. 1853)

## ISAAC (cont.)

La. 3, Isaac A., b. 1834, b. Miss.

Miss. 1, b. 1790-1800

2, Isaac R., b. 1790-1800

4, b. 1826 (family)

5, b. 1842 (Arcada's fam.)

5, b. 1857, s. of Jas A.

5, b. 1850, s. of Ananias

6, b. 1850, s. of Wm.

S. C., 20, - 1817 reference.

## ISABELLA

Ala. 7, 8, - b. 1805 in Ga.

Miss. 5, d. of Francis, b. 1858.

## ISAAH

Ala. 10, b. 1868, s. of James.

## ISBELL

N.C., Bertie Co. 6, d. of Thos

1766.

7, d. of Jacob

1810.

## ISHAM

Va. 19, s. of Thos., decd son

of Thos., Sr. 1828-32

## ISIA

N.C., Robeson Co. 2, d. of Fredk.,

b. 1842

## ISRAEL

N.C., Bertie Co. 7 (should be

ISAAC. Typing error) -s.i.l.

of Henry Bunch; father of

Cader Bass, 1775 will.

## IVERSON

Nansemond Indian section, 1,

- s. of James Michael Bass.

## J.

Miss. 5, b. 1850, s. of Ananias.

(This could be "I")

Miss. 7, b. 1832 in N. C.

## JACKSON

Miss. 3, b. 1840, Ala. (Richard)

VA. 20, heir of Edward -1847-48.

## JACOB

Va. 40, 1755 & 1784 references.

N.C. - Census Index

Roster of Rev. Soldiers

N.C. Bases in Revolution, p. 4

1780 ref.

## JACOB (cont.)

- N.C., Bertie Co. 4, m. Mary Lassiter  
1789.  
6, s. of Thomas, 1766.  
7, will of -, 1810  
Chowan Co. 2, bro. of Cader, 1846.  
2, will of, - 1855.  
2, m. Elizabeth Pierce,  
1835.  
Edgecombe 2. - wife Anne, 1761.  
Franklin 2. Sr. to Jr. 1791  
2, 1820 transaction  
3, "of Warren County"  
- s. of Jacob, Jr.  
4, s. of Jacob, Sr., 1793  
5, " " " Jr., 1811  
Jr. d. 1810. w. Ann.  
6, gdn to sister Cynthia.  
Granville 1, "of Edgecombe" 1757, 62.  
Halifax 1, " " 1748  
3, "of Franklin Co."  
bro. of John.  
3, - to Solomon, 1789  
5, - bro. of John, decd., &  
Isaac.  
Nash Co. 11, m. Cintha Worley 1844.  
Northampton 2, witness, 1745  
7, heir of John, 1777  
7, "of Franklin Co."  
1785, to Dempsey Bass.  
7, heir-at-law of Uriah.  
8, son of John (will, 1777)  
Warren Co. 1, 2: transactions 1770-1778.  
Wayne Co. 19, husb. of Penny Hooks, 1852,  
d. of Cullen Hooks ?  
19, s. of Julia, - 1854  
30, heir of Julia - 1853.  
31, will of -, 1865. w. Penelope.  
33, b. 1827  
34, s. of Jonathan, 1846  
Wilson Co. 1, b. 1826  
TENN. 15, 16, refs. to Jacob of Franklin Co.,  
who d. ca. 1792.

## JAMES

- England 7.  
VA. 3 - Land grants, 1725, 1755.  
4, 9, - Will of -, Brunswick Co. 1771  
5, - Rev, soldier, in Tenn. 1835  
9, m. Mary Ann Saunders 1831  
10, - will of -, 1768. Some heirs named.  
10, - grandson of James, 1768.  
10, - s. of Thomas, 1786.  
10, - will of, - 1815-22, - heirs named.  
10, - s. of James, above, 1815-22.  
11, "of Northampton Co., N. C." 1758.  
12, "of Greensville Co., Va" - 1833

## JAMES (cont.)

- VA. 12, 1 over 45 in 1810  
1 16-26 in 1810.  
19, s. of Thos., decd son of  
Thos, Sr., 1828-32  
19, wit. will of Judith 1835  
20, s. of Arthur, 1848  
20, widower of Rebecca 1849  
20, s. of Jas. & Rebecca 1849  
23, deeds, 1743-49.  
31, s. of William, 1848  
31, s. of Augustus A. 1936  
33, m. Louisa Worrell 1847  
(Henry T., bondsman)  
36, - and Mary (dec'd) 1749.  
37, estate of, - 1765.  
38, - & Elizabeth; deeds 1758.  
SEE Nansemond Indian Section.  
N. C. - Census Index  
- Confederate Soldiers  
Chowan Co. 2, bro. of Cader  
& Jacob 1846  
2, wit. Jacob's will '55.  
Cumberland 1, wit. marriage  
of Quincy 1815  
Edgecombe 4, hus. of Eliza  
6, - nee Daniel, m. 1833.  
4, s. of Noah (?)  
Granville 2, - to Benj. 1765  
Halifax 6, s. of Simon 1825  
6, m. Mary Britt 1850  
6, m. Virg<sup>a</sup> Savage 1866.  
Northampton 3, "of Brunswick  
Co., Va" - 1757  
5, - adj. Samuel 1766  
10, - s. of John, 1828  
10, - s. of Edward 1750  
12, - m. Martha Coker 1856  
12, - b. 1765-84 (1810)  
Orange Co. - m. Polly Carter  
1847  
Robeson Co. - m. Edith John-  
ston, 1818. (b. 1800, N.C.)  
Wayne 26, - orphan of Noah  
1815.  
27, - s. of Absalom, 1827  
32, 33, 34 - b. ca. 1800.  
33, s. of Willie, b. 1845  
33, s. of James, b. 1839  
34, b. 1846; - with Sally.  
Wilson Co. 1, - s. of Jacob,  
b. 1855.  
2, b. 1846, s. Theophilus  
5, s. of Wilie, m. Lucretia  
Chase 1871  
7, s. of Edward R., b. 1941.  
(residing in Columbia, SC)

## JAMES (Cont.)

- ALA. 1, - b. 1810-20  
 2, 1840 ref.  
 8, b. 1828, Ga. (family)  
 8, b. 1864 (s. of James)  
 9, b. 1812  
 9, b. 1830, Ga.  
 9, b. 1862 (s. of Jas. W.)  
 9, b. 1847, s. of Riley Bass  
 10, b. 1845 s. of Jas.  
 10, b. 1816, Ga.  
 10, b. 1848  
 10, b. 1847 (home of Andrew)  
 12, b. 1853, s. of Benajah  
 13, m. Margaret Hays 1871.  
 15, s. of John (Elijah, Jordan)
- ARK. 1, s. Wm. b. Tenn. 1831  
 2, s. of Peyton, b 1839 Ark.
- GA. 4, - b. 1790-1800.  
 7, - b. 1795, N. C.  
 7, - s. of John, b. 1845  
 8, gs of Christopher, b. 1835  
 11, m. Catherine Choice 1833  
 12, b. 1863  
 13, s. of Abel.  
 15, b. 1807, Va. (family)
- ILL. 2, b. 1818, Indiana.
- KY. 4, b. 1834, s. of Thos.-Nancy.
- LA. 1, Jas. A., Jr. - no issue.  
 4, b. 1825, Ala.  
 4, s. of Richard b. 1843  
 4, s. of Franklin, b. 1846
- MISS. 3, s. of Jeremiah b. 1846  
 3, b. 1793, Va.  
 3, b. 1848, Ga. (with James)  
 3, b. 1844, s. of Richard  
 3, b. 1816, S.C.  
 4, b. 1838, Tenn.  
 4, b. " " , s. of Saml.  
 5, b. 1830  
 5, b. 1850, s. of Wm.F.  
 5, b. 1825, Ky, s. of Wm. B.  
 5, b. 1830, Miss.  
 6, b. 1822, Va.  
 6, b. 1854 N.C., s. of Thos.  
 7, b. 1829, Tenn.  
 7, b. 1849, s. of John.  
 8, s. of Benj. - 1842.  
 8, s. of Jas. M., b 1844  
 8, s. of John of S.C.  
 8, b. 1830, Tenn. (family)
- S. C. 3, aided Revolution.  
 4, 21, s. of Jos. R., b. 1812 d. 1876  
 6, b. 1830, s. of Elijah ?  
 22, James W., Esq. Clarke Co. Miss.
- TENN. 1, - b. 1790-1800. (1 over 45 1810)

## JAMES (cont)

- TENN. 4, bt. land 1842; Hartwell,  
 Lucy, Nathan, witnesses.  
 5, bt. land 1804-1816  
 5, "late of Brunswick Co.Va."  
 - 1807.  
 6, heirs of, - 1827.  
 6, - s. of James, Sr.  
 6, m. Eliza House 1819.  
 7, exr. est of Thos Saunders  
 1809.  
 9, m. Kissiah Rowland 1811  
 15,16, b. 1824 s. of Wyatt. (N.C.)  
 15, s. of Benj. R., b. 1852  
 15, s. of Richardson, b. 1848  
 18, b. 1824, N.C.  
 18, s. of Henry M.  
 18, b. 1796, Va.  
 18, s. of James b.1834  
 18, s. of Thos W., b. 1848.  
 20, 26-45 in 1810.

## JANE

- England 6, 7.  
 N. C. - Additional Census Notes, 2  
 - b. 1825, w. of Burrell.  
 Franklin Co. 4, m. Francis Hill-  
 iard 1789.  
 Northampton 8, - m. Jas. Massey.  
 (error?) 12, - m. Jas. Bass  
 both: - 3 Jan. 1816.  
 Wilson Co. 3, died 1931  
 3, heir of Larry 1915
- ALA. 1, b. 1845 Ga.  
 3, nee Montgomery, m. Andr.1827.  
 4, wid. of Andrew, 1854-57.  
 4, tombstone - 1806-1887  
 7, w. of Willis, b. 1815 N.C.  
 8, b. 1854  
 9, b. 1842, d. of Bennett  
 10, b. 1867, home of Andrew  
 10, b. 1848  
 13, d. of Buckner, m. M. Davie.
- GA. 9, gd. of Reddick, 1829  
 13, d. of Abel.
- KY. 1, d. of Jordan (m. - Oats)  
 2, wid. of Peter, 1825.  
 3, w. of Sion (nee Dodd)
- MISS. 3, d. of Batson, b. 1860  
 4, d. of Ephraim, 1844  
 4, w. of Hartwell, 1825 NC  
 5, w. of Jas. b. 1832  
 6, b. 1801, Ala.

## JANETTE

- GA. 13, d. of Abel. (NC Census Index) <sup>see:</sup>

## JANNIE

N.C., Bertie Co. 8, d. of Benj.  
Tayloe 1919

## JARRET

GA. 2, land lottery 1821

## JARRELL

GA. 11, m Patsy House 1808

## JASON 1825

Va. 31, bro. of Saml. & Giles

N.C. - Addl. Census Notes, -  
p. 2, Census of 1800.

Granville C. 4, s. of Edward

## JASPER

MISS. 3, s. of Batson, b. 1862

5, s. of Jeremiah 1832.

J. B.

TENN. 20, 1894 ref.

J. C.

KY. 1, s. of Jordan; will 1862.

LA. 3, b. 1845; fr. b. in N.C.

J. D.

S.C. 22, - 1813-1866.

## JEDEDIAH

N.C. Census Index. "Jerediah" -  
Duplin Co., p. 1

## JEFF

TEXAS 3, b. 1861

## JEFFERSON

VA. 9, m. Mary Rideout 1827

TEXAS 4, b. 1861, La.

## JEMIMA

VA. 31, d. of Andrew, "in N.C."  
1825

See: Nansemond Indian section.

## JENNET

N.C. Census Index ?

## JENKINS

N.C. Confederate Soldiers, p. 1

## JENNY

VA. 6, wid. of Joseph, Rev. Soldier,  
nee Manlove.

N.C., Randolph Co. 4, "Jiney", dau.  
of Jordan, 1808; m. Austin  
Davenport 1801. see also:

IND. 2. (migration)

## JEPHTHA

ALA. 1, d. of Buckner, b. 1829, Ga.

12, b. before 1790 -

13, d. of Buckner, in La. 1863.

- unmarried.

## JERE

N.C. Confederate Soldiers, 2.

Wayne Co. 34, b. 1824.

MISS. 5, -b. 1803 Ga; son 1853.

## JEREDIAH (Jedediah)

N. C., Duplin Co., p. 1 - 1790 refs.

## JEREMIAH

VA. 17, Will of -, 1780, 1782.

37, Heir or creditor of James'  
estate, 1765. (Not clear)

N. C. - Census Index & Addl. Notes,  
Anson Co. s. of Fredk. 1801.

Robeson 2, b. 1800

Wayne Co. 11, s. of Ephraim

14, 1812, on Gourd Branch.

17, bro. Absalom, 1821,

Weaver, Barnes, Doctor  
Bass, - deeds.

19, - decd., 1845 - Heirs.

19, - heir of Jeremiah.

19, s. of Julia, -1854.

21, res. est. of Andrew, Sr.

1793 (1st. item on page)

28, s. of Ephraim, 1823-28

29, decd., heirs listed.

30, kin of Jos. Boswell 1858

32, b. 1780-90.

Wilson Co., 1,4: b. 1823 ("Jere",  
Wayne Co. 34)

2, - b. 1815 (55 in 1870)

1, - b. 1851, s. of Ephraim.

ARK. 1, b. 1800-1810.

2, b. 1807, N. C.

GA. 14, a s. of Henderson

MD. page (New Jersey) - 1771 ref.

MISS. 1 - b. 1780-90.

1, 2, - b. ca. 1800-10-20

3, b. 1813, Miss.

5, " 1806, Ga.

7, b. 1849, s. of Benj.

8, land grants, 1806, 1817.

m. Lucretia Bryant 1815

d. 1837

S. C. 9, Heir of Moses Bass, 1777  
- 1785.

10, ref. to Jeremiah of N. J.  
(no connection with Moses)

## JERRY

N.C. Confederate Soldiers, 2.

Robeson Co., 2, bro of Nevell (?)  
b. 1832

Wayne Co. 29, decd, 1842; Jonathan  
Bass, admr.

## JERRY ROME

N. C., Wilson Co., 3,4, 5, 7, 8.

Descendants set forth in some  
detail. J. R. b. 1888; m. 1913,  
Della Ardelia Ellis. - Issue.

JES 1796

N.C., Wayne Co. 8, wit. deed to Thos.  
15, w. deed of Everett, 1814.

JESSE

VA. 24, s. of James S., - 1843  
31, s. of Jas. M., 1875-1960  
s. of Jesse.  
Read all of Nansemond Indian sec.  
N.C. - Census Index & Addl. Notes.  
Edgecombe 4, s. of Theophilus 1848  
5, m. Lizzie Burgess n.d.  
5, b. 1852, s. of Turner  
Granville 5, s. of Natham 1837  
Halifax 6, m. Frances Pierce 1818  
Nash Co. 2, deed to -, 1789  
3, Baptist official 1813  
4, s. of Isaac, had son Is'c.  
Will " " , 1801.  
4, Will of -, m. son Jesse.  
1822.  
5, Sr., to Gideon, 1822 deed.  
- Inventory 5 Sept. 1822.  
6, "of Pickens Co. Ala." - '26.  
8, "of Mississippi" - 1836.  
Northampton 12, m. Elizab. Coggins 1828  
Wayne Co. 9, - Grant, 1804-5 adj. Thos.  
16, land of Thos. Deed., laid  
off to Jesse, Nancy, 1819.  
19, heir of Jeremiah, 1845  
24, gs. of Simon Boswell 1812  
25, gdn. of Zilpha, 1816  
28, pur. sale of Everett 1837  
29, heir of Jeremiah 1842-5  
29, - and John, wards of Benj.  
Aycock, 1847.  
30, - kin of Joseph Boswell, '58.  
30, - exr. " " " est.  
32, 33, - b. ca. 1812  
33, - s. of Jonathan, b. 1845  
33, - s. of Barden, b. 1840.  
Wilson C. 1, b. 1812; - 2, b. 1814  
2, b. 1865 (home of Nancy)  
3, d. 1887 (heirs)  
5, f. of Jonathan M. 1871.  
5, mentioned in deed, 1856  
AIA. 3, Will of -, 1821-29.  
15, ref. to Jesse of N.C. (s. in Miss)  
GA. 1, 1820 land lottery ref. 2, 1827.  
3, 1820 Census, Burke Co.  
4, 40-50, - 1840 Census, (1790-1800)  
ILL. 2, (Ind. addl. notes)  
KY. 3, s. of Jordan, Jr., b. 1847  
MISS. 1, b. 1800-10; 2, b before 1800.  
4, b. 1824, Va.  
6, b. 1842, s. of Thomas.  
8, bro. of Goodman R., d. 1837.

JESSE (Cont.)

S. C. 6, s. of Josiah, b. 1836.

JETHRO

N. C. - Census Index; Addl. Notes.  
Roster of Revolutionary Sol.  
Nash Co. 1, 1780, deed from Isaac  
2, - C. Brown to Jethro, 1786  
4, - s. of Isaac, 1801 (Will)  
7, decd. 1819. - s. Jethro.  
8, tax roll, 1782  
11, -m. Mary T. Baines 1860  
Northampton 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, -deeds 1755-  
to 1790. \*w. Susanna, 1773.  
7, heir of John, 1777.  
8, tax roll, 1780.  
8, s. of John; father of Council.  
9, Will of -, 1794. -son Jethro.  
11, - to Counsel 1810  
12, Jr., b. ca. 1780, - earlier?  
Wayne Co. 11, deed, 1806  
12, - deed to Hosea, 1809  
12, - " from Arthur, 1810  
17, - " to Hooks 1820. Edw. wit.  
17, - " to Uriah 1825. Josiah "  
25, pur. sale of Noah's - 1815  
26, - s. of Arthur, (will 1824)  
33, s. of Jonathan, b. 1836.  
S. C. 6 - 26-45 in 1820.  
14, pur, est. of Jos. 1810.  
15, heir of Martha, 1837  
18, 40-50 in 1830 (1780-90)  
TENN. 1, - 26-45 in 1820  
- 40-50 in 1830.

J. H.

N. C. - Confederate Soldiers, 1, 2  
Wilson Co. 5, s. of Jordan, m.  
Mary Joyner 1869.  
TENN. 16, s. of John Jos.

JILSON (see Gilson)

N.C., Robeson Co. 2, b. 1821  
3, - from Isaac Byrd 1845.

JINSEY (Jenny)

N. C. - Randolph Co., d. of Jordan  
\*Rockingham Co., 1813, m. Meschak  
Valentine 1813.  
ILL. 2, - d. of Jordan, m. Austin  
Davenport, N.C., 1801. (\*Another  
person.)

J. J.

N. C. Confederate Soldiers 1 (Nash)  
Jo.  
VA. 16, wit. will of Wm. 1769-75.  
JOAN - England 5

## JOAN H.

TENN. 15, d. of Benj. R., b. 1858

## JOANNA

England 5.

S. C. 18, d. of - and Mary, b. 1831.

## J O B

N.C. Edgecombe Co. 1, - grant, 1761

2, 3, 1763 records, w. Kiddey.

3, 1769, -s. of John, Sr.

Halifax Co. 1, John, Sr., to son

Job "of Northampton Co." 1755.

Northampton 8, - gs of John, 1777.

IA. 1, d. 1836 - Will; heirs listed.

3, census indications of age, ~

MISS. 1, over 21 in 1805. (b. ca. 1770)

S. C. 1, 1768-1771 - on Crane Creek.

2, sold to Rawls, 1772.

10, purch. land on Talers Cr. 1772.

19, Indian descent of Job G, 1842

TENN. 8, pur. land in Sumner Co., 1797.

8, sold to Rawls, 1799

19, - to 1805.

## JOE M.

S. C. 21, 1880-1952

## JOEL

England 7,

N. C. Census Index (after John) mispl.

N. C. Bases in Revolution, 3, bro. of Joshua.

Sampson Co. 2, - over 45 in 1820.

Wayne Co. 14, -"of Sampson County"

sold land to John Casey,  
(bro-in-law) 1812

23, purchaser, sale of Richd, 1807.

## JOHANE

England 6.

## J O H N

England, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8.

VIRGINIA 2, 1637, 1704 refs.

4, (2) Amelia Co. 1780's

5, Rev. sold. -b. 1762 -Chesterfld.

Rev. Sold. - b. 1761 - Dinwiddie

5, - bro. of William (81 in 1843).

8, - Norfolk Co. 1782.

9, m. Nancy Saunders 1791 (s. of Thos?)

m. Rebecca Patillo " (s. of Benj.)

10, s. of Thomas, 1786 (will)

13, Rev. pensioner, b. 1760.

16, s. of Wm., 1769.

18, inventory, est of Henry 1796.

18, s. of Thomas, 1804. (will)

19, heir of Archibald 1821.

19, decd. s. of Edw. & Judith 1843.

## J O H N (Cont.)

VA. 20, Will of -, 1849

-, son of John 1849.

20, s. of James & Rebecca,  
1849.

21, s. of Wm. & Martha b. 1738.

29, s. of Wm., deed, 1742.

30, land records, 1764

30, Inventory, 1699 (ref. to)

31, 1752, admr. est. of Wm.

31, 1809, s. of Wm.

32, 1702, delinquent on highways.

32, refs. to -, of N.C.

33, - m. Ann Vaughn, 1793.

37, - heir of James, 1765

39, - m. Martha Woodfin 1808.

39, - 1738-1805 (Bible Records)

39 - b. 1772, s. of above.

40, - headright, 1637.

Nansemond Indian section (all)

N. C. Census Index & Addl. Notes.

2, -s. of Silas, b. 1839.

s. of Richard, 1828

Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers.

Confederate Soldiers' roll, 1, 2.

Bertie Co., 1, 2, Sr. & Jr. 1722

1728 land rec.

3, 1797 deed.

4, m. Nancy Penney, 1797.

4, Will of -, 1732

5, s. of John, 1732

6, s. of Thomas, 1766.

7, s. of Jacob, 1810

Chowan Co., 3, m. Polly Hains,

1831; Penelope Harrell 1858

Cumberland, 1, m. Lane Healey

1844.

2, - 26-45 in 1820.

Duplin 1, -1784, bros. Herman

and Rice, Tories.

Edgecombe 1, land 1739-55

3, wit. deed to Abraham 1772

3, 4, h. of Melissa Mabry) See

5, 6, - m. " 1828.) Ia. 2.

5, - m. Jennie McKennon. n.d.

5, - s. of Isaac, b. 1804.

Franklin Co. 2, atty-in-fact

for Theophilus Bass, Wilson

Co., Tenn.

6, - s. of Boykin, 1827 (will)

Granville 5, m. Olive Richardson

1798. Absalom, sur.

6, m. Nancy Harris, 1802.

6, m. Abigail Solomon 1825

Halifax 1, John, Sr. of Northamp

ton Co. to John Jr., 1750.

## J O H N (cont.)

- N.C., Halifax Co. 2, land, 1750-71.  
 4, Will, 1786. Wife Ann, bros Isaac and Jacob. No issue.  
 5, s. of Isaac, 1825 (will)  
 6, 20-30 yrs. of age, 1830.  
 Johnston Co. 4, m. Patience Ann Deans, 1859  
 4. Notes of interest.  
 Nash Co. 1, - wife Charity 1780  
 2, land recds. 1779-1792.  
 3, hrs. of John, s. of Abraham, 1803.  
 3,4, (1798), s. of Sion; gs. of Abraham, - 1805.  
 4, s. of Isaac, 1801.  
 7, "of Halifax Co" - to Gideon, int. in est. of John, decd.  
 Northampton 1, - Jr., s. of Edward, 1727.  
 2, - Jr., s. of John? 1746.  
 2, 3, to son Jethro, 1755.  
 4, - Jr., s. of Edward, 1758 (decd)  
 5,6, - to Margt. Murfree & back, 1768, 1772 (land bt. in 1722)  
 Indicates great age of John!  
 7, John Bass, decd, 1777.  
 8, Will of -, 1777. (Heirs)  
 8, -, s. of John, 1777.  
 9, John Reddick Bass, s. of Jethro, 1794 (Will)  
 10, Will of -, 1828.  
 10, decd. s. of Edward, 1750. (Will of Edw.)  
 12, m. Elizabeth Britton, 1824.  
 12, census note (Indian ancestry evident)  
 OPR page: - m. Rhoda Carter 1852.  
 - m. Catherine Whiteker 1860  
 - m. Love Harris, 1696.  
 - deeds, 1806.  
 - census, - over 45 in 1810.  
 Robeson Co. 1, m. Maudy Lee 1847.  
 1, - b. 1829.  
 Sampson Co. 1, will of -, 1887  
 1, - s. of John, 1887.  
 1, - gs. of John.  
 Surry Co. 4, purch., sale of Moses est. 1819.  
 Wayne Co., 1, land grant 1782.  
 5, deed, 1790, mentions Esau.  
 7, bt. land on Great Branch, 1792.  
 8, land grant 1791.  
 9, wit. deed to Ephraim, 1799  
 10, land adj. Edw., 1801./1804  
 11, wit deed Ephraim to Jeremiah

## J O H N (cont.)

- N.C., Wayne Co. 11, - Ephraim to son John, 1804.  
 12, ref. to land of John & Esau.  
 13, - McKinne to John, 1810  
 15, 16, co-heir of Edw., 1815  
 17, heirs of -, heir of Edw., 1827  
 18, sheriff sale, est. of John, 1831  
 19, s. of Julia, decd. 1854  
 20, petition 1784, tax roll 1786  
 23, purchaser, sale of Richd 1807  
 27, - decd., (Ala.) 1826. s. of Sarah (1826) & Edward (1802)  
 29, with Jesse, - ward of Benj. Aycock, 1847  
 30, - gs. of Wright, -s of Noah, 1850.  
 30, - heir of Julia, 1853  
 32, 33, - b. 1775.  
 33, 34, - b. 1829.  
 33, b. 1843, s. of Willie.  
 34, b. 1845 (with Sally,)  
 34, b. 1856, s. of John.  
 Wilson Co. 2, b. 1846 (with Annis)  
 2, b. 1869, s. of Augustus.  
 2, b. 1867 ?  
 4, s. of Ephraim, 1884.  
 4, 1880-81, s. of Isaac.  
 5, 1856 ref.  
 ALA. 2, - b. 1790-1800  
 4, bro. of Rebecca, 1824  
 7, b. 1778, N. C.; 8, b. 1790  
 7, s. of Hezekiah 1849  
 7, s. of Willis, 1837  
 8, s. of Thos., 1858  
 9, s. of Ezekiel, 1855  
 9, s. of James, 1860  
 9, s. of Riley Bass, 1848  
 11, b. 1813, Tenn.  
 11, b. before 1800  
 11, b. 1841 Tenn.  
 12, s. of Hardy, 1868  
 13, m. Sarah B. Person, 1856.  
 13, John Hicks Bass 1763-1850 (from Brunswick Co., Va.)  
 14, -, of Nottoway Co. Va. (see Va. 39)  
 15, - son of Jordan (to Tex.)  
 15, s. of Elijah  
 15, s. of John.  
 15, s. of Samuel  
 16, m. Peggy Ashcraft, ca. 1820  
 16, - amusing item.  
 ARK 1, s. of Lemuel, b 1843 Ala.  
 1, s. of Wm., b. Tenn. 1834  
 2, b. Tenn. 1827.  
 GA. L, Sr. & Jr., - 1805; lottery.

- J O H N (Cont.)
- GA. 1, - 1820 land lottery.  
 2, - 1821, 27 "  
 3, - over 45 in 1820  
 3, - 16-26 in 1820.  
 4, - 20-30; 30-40; 20-30  
 in 1830.  
 5, - 30-40; 20-30; 20-30  
 in 1830.  
 6, - 30-40, in 1830  
 6, - 500 acres, 1799.  
 7, - b. 1837, -Ephraim's res.  
 7, - b. 1834, - Hamlin.  
 7, -b. 1828, Ga.  
 7, - b. 1827, - Lewis.  
 7, - b. 1823, -  
 7, - b. 1824, - Philip.  
 7, - b. 1833, - Philip.  
 8, - b. 1818, - George.  
 8, - b. 1798, Ga.  
 8, - b. 1827, - John  
 9, - s. of Elizabeth, decd. 1844  
 9, - will of John H., n.d.  
 10, - s. of Eaton, 1843.  
 11, - m. Iby Erwin 1821  
 11, - m. Hetty Lich, 1829  
 11, - m. Christiana Hutchkiss 1832  
 11, - (m. Sarah P. Ellis, 1826  
 (m. Isabella E. Lockhart 1848  
 15, - b. 1838, - Ingram (Ingraham?)
- ILL. 1, s. of Ezekiel, b. Tenn. 1805.  
 1, s. of John (Read all)  
 2, s. of Wright, b. 1844.
- KY. 2, admr. of Thos.' estate 1807  
 2, m. Polly Edwards, 1809.  
 1, - s. of Jordan (will, 1862)  
 3, s. of Sion & Jane; gs of Jordan.  
 4, s. of Thos. & Nancy, b. 1825
- LA. 1, s. of Abraham, b. 1865  
 2, d. 1853 (See Halifax & Edgecombe  
 Co., N. C. records)  
 2, s. of John, still a minor 1859.  
 4, b. 1831, s. of Levi.
- MD. - Will, 1737. (PA, back of page, 1719)
- MISS. 2, b. 1820-25; home of Susan Bass.  
 3, b. 1842, s. of James.  
 5, b. 1846; - in home of Arcada.  
 5, b. 1841, s. of Ananias.  
 6, b. 1856, s. of Thomas G.  
 6, b. 1852, s. of Wm.  
 6, b. 1849, s. of Ezekiel.  
 7, b. 1818, N. C. (Alfery)  
 7, b. 1825, N. C.  
 8, 1783-1872, b. in S.C.  
 8, 1831, Ga.-1865, Miss.  
 s. of John of S.C., above.  
 8, - m. Mary Harris of S.C. (etc.)

- J O H N (Cont.)
- S.C. 4, 21, - s. of Jos. R,  
 1836-1920; m. Hannah  
 Jane Bethea.  
 4, wit. will, 1804, Abbe-  
 ville Dist.  
 4, s. of John, b. 1831; to  
 Ala. 1835, Miss. 1849.  
 4, fam. of 4, 1790.  
 5, 26-45 (2)  
 6, s. of Warren, b. 1847  
 6, b. 1825, s. of Elijah, Jr.  
 6, - census 1820.  
 10, English landowner (no conn-  
 ection with American fams.)  
 13, - s. of Jos. sold int. to  
 Bryant Bass, 1818. w. Mary.  
 13, John to Jos, 1822.  
 14, "of Tobey's Creek", decd 1803.  
 15, heir of Martha 1836.  
 18, 26-45 1820; 40-50 1830.  
 18, 30-40 in 1830  
 18, - b. 1795.  
 21, - s. of Jos R., b. 1835.
- TENN. 2, - b. 1804, Ky.  
 2, gdn of Elizabeth & Ezek-  
 iel Gaddy, 1827.  
 2, - and Eli Bass "of Mo."  
 hrs at law of Peter, 1830.  
 7, deed of gift to Thos, 1809.  
 7, exr. of Thos Saunders 1809  
 8, m. Mary E. Gray 1844  
 8, m. Rebecca Horton 1810  
 9, m. Elizabeth Remon 1825  
 10, adj. Ezekiel, et al 1806.  
 13, s. of Theophilus, 1829  
 14, - grants, 1803  
 14, - b. 1785, N. C.  
 15, - 1820-1903, s. of Wyatt.  
 (16. - m. Elizabeth Hunt.  
 15, s. of Wm., b. 1839  
 15, s. of Richardson, b. 1845  
 16, s. of Cader -  
 16, s. of Ezekiel; gs of Arch-  
 mack.  
 16, s. of Sion (after 1827)  
 17, 1824-1907 Tombstone.  
 18, s. of James b. 1848  
 19, s. of Jordan, b. 1796 NC.  
 m. 1817 - Mary; d. 1852
- TEXAS 1, b. 1796, N. C. (family)

## JOICEY

- Miss. 2, b. 1819, w. of Jeremiah

## JONAH

- Ky. 2, - Tax roll, Green C., 1816



## JONATHAN

- England 6, 7.  
 N. C. Roster of Rev. Soldiers  
 - Confederate Soldiers roll  
 Wayne Co. 18, - land records,  
     Blask Cr. area, 1837  
 19, - from Jos. Boswell, 1850  
 24, gs. of Simon Boswell 1812  
 27, s. of Ephraim, 1828  
 29, admr. est of Jeremiah 1842  
 30, kin of Jos. Boswell, 1858  
 32, 33, -b. ca 1808 w. Penelope.  
 32, 33, -" " 1812 " Sarah  
 34, b. ca. 1800, w. Sally.  
 33, b. 1841, s. of Barden  
 33, b. 1846, s. of Jesse.  
 Wilson Co. 1, " " " , 1847.  
 1, w. Penelope, b. 1810.  
 2, b. 1845, s. of Jesse.  
 3, heir of Jesse, 1887.  
 5, s. of Jesse, m. Bettie Barnes  
 1871.  
 GA. 1, 2, land lottery & grants 1805.  
 MISS. 4, b. 1830, s. of Ephraim.  
 4, b. 1820, (head of family)

## JONES - Jonas

- TENN. 9, - surety for James' m. 1811  
 10, - an heir-at-law of Solomon  
 Bass, 1807.  
 21, - b. 1780-90.

## JORDAN

- VA. 35, gs. of Charles, Sr., 1780.  
 N. C. - Census Index  
 -Cumberland Co. 1, m. Elizabeth  
 Ward, 1840.  
 -Franklin Co. 3, m. Pathene (Bethany)  
 Gay, 1790. ("Bethema", etc.)  
 4, - S. of Jacob, Sr., 1793.  
 -Nash Co. 3, 5 "of Wilson Co., Tenn."  
 1810; Lincoln Co. " 1811  
 (See Ala. 15, Tex. 1, etc)  
 5, reserved rights in land, 1807.  
 6, 7, land transactions, 1803  
 8, son of Sion; gs. of Abraham, 1800.  
 11, m. Elizabeth Mary Womble, 1846.  
 -Randolph Co. 1, 2, land records 1787-  
 1805.  
 3, 4, full text of will, 1800-1808.  
 -Wilson Co. 2, - b. 1828.  
 5, father of J. H. (m. 1869)  
 ALA. 2, 4, 11, census data. (b. ca. 1765)  
 15, d. 1841. Summary. Read all, if  
 interested in this particular family.  
 15, - son of Elijah; gs. of Jordan, Sr.  
 ARK. 1, - b. 1790-1800.  
 IND. 1, 2, - re: Randolph Co. N.C. family.

## JORDAN (cont.)

- KY. 1, 3 - Will, 1862. m. Nancy Webb,  
 (son of Sion; gs. of Abraham,  
 Nash Co., N.C.) - b. 1780.  
 1, 3, - s. of Jordan, b. 1822.  
 TENN. 9, surety, m. of Miles Gay, 1810.  
 10, bt. land 1806  
 16, s. of Ezekiel; gs. of Arch-  
 mack.  
 19, lawsuit vs. Andrew Jackson,  
 circa 1807. (item 2 on page)  
 19, Read 3rd item.  
 19, tax roll, 1804.  
 20,  
 TEXAS 1, Bathenia, wid. of -, age  
 90 in 1850 (b. Va.)

## JOSEPH

- VA. 4, Amelia Co., 1780's  
 4, ref. to wills, 1777, 94.  
 5, Rev. officer, 1777.  
 5, 6, 1754-1844. m. Jane Manlove.  
 13, tax rolls, 1780's  
 14, 15, 16, - s. of Wm., 1747-53.  
 16, exr. est of Cicely, 1769-73  
 16, s. of Wm., 1769-75.  
 17, bro. of Christopher, 1772  
 17, a justice; - colonel, 1775.  
 17, Will of, 1777-79. Heirs.  
 17, - s. of Joseph, 1783.  
 17, Will of, 1794. Heirs; no issue.  
 21, s. of Wm., b. 1731?  
 29, s. of Wm., 1742 (will of Wm.)  
 See Nansemond Indian Section. -  
 N. C. - Census Index & Addl. Notes  
 - Confederate Soldiers roll, 1  
 Bertie Co. 6, s. of Augustus,  
 b. 1834, d. 1837.  
 Cumberland 1, bt land 1826  
 1, m. Christian Cameron 1839  
 Granville 1, 2, deeds, 1758-65  
 Nash Co. 9, s. of Gideon, 1880's  
 Northampton 3, s. of Edward, 1757  
 4, "of Granville Co" 1758  
 10, s. of Edward (will 1750)  
 Wayne Co. 33, b. 1838, with  
 Julia (b. 1790)  
 33, gs. of John, b. 1848.  
 (John b. 1775)  
 33, s. of Ephraim, b. 1845.  
 Wilson Co. 1, s. of Ephraim, '46.  
 ALA. 2, b. 1840; - in home of Giles.  
 7, census (no data)  
 9, b. 1837, S. C.  
 15, - note on Texan Joseph C.  
 ARK. 1, - s. of Wm., b. 1849  
 1, s. of Lemuel, b. 1840, Ga.

## JOSEPH (cont.)

- GA. 4 - 30-40 in 1830.  
 11, - m. Edith Broadaway 1823.  
 13, - b. 1811, N.C., d. Fla. 1897.  
 13, - Junior,  
 KY. 2, - 1804 ref.  
 4, - s. of Thos. & Nancy, 1823.  
 MD. -s. of John, (1737), d. 1766.  
 MISS. 6, b. 1840, N.C.  
 6, b. 1824, Miss.  
 6, - Dr., d. 1848  
 6, - Junior b. 1848  
 S. C. 1, - Plats, 1788  
 2, on br. of Lynches River.  
 3, aided Revolution.  
 4, m. Mercy Crawford  
 (1786-1854) - p. 21.  
 4, s. of - and Mercy, 1813-66  
 m. Amelia Moody  
 5, family of 6, 1790  
 5, family of 12, 1800 (26-45)  
 6, s. of Josiah, b. 1841  
 6, - b. 1849 ?  
 6, - 26-45 in 1820.  
 13, - sold int. to Bryant Bass  
 1820  
 13, deed from John mentions Martha,  
 1822.  
 14, - estate of -, 1809-10  
 15 - " of Martha, 1836. wid.  
 17, - minor s. of Robert.  
 18, - 26-45 in 1820; 40-50 in 1830.  
 18, - b. 1787 ('86) - see p. 4, 21  
 18, - b. 1813 " " " "  
 21, - Bible records. -p. 22, also.  
 TEXAS 3, - s. of Wm., b. 1865  
 4, - b. 1839, Ga.

## JOSEPHINE

- ALA. 10, - b. 1859 (R. E.)  
 IA. 3, b. 1857, w. of J. C.  
 NANSEMOND INDIAN SECTION, p.1.

## JOSH

- MISS. 6, - b. 1850, N.C.

## JOSHUA

- VA. 4, 37, Est.-, 1779, Southampton Co.  
 23, deed, 1824.  
 N. C. Census Index.  
 -Basses in Revolution, 3,  
 m. Priscilla Turner, 1783; d. 1829;  
 - had bro Joel; son Isaac; d. Rebecca  
 Lamb.  
 Sampson Co., 1, - s. of John, 1887.  
 1, will of, 1829; over 45 in 1820.

## JOSHUA (cont.)

- N. C., Wayne Co, 14, - corner ment.  
 in deed of Joel Casey 1812  
 14, - sold land to Casey,  
 1813.  
 20, - 1786 tax roll.

## JOSIAH

- VA. 16, s. of Thomas, 1769.  
 N. C., Wayne Co. 17, wit deed of  
 Jethro to Uriah, 1825  
 32, - b. 1760-1770.  
 ALA. 7, - b. 1804, N. C. (p.11)  
 7, - Jr., b. 1829, N. C.  
 8, - s. of Thos. G., b 1856  
 10, b. 1852  
 14, wit. will of Allen, 1854  
 KY. 2, m. Ann Moody, 1799.  
 2, on tax roll, 1795  
 2, Jr. on tax roll 1796  
 2, 1812, inventory, est. of-  
 S. C., 6, b. 1805, N. C.  
 7, bt. land from Eli 1830.  
 7, gs. of Molly (Mary)  
 8, census record, 1830, 50.  
 TENN. 16, s. of Ezekiel, gs. of  
 Archamack.  
 TEXAS 4, - b. 1856, Ala, s. of  
 Thomas. (see Ala. 8)

## J. T.

- Nansemond Indian section.  
 N. C., Wilson Co 4, b. 1887,  
 s. of Ephraim.  
 ALA. 8, - b. 1823, Va.

## JUANA

- GA. 10, d. of Allen decd, 1813.

## JUDAH

- N.C., Wayne Co. 28, purchaser,  
 sale of Everett, 1837.

## JUDIE (Judith)

- VA. 13, d. of Edward & Judith,  
 m. Thos. H. Mann 1813  
 18, (Foese) decd d. of Thos.,  
 1804.  
 19, (Stovall) d. of Wm. Sr.,  
 1839  
 19, will of - Bass, wid of Edw.,  
 1843.  
 19, (Mann) d. of Edw. & Judith  
 20, - wid. of Arthur Bass 1848  
 39, d. of Wm. m. Wm. P. Stovall,  
 1818.

## JUDIE-Judith (Cont.)

- England 2, 8.  
 N. C., Bertie Co., 4, d. of John 1732.  
 Edgecombe 4, - nee Daniel, 1837  
     4, - wid. of Noah.  
     4, - m (2) Woodward Cook  
         before 1854.  
 Wayne Co., 25, - wid. of Noah.  
 Wilson Co. 5, "Chuley" on son's  
     marriage record.  
 KY. 2, d. of Thos. & Susannah, m.1810,  
     Thomas Carter.  
     2, d. of Peter, m. Moseley Bass, s.  
         of Thos. and Susannah, 1811  
     4, d. of Thos. & Nancy, m. Thos.  
         Stovall. - went to Mo. 1833.  
 (NOTE Bass-Stovall connections in  
     Chesterfield & Powhatan Cos., Va.)

## JULIA

- VA. 20, - d. of John (1849) w. of Jas.  
     A. Flournoy.  
     20, - heir of Edward, 1847-48.  
     20, Julia Ann, heir of Edw. "  
 N.C., Nash Co. 11, - m. Thos. Collins,  
     1860  
 Wayne Co. 19, - decd., heirs named.  
     29, - wid. of Uriah 1842  
     33, - b. 1790  
 Wilson Co. 2, d. of Jordan, b. 1858  
     2, w. of Lemon, b. 1851.  
     2, d. of Jeremiah, 1854.  
 ALA., 5, - d. of Uriah.  
 GA. 8, - d. of Elizabeth & -, b. 1835.  
     S. C.  
 IA. 4, - d. of Richard, b. Ala. 1841.  
     4, - b. 1838; - in home of Uriah Sr.

## JULIAN

- N. C., Edgecombe 4, - 1847 ref.  
 Nash Co. (Note) w. of Augustine Bass,  
     d. of Mourning Sikes (will 1852)  
     (book 1, p. 529)  
 Wayne Co. 30, - 1853, - heirs.

## JULIUS

- MISS. 4, b. 1828, N. C., s. of Saml.

## JUSTIN

- VA. 31, son of Jesse.  
 Nansemond Indian Section, - Bible Records.  
 Miss. 7, - b. 1830, Tenn.

JUSTINA, see Testina.

J. W. (1812-1876)

- MISS. 8, s. of John of S.C. (S.C. 22)

## KATE

- MISS. 8, - nee Chambliss, w. of  
 Jos. Wm. B-, Jr. 1874

## KATHERINE

- England 4,  
 N. C., Northampton Co., 10,  
     Anderson, d. of Edw. Bass  
     1750.

## KATY

- N.C., Johnston Co. 4, m. 1803,  
     Wm. Harrell.

## KENNETH A.

- N.C., Wilson Co., 7, s. of Edw.  
     R., b. 1953

## KEZIAH

- N.C., Northampton Co. 10, d. of  
     Edward, 1750.  
 Wayne Co., 15, 17, 18, 25,  
     co-heir est. of Edward,  
     d. of John, who d. in Ala.  
     ca. 1821.  
     31, - d. of William, 1858  
         - w. of Isaac Bass.  
     33, - b. 1812. (?)  
 Wilson Co. 1, born 1813 (?)  
     wid. of Isaac Bass.

See Nansemond Indian section for  
 other Keziahs.

- TENN. 9, nee Rowland, m. Dolphin  
     Bass 1818.

## KIDDY BASS (Ciddy)

- N.C., Edgecombe 3- w. of Job, 1760.

## KINCHEN (Kitchen)

- Nash, 3 & 4, s. of Sion, 1798,  
 (N.C.) gs. of Abraham, 1805.  
     3, "of Williamson County,  
         Tenn.," 1812.  
 TENN. 3, - bt. land 1822-24. "T"  
     7, - deceased 1818. "P"

## LAFAYETTE

- ALA. 9, b. 1865, s. of Jas. W.  
 Miss 4, b. 1825, N. C., s. Saml.

## LAMON

- N.C., Wilson Co. 4, s. of Eph-  
     raim, b. 1894.

## LANDONIA ELIZABETH

- N.C., Wilson Co. 3, 4, (Petway)  
     w. of Isaac Bass.

## LANY

N. C., Wayne Co. 19, d. of Julia, m.  
Simon Cook. 1854  
30, hr. of Julia. 1853.  
33, - b. 1828.  
34, - d. of Jeremiah, b. 1850  
Wilson Co. 1, " (same?)

## LARKIN

GA. 2, 1821 land lottery  
3, - 18-26 in 1820. (corrected.)  
4, - 30-40 in 1830 (right)  
6, - tax roll, 1818.  
9, - son of Reddick (1829) who was  
s. of Jacob Sr., Franklin Co.,  
N. C., 1792. (q.v.)  
13, - s. of Dr. Larkin Bass.

## LARRY

N. C., Wayne Co. 33, s. of Isaac, 1845  
34, s. of Jonathan, 1845.  
Wilson Co. 1, s. of Jonathan 1846  
1, s. of Isaac, decd; in home  
of Gideon Hayes; b. ca 1845  
2,3,4, - s. of Isaac, 1844-1915  
3, heir of Penelope 1872  
5, m. Penina Stancil 1867  
6, s. of Jas. B., b. 1897

## LAURA

VA. 32, sister of Saml., 1825.  
31, (Smith) d. of Andrew, 1856  
N.C., Robeson Co. 2, d. of Stephen 1850.  
ALA. 8, b. 1837, Ga. (?) fam. of Elizab.  
12, b. 1848, Ga., d of Augustus.  
KY. 3, w. of John H.  
S. C. 4, 18, 21 - d. of Joseph, b. 1825.

## LAVICA

MISS. 5, b. 1813, Ga., w. of Wm.

## LAVINIA

N.C., Edgecombe Co. 5, d. of Gideon 1828

## LAWRENCE

ALA. 2, ref to census.  
TENN. 6, 1805 ref.  
TEXAS 1,2, - b. 1814, N.C.

## L. B.

N. C. Confederate Soldiers' roll.

## L. C.

VA. 31, - s. of Jesse (1960).

## LEBANON

S.C. 4, 18, 21, - d. of Joseph R. and  
Mercy, b. 1832.

## LECIDY

ALA. 7, d. of Josiah, b. 1837.

## LEE ROY

N.C., Wilson Co., 4, son of Jerry  
Rome Bass, b. 1929.  
8, s. of Lee Roy Bass, Sr.

## LEMON (Lamon, q.v.)

N. C., Robeson Co. 1, s. of Jas.,  
b. 1837  
Wilson Co. 2, b. 1847.

## LEMUEL

ARK. 1, - b. 1805 in N. C.  
1, - Jr., b. 1846 in Ala.

## LENA

AIA. 6, d. of Augustus (Bible Rec.)  
IA. 3, d. of Esau B, b. 1878  
MISS. 3, d. of Batson, b. 1856.

## LEONARD

VA. 31, (The Rev.) son of Jesse.  
N. C. Confederate Soldiers, 1.  
Wayne Co. 34, b. 1850, s. of  
Jonathan.  
Wilson Co. 1, 2, - same.  
(1872)-3, hr. of Penelope

## LEORA

1887

N. C., Wilson Co. 3, hr. of Thos.

## LETHIA

MISS. 7, b. 1829, Tenn.

## LEUZANY

N.C., Nash Co 4, d. of Jesse 1822  
(see Louisiana.)

## LEVENA (Serena?)

AIA. 10, 11, - b. 1821, Ga. W. of  
Andrew. ?  
11, - d. of Andrew, 1842 ?  
IA. 4, b. 1848, d. of Moses.

## LEVI

N.C. Confederate Soldiers, 1.  
GA. 7, s. of Ephraim, Jr. 1839.  
IA. 4, b. 1810, Miss.  
MISS. 1, b. 1800-1810.  
1, b. 1770-80.  
4, b. 1832  
5, b. 1843, s. Ananias.

## LEVICA ("Crise")

N.C., Nash Co. 4, d. of Isaac, m.  
a - Lawrence.  
S.C. 7, (Jackson), gt. gd. of  
Molly Bass, Kershaw Co. 1829.

## LEWIS

N. C. Additional Notes (Census) 2  
 - Lewis G., b. 1804, N.C.  
 Cumberland Co. 1, m. Fanny Cook 1813  
 Duplin Co., -1780-91, s. of Richd.  
 Granville Co. 4, s. of Edward, 1800.  
 Sampson Co. 1, wit. will of Andrew,  
 1786.

ALA. 8, b. 1801, Ga.  
 ALA. 12, "Esq." f. of Sarah A, F., who  
 m. D. Hayley 1854.  
 ARK 2, b. 1845, Tenn. Family, 1870.  
 GA. 2, 1821 land lottery.  
 7, b. 1802, Ga. (family 1850)

## L. H.

TENN. 16, s. of Cader, who d. 1858.

## LIDEA

England 3.

## LILIA

ALA. 10, b. 1879, d. of Jas. P.

## LILLEY

N.C., Wilson Co 2, b. 1869, Elisha.

## LINDA JOYCE

N.C., Wilson Co. 8, d. of Thos. E.

## LINDSEY

Va. 31, s. of Jesse (1960)  
 N.C. Census Index.

## LINNAEUS

VA. 19, hr. of Archibald, s. of  
 Thomas, Sr., 1832.

## LISTON D.

S. C. 4, s. of Dr. Thos. R.

## LIZZIE E.

N.C., Wilson Co. 6, d. of Jas. B, 1893

## LLOYD

N.C., Wilson, 4, s. of Ephraim, 1889

## L. L. V.

MISS. 4, dau. of B. F., b. 1860

## L.N.

MISS 4, b. 1830, Ala. w. of G.F.

## LOCKEY

MISS. 3, b. 1829, Ala. with Jas of Va.

## LOIS V.

ALA. 9, b. 1880 (Ezekiel)

## Dr. LORREAINÉ

S.C. 4, s. of Dr. Thos.-, b. 1864,  
 m. Emma Lucas 1887

## LOU

N.C., Wilson Co. 6, d. of Mordecai.

## LOUIS

ALA. 4, - Louis G., 1823-1906 (Tomb.)  
 IND. 1, s. of Zeno, 1883-

## LOUISA

N.C., Nash Co. 11, m. Dav. Manning  
 1858.

Wilson Co. 1, b. 1852, d. Arthur.  
 3., heir of Mordecai, 1900.

ALA. 5, d. of Uriah (will, 1819)  
 7, d. of Willis, b. 1839.

ARK. 1, d. of Wm. B., b. 1838

GA. 8, d. of John, b. 1840, Ala.

11, m. Jesse Choice 1832.

15, b. 1841, d. of James.

ILL. 1, - nee Moore.

2, 2nd w. of Henry V.

IA. 4, d. of Franklin, b 1843.

## LOUISE

GA. 7, b. 1823; res. of Ephraim Sr.

LOUISIANA (see:  
 Leuzany)

GA. 1, - 1821 land lottery

ILL. 1, d. of Henry V.

## LOVA

N.C., Stokes Co., m. Jesse Deen 1833

## LOVE

N.C., "OPR" page, - nee Harris, m.  
 John Bass 1696.

Chowan Co. 1, w. of Edward 1726-8

## LOVEL

N.C., Northampton 10, s. of John 1828

## LOVEWELL

N.C., Northampton 4, deed to Jethro,  
 1761; 10, wid. of Edw. 1750.

## LUCETTA

N.C., Wilson Co. 2, b. 1865; -in res.  
 of Elisha.

## LUCY

VA. 8 m. Walter Cooksey 1797 - error  
 as to County. See Va. 24.  
 9, m. James Moore 1810.

## LUCY (Cont.)

- VA. 16, - d. of Wm., 1769-1775 will.  
 18, d. of Capt. Arched, w. of Wm. Winfree, - 1822  
 24, m. Walter Cooksey, 1797.  
 31, - wife of Wm., 1809.  
 32, - d. of Andrew, 1856  
 39, d. of John, b. 1781.  
 NC., Bertie Co. 4, d. of John 1732.  
 (name may have been "Lovey."  
 Nash Co. 11, - m. John Sutton 1865  
 - m. Wm. Strickland 1866  
 Northampton 9, (Peebles), d. of Samuel, Sr., 1789.  
 Randolph Co. 4, d. of Jordan, 1808,  
 m. Arch. Dunbar 1814.  
 ALA. 12, d. of Alex. C., b 1849 Ga.  
 12, d. of Hardy, b. 1856  
 GA. 9, wid. of Christopher, 1829.  
 11,14, m. Hilliard Hightower 1839.  
 12, d. of James Lee -, 1890  
 ILL. 1, d. of John L.  
 IND. 2, d. of Jordan, m. A. Dunbar.  
 MISS. 3, d. of Jeremiah, h. 1852  
 TENN. 4, wit. deed 1842

## LUCINDA

- N.C., Edgecombe Co. 5, d. of Isaac  
 m. B. T. Sessums 1828  
 - b. 1808.  
 5, b. 1838, d. of Turner.  
 d. 1852.  
 Halifax Co. 5, d. of Isaac.  
 Wayne Co. 33, b. 1849; res. of John.  
 ALA. 1, b. 1838, Ga.  
 7, - b. 1828, N.C., w. of Hezekiah.  
 7, - b. 1842, d. of Willis.  
 10, - w. of James, b. 1849  
 11, - w. of Berry, b. 1819, Tenn.  
 GA. 8, d. of John, b. 1834, Ga.  
 MISS. 7, d. of Alfred, b. 1858 Tenn.  
 8, w. of F. J., b. 1840  
 TENN. 6, nee Franbrough, w. of Wm Bass,  
 1836.  
 15, Wm. & Lucinda in home of Thomas.

## LUCIUS

- S.C. 21, b. 1873 (Bible records)

## LUCRETIA

- N.C. Duplin Co. 2, nee Wooten, m. Willis  
 Bass 1783.  
 MISS. 8, nee Bryant, w. of Jeremiah 1815.  
 TENN. 18, d. of Henry M. -(Henry b. in Va.)

## LUKE

- England 3, 4, 7.  
 ALA. 10, s. of Henry, b. 1860

## LULA

- ALA 8, b. 1860 (James E.)

## LUNCEFORD

- 1842  
 N.C., Robeson Co. 2, s, of Alex<sup>r</sup>

## LUNDIE

- ARK. 1, s. of Lemuel, b. 1848  
 2, - b.1817, N.C.  
 GA. 11, m. Eleanor Ricester 1840

## LURANA (Luraney)

- KY. 1, d. of Jordan, (will 1862)

## LUSE (f)

- VA. 21, d. of Wm. & Mary (Walthall)  
 Bass, b. 1750.

## LUTHER

- N.C., Nash Co 9, 1875-1948, s.  
 of Gideon.

## LYDAH

1806.  
 N.C. Frankilin Co. 5, d. Warren

## LYDIA

- VA. 24, m. Jesse Abernathy 1801  
 39, ditto  
 40, bapt. 1752, d. John and  
 Mary.  
 N. C. Additional Notes (Census)2,  
 - d. of Willis, b. 1843  
 Cumberland Co. 1, m. Levi  
 Hammons, 1815.  
 Wayne Co. 34, d. of Esau, 1853.  
 ALA. 4, -(Byers) 1820-1899  
 IA. 1, 2, nee Saunders, (d.1831)  
 1st w. of Job.  
 MISS. 5, b. 1849, d. of - & Sarah.

## M.

- MISS. 5, s. of Jeremiah, b. 1844.

## M. A.

- MISS. 4, w. of Wm. J., b.1827 Ala.  
 5, b. 1842, s. of Jeremiah.

## MABRY

- IA.- 3, b. 1879 (See Edgecombe &  
 Halifax Cos, N.C.)

## MACKEY

ALA. 9, b. 1864

## MACKLIN

VA. 23, 1791 deed to Allen B-  
24, m. Elizabeth Watson 1792  
33, ref., 1787  
38, - deeds, 1799  
N.C. Halifax Co. 4, "of Sussex Co. Va."  
Nash Co. 11, m. 1818 Sarah - ?  
Northampton 12, m. Martha Woodrough,  
1825.  
See: N.C. Census Index.

## MADDESON

N.C., Halifax Co. 5, s. of Simon, 1825.

## MADISON

ALA. 10, b. 1847, s. of James.  
GA. 7, - s. of Lewis, b. 1836

## MAGANA (Marzanie)

N.C., Wayne Co. 33, d. of Isaac, b. 1848.

## MAGGIE

LA. 4, b. 1840; in res. of Uriah.

## MAHALA

S.C. 17, wid. of Robert R., - 1843.  
- m. Stephen L. Berry.

## MAJOR

ALA. 15, s. of Samuel.

## MAL (f)

MISS. 4, d. of Seaborn-, b. 1854.

## MALACHIAH (Malachi)

MISS. 1,2, - b. 1800-1810  
5, - s. of Francis, b. 1868  
6, - s. of Thos. G., b. 1860.

## MALCOLM

N.C., Cumberland Co. 1, bt. land 1825

## MALINDA

N.C., Wayne Co. 33, d. of Ephraim,  
b. 1848.  
Wilson Co. 1, - ditto -  
2, - b. 1839  
3, heir of Isaac 1901.

MALISSA - see Melissa

## MALSY

N.C., Robeson Co. 1, b. 1824, w. of John.  
2, - b. 1835, sister of Nevell?

## MALVINA

GA. 14, d. of Henderson Bass  
TENN 17, - 1840-48, d, of John M.  
17, - w. of John M. 1809-1863

## MANERVA

ALA. 2, d. of Giles W., b. 1850  
MISS. 4, d. of Seaborn, b. 1842

## MANTA

N.C., Wayne Co. 34, w. of Arthur,  
b. 1831.

## MARANDA

MISS. 4, d. of Ephraim, b. 1844.

## MARAVILLA

MISS. 7, d of Alfery? b. 1840 Tenn.

## MARGARET

England 6.  
VA. 12, d. of Sarah P b. 1834  
40, d. of Walter & Anne 1752.  
N.C., Chowan Co. 3, d. of Jas. & Bertha,  
m. Jeremiah Jones 1867  
Halifax Co. 4,5, - w. of Simon,  
refs: 1811-1825.  
6, .. d. of Simon & Margaret.  
6, - m. James Gay, 1854  
Northampton 12, - m. Brixton  
Underwood, 1845.  
Wilson Co. 4, 8, - d. of Jerry  
R. Bass; m. Wm. R. Manning,  
Issue.  
ALA. 6, 1855-1857 (Bible record) d.  
of Augustus.  
10, w. of Jas. P., b. 1848.  
13, - m. Wm. Magee, 1828  
ARK. 1, - d of Wm., b. 1847  
2, w. of Peyton M., b. 1811 N.C.  
IND. 1, 4th w. of Arthur  
LA. 4, w. of Levi, b. 1815.  
PA. -back of Md. page (Parenthetical  
reports)  
MISS. 3, d. of Jeremiah, b. 1849  
4, w. of Jonathan, b. 1826  
4, d. of Seaborn, b. 1844  
7, d. of John M., b. 1846, Ala.  
S.C., 6, d. of Josiah, b. 1846  
TENN. 15, d. of Wm., b. 1837  
16, d. of Sion (after 1823)  
18, d. of James H., b. 1848

## MARIA - Mariah

England 7.  
VA. 19, d. of Thos., Sr. will 1828.  
ALA. 12, d. of Capt. Thos. -, m.  
C. Baker Jones 1849.

## MARIA (cont.)

- N.C., Halifax Co. 6, m. John Willis,  
1817.
- GA. 8, w. of George, b. 1797, Ga.  
8, d. of George, b. 1824.  
10, d. of Allen, decd., - 1813  
13, d. of Dr. Larkin Bass
- LA. 1, nee Richardson, 2nd w. of Job,  
- 1836 ref.  
1, d. of Abraham, b. 1854
- TENN. 17, -tombstone - 1835-1858; d.  
of John M.B., w. of V. Stevenson.

## MARIAM

- N.C., Wayne Co. 24, d of Simon Boswell  
25, w. of Jonathan Bass, 1812  
29, w. of Jeremiah, 1842 ref.  
30, sis. of Jos. Boswell, 1858.  
33, b. 1779; in res. of Jos Davis.  
Wilson Co. 1, b. 1780; res." "

## MARINDA

- GA. 8, w. of Enoch I., b. 1823.

## MARION

- N.C., Edgecombe Co. 6, b. 1877,  
d. of Robert J.

## MARSHA

- N.C. Chowan Co. 3, m. Elisha Harrell 1861.

## MARSHALL

- TEXAS 4, b. 1863, La.

## MARTHA

- VA. 9, d. of Benj. & Sarah, m. Thos. Bridge,  
1804.  
9, m. Thos. F. Scott 1838.  
13, d. of Edw. Sr., m. Robert Mosely  
1783  
16, d. of Thos. 1769; w. of Matthew  
Parkinson.  
19, (Mosely), d. of Edw. Sr. 1833-34.  
19, (Martin) d. of Edw. & Judith, '43.  
20, (Foese) d. of Arthur; - 1848  
21, nee Clay, w. of Wm. Jr., - d. 1745.  
21, d. of Wm. & Martha, 1740-1744.  
21, d. of Wm. & Mary (Walthall) Bass,  
b. 1756.  
22, d. of Edward W., b. & d. 1856.  
39, d. of John, b. 1763.
- N.C. Add'l. Census Notes, 2 - d. of John,  
b. 1849.
- Bertie Co. 8, d. of Jeremiah Outlaw,  
1890.  
8, sis. of W.W. Morris 1902
- Chowan Co. 2, d. of Cader, 1846  
3, d. of Horatio, m. Jas. A.  
Harrell 1867.
- Edgecombe 5, b. 1848. d. of Turner.

## MARTHA (cont.)

- N.C., Edgecombe Co. 5, cont.,  
- died 1872 (Mrs. H. W.  
Lawrence)
- Granville Co. 4, w. of Nathan  
1837.
- Northampton 8, 12, - m. Reading  
Crisp, 1815.  
10, - d. of John, - 1828  
11, (Mayo), d. of Counsel 1830  
12, m. Eaton C. Smith 1866
- OPR Counties, p. 2, m Jas Day,  
1860.
- Robeson Co. 1, m. Jordan Lee  
1842.
- Wilson Co. 1, b. 1852, d. of  
Jeremiah  
2, d. of Mordecai, b. 1835.  
4, b. 1851. Bible record of  
Jeremiah's family.
- AIA. 4 (Tombstone) 1832-1921  
8, w. of J.T., b. 1827, N.C.  
8, d. of " " , " 1862  
11, b. 1848, Tenn., d. of Berry.  
12, d. of Benajah, b. 1859  
12, d. of Hardy, b. 1858  
12, m. Arch'd Stewart 1841  
13, m. Thos G. Frazer, 1829  
(d. of John H. of Va.)  
13, tombstone - 1858-1932  
16, b. 1842, m. b. in Ga. '07.  
(Bro. Benjamin b. 1834)
- ARK. 2, b. 1846, d. of Peyton M.
- GA. 7, d. of Philip, b. 1837.  
8, d. of John, b. 1836.  
9, d. of Christopher, decd.,  
1829.  
9, wid of John H.  
10, wid. of Alexahder, 1847.  
11, m. John Strange 1830  
12, d. of Milton, b. 1855  
14, d. of Edw., m. Hilliard  
J. Hunter.  
15, d. of James, b. 1839  
15, nee Choice, - w. of Ingra-  
ham Bass, b. 1815.
- ILL. 2, nee Worstell, w. of Henry V.
- KY. 4, d. of Thos & Nancy, b. 1831.
- LA. 1, d. of Job; 1836.  
1, nee Harmanson, 2nd w. of  
Abraham. m. ca. 1850.  
3, w. of E. C.  
4, d. of Jas A., b. 1840  
"Mattie", - gd of Job, LA 1.  
4, w. of Franklin, b. 1813  
d. " " b. 1841, Mis  
Miss. 3, d. of Jeremiah b. 1845



## MARTHA (cont.)

- Miss. 4, w. of Jas. M., b. 1843 Tenn.  
 4, b. 1836, Ala., d. of Samuel  
 who was b. in N.C.  
 4, b. 1834, w. of Levi J.  
 5, b. 1801, Ky., w. of Wm. B.  
 5, b. 1845, d. of Ananias.  
 6, b. 1843, d. of James.  
 6, b. 1842,  
 6, w. of Thos G. b. 1829, N.C.  
 6, w. of Bennett b. 1839.  
 6, d. of Wm, b. 1857.  
 7, d. of Wm. H., b. 1835 Tenn.  
 S. C. 2, 1816 ref.  
 6, w. of Josiah, b. 1815 N.C.  
 13, w. of Joseph.  
 13, - epitaph 1767-1837.  
 14, minor d. of Wright 1823  
 16, heir of Bryant H, 1844.  
 17, minor dau. of Robert 1843  
 18, over 45 in 1820. (b. 1825,  
 - 60-70 in 1830 (d. of Mary  
 21,)- d. 1834 - Bible Records, etc.  
 22,)- 1793-1826 (w of Danl. Piatt)  
 21, 22)- several Marthas.  
 ADD: Martha Louisa Bass m. John S.  
 Page, Marlboro Dist.  
 TENN. 15, d. of Wyatt, b. 1832. m. Cas.  
 George.  
 15, d. of Benj. R., b. 1862.  
 TEXAS 2, - nee Ezelle, w. of Fred.

## MARTIN

- ALA. 7, b. 1834, Ga.  
 GA. 8, - b. 1837, Ga. - s. of Philip.  
 10, - s. of Eaton, decd., 1843.

## MARVELIN ISAAC

- N.C., Wilson Co. 4, 7, - s. of J. R.  
 Bass, - b. 1921. Issue, p. 7

## MARY

- England, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7  
 VA. 7, d. of John, m. Bennett Milner  
 1786.  
 7, wid. of Edward 1795.  
 8, dau. of Elizabeth Hudson 1795  
 -m. Wm. Bass 1790.  
 9, - m. John D. Allen 1848  
 10, wid. of James, 1768.  
 10, - Emery, d. of James 1768.  
 10, wid. of Thomas 1786.  
 13, - m. Thos, Woodridge 1771  
 15, d. of Wm., 1747-53 (m. Wal-  
 thall.)  
 16, d. of Thos. 1769; w. of  
 Richard Moseley.

## MARY (cont.)

- VA. 16, wid. of Thomas, 1769  
 16, (Clay) d. of Wm. Bass 1769  
 17, d. of Christopher 1772-75  
 18, (Temple) d. of Henry 1796  
 18, (Moody) decd. d. of Thos.,  
 1804.  
 18; d. of Capt. Arched Bass,  
 - w. of Henry Cox 1822.  
 19, decd d. of Thos, Sr.,  
 w. of Robt. J. Wilkinson,  
 1828-32.  
 19, d. of Thos, decd. s. of  
 Thos., Sr., 1828-32  
 19, (Sablets) d. of Edw. and  
 Judith 1843.  
 20, d. of Arthur 1848  
 20, d. of Jas. & Rebecca 1849.  
 21, d. of Wm., b. 1721  
 21, w. of Wm., died 1717.  
 21, d. of Wm. & Martha b. 1733  
 21, (nee Walckhall) m. Wm. 1747,  
 - she d. 1791 or 92.  
 22, d. of Edward b. 1852  
 22, nee Fail, d. of John, w.  
 of Wm. Bass, d. 1717  
 24, d. of Jas. S. 1843  
 30, d. of Wm. 1740-42  
 32, - items of interest.  
 33, - m. Wm. R. Fora 1836?  
 (recheck, if important/)  
 35, (Matthews) d. of Chas. 1780  
 39, nee Walckhall, 1748.  
 39, gd. of Tabitha Beasley 1771  
 40, w. of John, 1740.  
 N.C. - Addl. Census Notes, 2,  
 - w. of Richard, b. 1798.  
 - d. of " b. 1837  
 Bertie Co. 4, wid. of John 1732  
 d. of John, 1732.  
 6, d. of Thos. 1766  
 7, w. of Isaac, 1775,  
 d. of Henry Bunch.  
 Chowan Co. 1, d. of Edward 1696  
 3. - m. John M. Jones, Jr. 1857  
 3- w. of Peyton (nee Hedrick)  
 see "OPR" page 2, 1st item;  
 as Mary Parrish (wid?), m.  
 Peyton Bass, 1866.  
 Duplin Co. 2, d. of Richard 1791.  
 Edgecombe 5, d. of Turner, b 1833  
 Granville 4, d. of Edward, 1800  
 Halifax 5, gd. of Dennis 1812-18  
 - d. of Wm. P.?  
 5, d. of Simon, 1825  
 6, - over 45 in 1820.  
 Nash Co. 6, d. of Benj. Braswell,  
 1827 (will b. 1, p 344)

## MARY (cont.)

- N.C., Nash Co. 9, - d. of Elias b. 1820  
 9, d. of Elija, b. 1838  
 Northampton 2, Mary Staples, w. of  
 John Bass, Sr., deed, 1748.  
 7, w. of Wm. Bittle, heiress of  
 Uriah Bass, 1790.  
 10, d. of John, 1828  
 10, d. of Edward, 1750  
 OPR pages, Orange Co., -m Carrington  
 Bass, 1865  
 - m. Wm. Carter, 1862.  
 Robeson Co. 2., b. 1838 (Jilson Bass)  
 2, w. of Frederick, b. 1795.  
 Surry Co. 4, purchaser, est. of Moses  
 1819.  
 Wayne Co. 15, - with John, Wm., Keziah  
 et al, heirs, - 1815 deed  
 17, d. of John decd., hr. of Edw. &  
 Sarah, decd. p. 18, ditto.  
 18, d. of Edward & Sarah, m. Britton  
 Hood.  
 24, - d. of Thos., 1812. m. Chesnut.  
 25, - (Hood) - est of Edw., decd. 1815  
 29, - minor d. of William, 1850; re:  
 income from Mississippi Institute.  
 30, - kin of Jos. Boswell, 1854-58.  
 31, d. of Wm., 1858 (m. - Merritt)  
 34, b. 1823, w. of Elias.  
 Wilson 2, b. 1829, w. of Jordan  
 2, b. 1870, d. of Lemon  
 2, b. 1866, d. of Augustus  
 2, b. 1860, d. of Arthur.  
 7, d. of Edward R., b. 1955.
- AIA. 1, b. 1800-1810, - wid. 1840.  
 2, b. 1843, d. of Giles W.  
 2, b. 1820, N.C., w. of Ebenezer.  
 4, w. of Burrell, 1798-1862, Tombst.  
 5, d. of Uriah, - will 1819.  
 - m. Capt, Robt. B. Armistead '29.  
 6, d. of Augustus, b. 1860 (Bible)  
 7, d. of Allen, b. 1837, Ga.  
 7, w. of Josiah, b. 1813 N.C.  
 8, w. of Enoch, b. 1849  
 8, d. of J. T., b. 1849  
 8, - b. 1835, N. C.  
 9, w. of James W., b. 1840, Ga.  
 9, d. of Bennett B, b. 1838.  
 10, w. of E. P., b. 1830, N.C.  
 11, w. of John T., b. 1812, SC  
 11, d. of Berry, b. 1846, Tenn.  
 12, w. of Augustus, b. N.C., 1821 (?)  
 12, d. of Benajah, b. 1854.  
 12, w. of Alex. C., b. 1821, S. C.  
 12, d. of " " b. 1861.  
 12, d. of Hardy, b. 1864.  
 13, - d. of John, m. Thos. B. Jones

## MARY (cont.)

- AIA. 14, - d. of Allen, 1854  
 14, d. of Richd., 1838  
 16, w. of Dr. Sterling  
 Bass, b. 1825, Ga.  
 16, d. of Dr. Sterling  
 Bass, b. 1855.  
 ARK. 1, d. of Wm., b. 1842.  
 2, d. of Peyton M. 1848  
 2, d. of Lewis, b. 1865.  
 GA. 2, - widow, 1827 lottery.  
 7, d. of Ephraim, b. 1835  
 7, w. of Hamlin, b. 1815  
 7, d. of Philip, b. 1829  
 8, d. of George b. 1822  
 8, d. of Elizab., b. 1849  
 11, m. Wm. Burford, 1832  
 11, m. Wm. Hirt, 1794  
 12, d. of Milton. b. 1851.  
 12, nee Griffin, 1830-94,  
 w. of Barney Bass.  
 12, d. of Jas. Lee Bass.  
 13, d. of Dr. Larkin Bass,  
 - m. Silas Blanchard.  
 13, (nee Raburn) w. of Dr.  
 Larkin B-; 1805-71.  
 13, d. of Jos. Everett B-,  
 14, d. of Henderson B-  
 15, wid., b. 1806, Ga.  
 ILL. 1, d. of John L. -1844.  
 2, w. of Small Bass,  
 - b. 1813, Ind.  
 2, d. of Small, b. 1829  
 2, (Ky. add.) -Carlyon,  
 w. of Richard.  
 2, d. of Thos (Va. 1812)  
 b. 1851, Ky.  
 2. w. of Elijah, 1859.  
 2, 1 b. 1868 -with Dodge.  
 IND. 1, d. of Arthur, m. Geo.  
 Montgomery.  
 KY. 3, w. of Jordan Jr. (nee  
 Murphy) - m. 1845.  
 IA. 1, d. of John & Melissa  
 (a minor 1853 - " 1859)  
 3, d. of Isaac A., b. 1873  
 3, d. of E. C., b. 1871  
 4, b. 1834, Ga.  
 4, b. 1850  
 4, w. of Richard, b. 1825  
 in Ala.  
 4. b. 1828 Scotland ??  
 N.J. (back of Md. Page) - 1777  
 MISS. 3, d. of Jeremiah, 1848.  
 3, b. 1853. 1817  
 3, w. of Richd., b/ S.C  
 3, d. " " 1842, Ala.

M A R Y (cont.)

- MISS.** 3, d. of James, b. 1840.  
 4, b. in N.C. 1803; - in res. of Samuel Bass.(b.1776, NC)  
 4, w. of Isaac, b. 1825  
 4, d. of Seaborn, b. 1845  
 4, w. of S. E., b. 1839  
 5, b. 1855, d. of Jas. A.  
 6, b. 1840, Tenn., - James.  
 6, b. 1840, Ala.  
 6, w. of Thos., b. 1825  
 6, b. 1858, d. of Wm.  
 6, b. 1840, d. of Thos.  
 7, d. of Alfery, b. 1843  
 7, b. in N.C. 1829.  
 7, w. of Henry, b. 1817 N.C.  
 8, nee Harris, w. of John of S. C.
- S. C.** 6, b. 1832.  
 6, b. 1833; - with Elmcres  
 6, b. 1846, d. of Wm.  
 14, 15, minor d. of Wright, 1829  
 18, (widow) b. 1785  
 18, b. 1810.
- TENN.** 2, d. of John M., b.1838.(Ky.)  
 2, w. of Gilbert N., b. 1832.  
 8, m. Philip Reeder,  
 6, d. of Hartwell, 1826.  
 14, w. of John, b. 1786, Tenn.  
 15, d. of Wyatt, b. 1829.  
 15, d. of Benjamin, b. 1855.  
 16, d. of Cader, 1858, - m. - Neal.  
 16, d. of John J. 1854-1919  
 16, d. of Sion, - after 1823.  
 17, - 1816-1832.  
 17, (Sumner) d. of John & Temperance 1831-58  
 17, w. of Sion, 1789-1857  
 18, d. of Jas. (Va) b. 1846.  
 18, d. of Thos. W. b. 1846  
 19, - wid. of John (Cherokee Co., Tex.)
- TEXAS** 2, widow of Lawrence L.  
 3, b. 1853, Ga.  
 4, m. Wm. Ford. 2, Benedict Barnes.

MARZANA

- N.C.,** Wilson Co. 1, 4, d. of Isaac and Keziah (Bass) Bass. 1847-1920.

MATILDA

- GA.** 13, d. of Abel, 1822-1902.  
**KY.** 1, d. of Jordan, 1862, m. Butler.  
**LA.** 4, w. of Moses, b. 1827, Miss.  
**MISS.** 4, b. 1850, d. of Ephraim.

MATILDA (cont.)

- TENN.** 15, d. of Wyatt, b. 1834, m. Alexander Jones.  
 6, 1862-1903, d. of John.

MATTHEW

- N.C.,** Census Index (after Nathaniel; - typing error)  
 Roster Revolutionary Soldiers. - Confederate Soldiers' roll. (- d. 1862.)  
 Cumberland Co. 2; 18-26, 1820  
 Dobbs Co. 1, 1769 Tax List.  
 Johnston Co. 2, - c. 1765  
 4, m. Sally Ward, 1836  
 Northampton 9, s. of Saml.Sr., 1789.  
 11, decd. Div. of land to Benj. & Drury.  
 12, m. Elizabeth Sandifer, 1857.  
 Robeson Co.2, s. of Wright, Sr., b. 1836.  
 Surry Co. 1784, land grant; 1, 2, - had w. Sarah  
 Wayne Co. 17, "of Duplin Co.", heir of Elisha & Thomas, decd. p25, heir of Nancy, 1814  
 32, b. 1810-20 ?  
**GA.** 6, - 1772, w. & 2 ch.

MATTIE

- N.C.,** Wilson Co.6, d. of Mordecai.  
**LA.** 1, d. of Jas. A. 1839-1908

MATOACA

- VA.** 22, d. of Edward W. 1850-51.

MAUCES

- ALA.** 7, w. of Allen, b. 1804 NC

MAUD

- VA.** 32, sist. of Samuel, 1825.

MAXINE ARDELIA

- N.C.,** Wilson Co. 7, d. of Marvelin, b. 1945.

MAY

- ALA.** 9, w. of Riley, b. 1821  
**TENN.** 6, d. of Jas., Sr. 1827, w. of Saml. Laughlin  
 16, d. of Wm. b after 1832

MAYO

- IND.** 1, son of Zeno, d. 1950.  
 - Mc - NC Confed. Soldiers, 1

## M. C.

ALA. 10, s. of E. P., b. 1860  
N.C. Confederate Soldiers, p.2

## M. E.

VA. 9, m. E. S. Taylor 1860.

## MEEDY

ALA. 7, b. 1827, N. C.

## MELISSA

(Malissa, Melitia)

N. C. Edgecombe Co. 4, w. of John B.,  
d. of Wilkinson Mabry. (LA.2)

5, d. of Turner, 1837-1852

ALA. 9, d. of Zeke, b. 1862.

GA. 8, d. of George, b. 1838

LA. 2, wid. of John, d. ca. 1857.

## MELVIN

N.C. Confederate Soldiers, p. 1

## MELVINA

MISS 3, b. 1833, Ala., w. of Batsen.

## MERCY

S.C. 22, nee Crawford, w. of Jos. R.

## MERICA

N.C., Northampton Co. 9, d. of Jethro,  
1794.

## M. G.

ALA. 10, b. 1863, Ga.

## MICAJAH

ALA. 12, b. 1851, s. of Hardy

## MICHAEL

VA. 29 (James Michael - )

Nansemond Indian section (all)

N. C., Bertie Co., 5, s. of Augustus,  
1829 ref.

## MICHAL WORSHAM

VA. 18, d. of Thomas, 1807.

## MILES H.

MISS. 3, s. of Jeremiah, b. 1844

## MILDRED

N.C., Nash Co. 4, - 1845 - son EMBRO,  
dau. Elizabeth, w. of Eaton A. Edwards,  
son, Wm. T. Bass; g.d. Aquilla Bass.

N.C. Wilson Co. 7, nee Haithcock, w. of  
Edward R. Bass.

7, - d. of Edward R. and Mildred,  
b. 1944.

## MILLARD

MISS. 3, s. of Batsen, b. 1851

3, s. of James, b. 1859.

## MILLY

N.C., Edgecombe Co. 4, w. of  
Isaac (c. 1800)

Halifax Co. 5, legacy from  
Solomon Turner 1807.

Stokes Co., - m. Rufus Steward.  
1842.

GA. 8, d. of George, b. 1838

LA. 4, b. 1810.

## MILTON

GA. 11, m. Ann Elizab. ~~GUMPER~~  
1837 (this a correction)

12, b. 1816 (Bible record.)

15, Census report of family,  
1850.

## MINE

ALA. 8, b. 1869. Fam. of Jas. A.

## MINERVA (see Manerva)

N.C., Wayne Co. 31, d. of Wm.,  
1858. - m. a - Ward.

## MINNIE

N.C., Bertie Co 8, - d. of Mary  
F. Perry, 1909.

MISS. 6, b. 1818. Ga., w. of Thos.  
(1804, N.C.)

## MINSEY

MISS. 6, d. of Thos., b. 1845.

## MIRANDA (see Maranda)

MISS. 4, d. of Seaborn, b. 1852

## MIRIAM (see Mariam)

N.C. Wayne Co. 29, wid of  
(1842) Jeremiah

## MISSOURI

N.C., Wilson Co. 3,6, - d. of  
Isaac, m. Wm. Fryar.  
Issue.

## M. J.

MISS. 8, s. of John of S.C.

## M. L.

ALA. 10 (f) b. 1866 (Angeline)

## M. M.

MISS. 4, d. of Jonathan, 1849

## MCLE

N.C. Confederate Soldiers, p.15.

## MOLLY

N.C., Wilson Co. 3, hr. of Jesse,  
1887.

ALA. 12, m. John Shepperd, 1844 \*  
S.C. 7, - will of -, 1829. Heirs.

## MOLSEY

ALA. 12, b. 1866, d. of Hardy  
14, (Shepperd, d. of Allen B-  
will, 1854.) Molly, p.12.\*

## MONROE

ALA. 13, m. Mary J Saulsbury 1856.  
ARK. 2, b. 1843, s. of Peyton M. -

## MORDECAI

N.C., Granville Co. 4, s. of Edward,  
1800.  
Warren Co. 2 (Wake Co., bottom  
of page) M. Nancy Askew, 1799.  
Wayne Co. 30, - s. of William,  
- will, 1858.  
" 33; Wilson Co. 2, - b. 1825  
3, - d. 1900  
Wilson Co. 5, - m. Martha A.  
Skinner, 1856.  
" 6, - d. of Mordecai.

## MORFRATI

LA. 3, w. of Esau B., b. 1853.

## MOSELEY

KY. 2, s. of Thos. & Susannah, 1813.  
m. Judieth Bass, d. of Peter  
Bass, 1811.

## MOSES

England 7, 8, (refs. to N.C. lands)  
N.C. Census Index; - Addl. Notes  
Bertie Co., 5, s. of John, 1732.  
Chatham Co. 1, - deed, 1785 87.  
Granville 4, 1823 deed  
4, wit. will of Edw.  
1790-1800.  
Stokes Co. m. Sely Mitchell 1822  
Surry Co. 1, 1797 land grant  
2, 1817 deed  
4, d. 1819. Catherine,  
widow.  
4, -, purchaser, sale of  
est. of Moses. 1819.  
GA. 7, b. 1840, - Ephraim.  
ILL. 1, s. of Henry V.  
LA. 4, b. 1825, Miss. See:  
S.C. 9, will of, 1777-1785 (Bertie, NC)  
11, 12, 13: ment. in deeds of Wright  
Bass.

## MOSES (cont.)

TENN. 8, - m. Hasty Bass, 1800. (Check  
"Harty")

## MOUNTH

ALA. 6, note re census 1830, Pickens  
County.  
13, - m. Elizabeth L. Oswald 1862

## MOURNING

N.C. Halifax Co. 5, nee Richardson, d.  
of Wm. " , 1798.  
Nash Co. 3, 4, d. of John; g.d. of  
Abraham. 1805.  
7, - shown as MILDRED Floyd.  
8, - w. of Elias (1787-1850)  
Wayne Co. 26, wid. of Arthur 1824.  
S.C. 6, wid. 1840 (b. 1810-20)  
6, b. 1815.

## M. R.

MISS. 4, b. 1865, s. of B. F.

## M. T.

N.C. Confederate Soldiers, p. 2.

## M. V.

MISS. 8, nee Snerrin, w. of John H.,  
1865.

## NANCY

VA. 7, m. Samuel Ridd, 1803, Amelia Co.  
7, d. of Wm., 1791-93  
9, d. of Thomas, 1785 (m. Stainback)  
10, m. Francis Stainback, 1785  
9, m. Green H. Lundie, 1817.  
17, d. of Joseph, 1783.  
19, d. of Thomas, Sr., 1828-32.  
19, (Sublete) d. of Edw. & Judith,  
1843.  
33, m. Miles Harsey, 1810.  
39, - Bible: d. of John, b. 1777  
39, - d. of Wm. Elam, 1784 (Edw.?)  
N.C., N.C. Addl. Census Notes, p. 2,  
- w. of Willis, b. 1798;  
- d. " " , b. 1833.  
Basses in the Revolution, p. 3:  
- d. of Philip.  
Bertie Co. 6, d. of Augustus 1837.  
Chowan Co. 3, m. Thos. Wilson 1856.  
Franklin 3, nee Thomas, w. of Wyatt,  
Gibson Co. Tenn, m. 1819.  
5, d. of Warren, 1806.  
5, d. of Jacob, Jr. 1810.  
Nash Co. 4, (Ann) w. of Isaac 1801.  
9, w. of Gideon, 1849 nee Griffin.  
d. of Hillman "

## NANCY (cont.)

- N.C., Northampton, 12, b. btw.1775-94.  
 OPR page (Orange Co) -m. Edm. Byrd 1838  
 Robeson Co., 1, -m. Matthew Morgan 1828  
     1, m. Abraham Jones, 1845.  
     2, b. 1833 (Fred'k, b. 1792)  
 Sampson Co. 1, gd of Joshua; will 1828.  
 Wayne Co., 23, purchaser, sale of Richd.,  
     1807.  
     25, will of -, 1814. 7 ch.  
     (wid. of Thos.?)  
     29, d. of Wm., 1850 p30,31.  
     29, 33, d. of Wright (1850),  
     b. 1831  
     29, 33, hr. of Julia (1853)  
     b. 1832.  
     30,31,33, d. of Wm., b. 1831.  
     " " 33, w. of Wm., b. 1796  
     33, w. of Elias, b. 1827  
 Wilson Co. 1, " " " " 1834 ?  
     1, wid of Wm., b. 1797  
     2, b. 1838, w. of Thos.  
     2, wid. of Wm., b. 1795.  
     Home of Seth Peacock,  
     5, deed 1860, to Wm. R. B-.  
     5, church record, 1835  
 ALA. 3, - m. Eli Works, 1823  
     3, - wid. of Jesse, 1821-29  
     3, - d. of Jesse, " "  
     3, - m. Riley Pierce 1821. See p.15  
     4, - w. of Wm. Ellard 1829-1903 (tomb)  
     4, - 1844-1886 Tombstone  
     6, d. of Thos., b. 1834.  
     8, - b. 1848, Ga. (with Elizab. b. 1812)  
     9, d. of Bennett B, b. 1841.  
     15, d. of Jordan (Mrs. Riley Pierce)  
     15, d. of Elijah (s. of Jordan) 1841.  
 ARK. 1, d. of Wm., b. 1832, Tenn.  
     2, w. of A. E., b. 1828, N.C.  
     2, d. of Lewis M., b. 1870.  
 GA. 7, - b. 1799. (wid.)  
     8, - d. of Philip, b. 1836 (see p.7)  
     9, - d. of Reddick, - 1829 will.  
     9, - gd. of " ; d. of Buckner.  
     10, wid. of Eaton B-, decd. 1843  
     10, d. of Alexander, decd (n.d.)  
     11, - m. Thos. Barrow, 1822.  
 KY. 3, nee Webb, w. of Jordan, 1788-1853.  
 LA. 3, d. of Esau B., b. 1874  
 MISS 3, w. of Jas., b. 1795, Va.  
     4, b. 1850, d. of Seaborn  
     5, d. of Ananias, b. 1851  
     6, d. of Thomas, b. 1843.  
 S. C. 6, b. 1842, d. of Warren.  
     11, 12, 13, - w. of Wright Bass, Jr.  
     - deeds -

## NANCY (cont)

- TENN. 6, d. of Jas., Sr. w. of  
 9\* Peyton Smith.  
     10, hr. of Solomon, 1807.  
     15, 16, - nee Thomas, m. Wyatt  
     B-, 1819.  
     15, d. of Benjamin R., b. 1870  
     16, d. of Henry; gd of Arch-  
     mack.  
     18, w. of Thomas W. - b. 1828  
 \* 9, nee Brean, m. Dred B-,1807  
     9, m. Brent Blaton 1812  
     9, m. Jac. Vantrease, 1823  
     (John Bass, sec.)  
     9, nee Barber, m. Etheldred  
     B-, 1823. (John B-, Sec.)

## NANNY

- N.C., Bertie Co. 7, d. of Henry  
 Bunch, w. of Isaac Bass,  
 1775.  
 IND. 1, d. of Zeno, b. 1886.  
 TENN. 16, 1846-1918, d. of John J.

## NAPOLEON

- VA. 20, s. of James H., 1849 ref.

## NARCISSUS

- ALA. 12, b. 1854, Ga. (Uriah?)

## NATHAN

- VA.9, m. Martha Beatty 1805 (s.Benj)  
 N.C. Census Index, & Addl. Notes.  
 Granville Co. 3, deeds, 1787-96  
     4,5 - will, 1835-37.  
     5, - m. Sarah Bass, 1779.  
 Randolph Co., 2, deed, 1813.  
 Wilson Co. 1, s. of Elisha,  
     b. 1851  
     2, -age should be 19, -1870  
     3 - d. 1926.  
 GA. 9, s. of John H. (Will)  
     10, s. of Eaton (Note: gs of Jno H.)  
 TENN. 1, - 26-45 in 1820  
     3, - deeds, 1811-16.

## NATHANIEL

- England, 1, 2, 3, 4, 8.  
 VA. 1, 2, - early Va. references.  
     9, - m. Mary Jane Jennings 1830  
     12, - deed ref., Brunswick Co.  
 Nansemond Indian Section (read all)  
 N.C. Census Index.  
 Granville Co. 2 1783 deed, ref.  
 MISS. 6, - b. 1828

## NEEDHAM

- N. C. Census Index & Add'l. Notes.

## B A S S I N D E X

## NEEDHAM (cont.)

N.C., Cumberland Co.1, m. Flora  
Culbreath, 1820  
2, - 18-26 in 1820.

Duplin Co., 1, deed from N-  
for land granted 1803.

Wayne Co. 9, land grant 1804  
12, sold 50 a. 1805.

AIA. 10, bro. of James? b. 1852  
10, s. of James? b. 1850.

GA. 15, b. ca. 1790, N.C.  
15, b. 1855, Fla.

## NEILL

N.C., Robeson Co.2, s. of Elijah,  
b. 1840.

## NELLIE

N.C. Wilson Co. 1, b. 1857, d. of  
Jonathan

2, b. 1851, w. of Augustus

2, b. 1864, d. of Arthur

GA. 12, 1st w. of Jas. L., d. 1894

## NELSON

1811

N.C., Surry Co.4, m. Nancy Keziah /

## NEOMY

VA. 30, w. of William, 1771

## NETTY

S.C. 22, nee Murphy, w. of James E.  
1869-1902

## NEVELL

N.C. Robeson Co. 1, 2. - m. Mary  
Bass 1840 (Jerem. B-, sec.)  
- b. 1820, N. C.

## NEWELL

N.C. Confederate Soldiers, 2.

## NEWIT

VA. 35, s. of Chas, Sr. 1780 will.

N.C., Nash Co. 8, 1782 tax list.  
9, Family Bible records.

## NICHOLAS

England 6,

NISE - see Dinisa

## N. M.

MISS. 2, b. 1810-20.

## NOAH

N.C., Wayne Co. 25, - decd. widow  
Judie (Julie?) 1815

26, - Jas Barnes, Admr.

30, - s. of Wright, 1850.

## NOAH (cont.)

AIA. 1, b. 1810-1820

GA. 11, m. Martha Powell, 1835

## NORA LEE

N.C., Wilson Co.3, d. of Isaac: will  
1917. 4, - b. 1893; - 6, -  
m. Jordan Moore, 2, Brafford.

## NORBERT

N.C., Wilson Co. 6, s. of James B.

## NORMA

S. C. 22.

## NORVEL

TENN. 16, s. of Cader

## NORVILLE

KY. 2, 1808 Tax List

TENN. 1, - 20-30 in 1830  
16, - Norvel

## NUTALL

N.C., Person Co. m. Rachel Day 1834  
m. Sally Day, 1836

## OBADIAH

N.C., Person Co., m. Mary Mayo 1844

## OBEDIENCE

VA. 39, nee Branch, - 1760.

GA. 6, - 1830, (b. 1760-70) nee  
9, wid of Reddick, 1829 Persons.

## OCTAVIA

AIA. 6, d. of Thos., b. 1830

## OLIVE

N.C., Anson Co. - w. of Fredk. 1777  
Granville Co.5, nee Richardson, m  
John B-, 1798. Absalom B-, sec.  
GA. 14, d. of Henderson Bass.

## OLIVER M.

VA. 31, s. of Augustus A.

## OLLIE A.

ILL. 1, - of Henry V.

## ORA

IND. 1, d. of Zeno, 1870-1895.

## ORRAN - ORREN

N.C. Franklin Co. 1, 1795 deed to  
Jacob. 3, 1798 tax list.

4, purchaser, sale of Jacob

TENN. 10, heir of Solomon, 1807.

2, decd 1830; Sion B-, gdn. of  
d. Susan. (Prob. s. of Jacob)

## OSCAR

ALA. 8 - with James A.  
S. C. 4, s. of Dr. Thos R.

## OWEN

NC Census Index & Add'l, Notes.  
(end of 1800 Census schedules,  
- Iredell Co. 26-45 in 1810.

## OWENA

ALA. 15, d. of Elijah.

## PAMELA

IND. 2, d. of Earl, b. 1941

## PARKER

ALA. 8, b. 1864, s. of J. T.

## PARMELIA

MISS. 6, d. of Thos., b. 1845

## PARTIN

VA 12, - over 45 in 1810.

PATHENE - see BETHANY -

## PATIENCE

N.C., Bertie Co., d. of John, 1732.  
Wayne Co. 19, d. of Julia, 1854  
30, - heir of Julia, 1853  
33, - b. 1835.

## PATRICK

N.C. Confederate Soldiers' roll, 1  
Wayne Co. 34, s. of Jas., b. 1839

## PATTY - PATSY

VA. 25, d. of Henry, m. Amos Faris 1799

N.C. Bases in Revolution, p. 3,  
- nee Mullins, w. of Philip,  
Va. to NC to Ky. to Mo.

Halifax Co. 5, legacy from Ann  
Hawkins 1824

Wilson Co. 1,2, w. of Arthur,  
b. 1829, 1832 ?

KY. 1, d. of Jordan (will, 1862)

TEXAS 3, w. of Wm. M., b. 1854.

## PAUL

NANSEMOND INDIAN SECTION - p. 1

## PAULINE

LA. 2, wid. of Isaac T, who d. 1859

## PEATA

N.C., Wayne Co 33, Wilson Co., 1,2:  
d. of Jesse, b. 1850-1853

## PEGGY

N.C., Northampton Co., 10, d. of  
John, 1828.

Orange Co., m. John Phillips 1833

## PEGGY JOYCE

N.C., Wilson Co. 4, 8, d. of J. R.  
Bass, 1933. m. Geo Gardner Evans.

## PENELOPE

N.C., Nash Co. 4, d. of Jesse,  
1822; - m. - Wilhight.

Wayne Co. 28, d. of Ephraim 1828

29, 33- d. of Wright; b. 1830

33, - w. of Jacob, b. 1827.

33, - w. of Jesse, b. 1820.

34, - w. of Jonathan, b. 1813

34, b. 1843, d. of Sally -

33, - d. of Willie, b. 1841

Wilson Co. 1, b. 1822 w of Jesse.

1, - b. 1813, w. of Jonathan

2, b. 1832, with Annis, (wid  
of Wright, b. 1790)

2, b. 1812 (wid.)

2, b. 1857, (with Penelope)

3, d. 1872 (heirs)

3, hr. of Penelope, 1872

## PENINAH

N.C. Wayne Co. 33, b. 1841, d. Jas.

## PENNY

" " 19, d. of Cullen Hooks,  
1852.

30, kin of Jos. Boswell, 1858

- mother of Elizab. Bass.

33, d. of Jonathan, b. 1826.

Wilson Co. 1, w. of Jacob,  
b. 1826.

1, - b. 1843 (with Bennett &  
Bynum Bass.)

## PERLEMON

GA. 7, b. 1843, Ga.

## PERMELIA

VA. 19, d. of Edw. & Judith 1843

## PERRY

N.C., Wilson Co. 1,2, - s. Arthur,  
b. 1854.

3, - d. 1896

## PERSONS

GA. 3, - 26-45 in 1820;

5, - 40-50 in 1830.

6, 1818 tax roll.

9, s. of Reddick Bass, 1829, (a

s. of Jacob, Franklin Co.,

N.C.) q.v.

## PERTHENY

N.C., Nash Co. 9, wid of - Jones.  
w. of Elija Bass (1805-50)

## PETER

England 6. 7.

VA. 7, m. Elizab. M. Jones 1796.

21, s. of Wm., 1732

24, s. of Jas. S. 1843 (not 14)

25, m. Jane Carr, 1800.



## PETER (cont.)

- N.C. Census Index (after Philip)  
 AIA. 6, land grant 1809.  
 GA. 8, s. of John, 1837  
 KY. 2, tax roll 1796; d. 1825.  
 2, s. of Thos. & Susannah 1813  
 4, s. of Thos. & Nancy, b. 1818.  
 MD. (note) - bottom of page.  
 MISS. 5, b. 1845. (with Sarah)  
 TENN. 2, decd 1829; heirs John and  
 Eli.  
 3, bt. land 1817-23  
 3, "of Missouri" 1825  
 6, deeds, 1807-08.  
 17, tombstone: 1769-1829  
 d. at Smithland, Mo.  
 w. Anna 1779-1809.

## PETERSON

- VA. 24, s. of James S., 1843  
 MISS. 2, b. 1810-1820 (census)

## PEYTON

- N.C., Chowan Co. 3, m. Mary E Parrish,  
 1864. (Wid.?)  
 OPR page 2, Mary, w. of Peyton,  
 1866, d. of Thos. Hedrick.  
 ARK. 2, b. 1811, Tenn.

## PHEBE (see Phoebe)

- N.C., Northampton 9, d. of Saml, Sr.  
 1789. (m - Jordan)

## PHERABY

- (Fairby, Ferebe, Pharabee)  
 N.C., Granville Co. 4, w. of Dempsey,  
 1828  
 ALA. 4, m. Samuel White, 9 May 1825

## PHILEMON

- S.C. 4, -deeds 1787-1800  
 5, fam of 6, 1790.  
 5, " " 11; - (26-45)

## PHILENA

- VA. 32, sister of Samuel, 1825

## PHILIP

- England, 3, 7.  
 N.C. Census Index.  
 Roster, Rev. Soldiers; - Basses in  
 the Revolution, p. 3. (d. in Ky 1815)  
 GA. 5, 7, - b. 1804, Ga.  
 S.C. 1, 2, 1787, plats, etc.  
 s. of Broad River on  
 Gregories Creek.

## PHOEBE (see Phebe)

- VA. 18, d. of Thomas, - 1804  
 19, (Foese), d. of Edward, Sr.,  
 1833-34.  
 39, d. of Richard, m. John Toney,  
 Jr., 1818.

## PIETA (see Peata)

- N.C., Wayne Co. 33, d. of Jesse, 1849.

## PINKNEY

- AIA. 4, (tombstone) 1828-1881)

## P.M.

- ARK. 1, b. 1810-20. (Census)

## POLLY (Mary)

- VA. 7, d. of Wm., 1791-93.  
 9, m. Jas. Vaughan 1804; d. Benj.  
 33, m. Wm. Nance 1796  
 38, nee Owen, m. 1809 Henry M.  
 Bass. (will)  
 38, d. of Henry M. Bass.  
 N.C. Basses in Revolution, 3, d. of  
 Philip.  
 Bertie Co. 4, m. Geo. Casper 1848  
 Nash Co. 3,4, d. of John; gd. of  
 Abraham. (Mary)  
 6, - w. of John Parker.  
 Wayne Co. 25, d. of Nancy, 1814  
 Wilson Co. 1, w. of Thomas, b. 1837  
 AIA. 10, w. of Henry, b. 1835  
 GA. 2, - wid., 1821 land lottery  
 11, - m. John Haslip 1812  
 11, - Richard Roberts 1794  
 IND. 1, d. of Henry  
 KY. 1, d. of Jordan.

## PORTER

- TENN. 15, s. of Benjamin R., b. 1856.

## PORUS ALEXANDER

- GA. 10, s. of Eaton who d. 1843.

## PRESTON

- TENN 16, s. of Sion, b. after 1823.

## PRISCILLA

- VA. 33, m. George Cain, 1787.  
 33, m. Drewry Clanton 1825  
 N.C. Basses in Rev., 3, hr. of Edw.  
 Person Co., m. James M. Day 1855  
 Sampson Co 1, 1828 wid of Joshua  
 Wayne Co. 32, b. 1770-80.  
 IND. 1, 2nd w. of Henry.  
 MISS 7, w. of John, b. 1827  
 S.C. 15, (Moody) hr. of Martha, 1837

## PRUDENCE

England 6,  
 N. C., Franklin Co. 2 - deed to son  
 Amos Person 1789.  
 4., signed rec. for Reddick  
 Bass' part of Jacob's est.  
 1795.  
 Granville Co. 4, d. of Edward,  
 1800.

## PURATHA "Purka"

N.C., Franklin Co. 3, nee Wright, m. Boya-  
 kin Bass, 1822.  
 6. Boyakin d. 1827. (Issue)

## QUEEN V.

ALA. 10, b. 1865 (res. of Levena)

## QUEENEY

KY. 1, d. of Jordan; - will, 1862  
 m. - Carey. (1809-1877)  
 TENN 17, - 1833-51. (tombstone)

## QUINEA -QUINNY

N.C., Nash Co. 8, - d. of Sion  
 ALA. 9, d. of Ephraim, b. 1863  
 15, ref. to Ky. 3.  
 KY. 3, d. of Jordan (see Queeney)

## QUINCY-QUINSY

N.C. 3,4, - orphan of Sion, 1798.  
 Abraham, gf., d. 1805  
 Cumberland Co. 1, - deed from Rice  
 Bass, 1824.  
 1, m. Mary McMillan, 1815  
 2, 18-26 in 1820.

## QUINTON

N.C., Bertie Co., 6, Bible record  
 incomplete.  
 Chowan Co. 3, m. Mary Jane Smith  
 1859.

## RACHEL

N.C., Franklin Co. 2, nee Vinson (Vin-  
 cent), w. of Theophilus Bass of  
 Wilson Co., Tenn., 1814-15.  
 Robeson Co., 1, d. of Wright, 1840.  
 LA. 1,3, - d. of Abraham, b. 1869.  
 S.C. 6, b. 1830, w. of William  
 14,15, minor d. of Wright, 1823.  
 TENN. 9, -Phillips, -m. Archamack, 1821.  
 11, w. of Theophilus (nee Vinson,  
 or Vincent) deed 1808.  
 16, d. of Ezekiel, gd of Archamack.  
 17, w. of John W., - 1831-1911.

## RANEY

GA. 8, d. of George, b. 1831.

## RASE (Rice?)

N.C., Stokes Co. - m. Fanny  
 Fuller, 1835. SEE also:  
 N.C., Roster of Rev. Soldiers

## RAY COYE

N.C., Wilson Co. 4, s. of J. R.  
 Bass, b. 1929  
 8, - Issue.

## RAY W.

" son of Ray W. b. 1953

## RD. (Richard)

N.C., Wayne Co. 11, trustee of  
 town of Waynesboro, 1788-

## R. E.

ALA. 10, - b. 1841 (family)

## REBECCA

VA. 9, d. of Thos. & Mary, m.  
 Wm. M. Birdsong 1807  
 9, d. of Jas. & Betty, m.  
 David Smith 1809  
 10, d. of Jas., (Mrs. Smith)  
 19, Wid. of Edw. Sr, 1833-4  
 (2nd wife)  
 19, (Moseley) - d. of Edw.  
 Sr., 1833-34.  
 20, will of, 1855; 2nd w.  
 of James. (wid of Arden)  
 25, - m. Robt. Mann 1792.  
 (d. of Henry Bass)  
 33, - m. Thos. Kirby 1787  
 Macklin Bass sec.  
 39, - nee Haskins, 1781.  
 N.C., - Bases in Revolution,  
 p. 3; d. of Joshua, m.  
 Lamb. (she was b. 1788)  
 Edgecombe Co., 4,5 - nee  
 Mabry, m. Turner Bass  
 1829; p.6, d. 1872.  
 5, - d. of Turner m. S.B.  
 Bradley, 1866.  
 6, - she was born 1843.  
 Halifax 6, legacy from  
 Temperance Mabry.  
 7, m. Simon B. Bradley.  
 Northampton 12, over 45 in  
 1820.  
 Randolph Co. 2, w. of Jordan,  
 1808, etc.  
 4, nee Brookshire, m. Arthur  
 Bass 1815.  
 Sampson Co. 2,  $\frac{1}{2}$  sister of  
 Thomas Hudson, 1884.  
 2. d. of JOSHUA, (m. Lamb)'29.

## REBECCA (cont.)

- N.C., Stokes Co., m. John Hill, 1840.  
 Wayne Co. 30, d. of Wm., 1858.  
 Wilson Co. 2, w. of Seth Peacock.  
 ALA. 2, d. of Giles, b. 1847  
 4, d. of Jordan (m. Wm. Riley,  
 Jr., 1824)  
 7,8, - b. 1776, Va.  
 14, of Northampton Co., N. C.  
 - age 10 in 1826.  
 14, d. of Jordan  
 GA. 3, - over 45 in 1820  
 5, - b. 1760-1770.  
 7, - b. 1828.  
 9, wid. of William 1818  
 9, d. of John H, decd.; m a White.  
 10, d. of Eaton, decd., 1843  
 15, d. of Ingraham, b. 1843  
 IND. 1, w. of Arthur; - (Brookshire)  
 1, d. of Henry; m. Vandegriff.  
 LA. 1, d. of Job, 1836  
 3, d. of Isaac A., b. 1868  
 PA. (MD. Page, over, - 1808 ref.)  
 MISS 6, d. of Bennett C., b. 1860

## REDDICK

- N.C. Census Index.  
 Franklin Co., s. of Jacob, 1793  
 Wayne Co., 33, s. of Jonathan,  
 34, - b. 1849 or 50.  
 GA. 1, 1805 ref.  
 2, 1821 land lottery  
 3, - over 45 in 1820  
 6, -refs., 1793-1818  
 9, Will of -, 1829 (Issue)  
 11, wife, nee Obedience Persons.  
 TENN. 8, m. Minerva Ellis, 1845.

## RENSA

- IND. 2, b. 1886, nee Gripe, w. of  
 Zeno, Jr.

## REUBEN (Rubin)

- N.C. Census Index, & Addl. Notes  
 Roster, Rev. Soldiers.  
 Confederate Soldiers, 1.  
 Granville Co 2, witness, 1765.  
 5, 1769 Tax roll, etc.  
 Northampton Co. 4, deed 1761  
 10, s. of Edward, 1750 (will)  
 Sampson Co. 2, - over 45 in 1820.  
 S.C. 6, - b. 1829 (s. of Elijah,  
 Jr. b. 1795; who was s. of  
 Elijah, b. 1770.)

## R. H.

- LA. 4, b. 1839, (home of Milly)

## RHODA

- VA. 18, d. of Henry, 1796.  
 N.C., Northampton Co. 10, widow of  
 John, 1828.  
 Robeson Co. 2, nee Morgan, w. of  
 Jilson, b. 1819.  
 Sampson Co., 1, will of, 1853.  
 Wayne Co. 18, d. of Wm Flowers,  
 decd., 1835.  
 33, - Richardson, b. 1817;  
 - with Sarah Bass, 1850.  
 Wilson Co. 3, hr. of Thomas, '87.  
 IND. 1, 3rd. w. of Arthur, d. 1865  
 MISS. 5, w. of Francis S. b. 1837

## RICE

- N. C. Census Index, & Addl. Notes.  
 Cumberland Co. 1, - 1799 deed  
 1, - deeds to Quincy & Ackies,  
 1824.  
 1, m. Winnie Ellis 1814.  
 2, (Sr) over 45 in 1820  
 2, (Jr.) 26-45 in 1820.  
 Duplin Co., 1784, - had bros  
 Herman & John, "Tories."  
 Johnston Co. 4. ref. to John.  
 (sons of Andrew Bass, Duplin)  
 Wayne Co. 8, sold land 1797,  
 granted 1792. Andrew, Wit.  
 20, 1786 tax list.

## RICH.

- VA. 2, 1625 ref.  
 N.C. Census Index.

## RICHARD

- England, 1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8.  
 (7 & 8, refs. to N. C.)  
 VA. 2, Capt. of Ship "Anne" 1693  
 8, - s. of Peter, 1788  
 13, - m. Keren H. Sallie 1807  
 13, - m. Susanna Woodfin 1817  
 17, s. of Edward, nephew of  
 Joseph, 1794.  
 19, s. of Thomas, Sr. 1828-32  
 19, s. of Edw. & Judith 1843  
 22, s. of Edward, d. 1848, -  
 had a s. Edward.  
 22, s. of Edward W., b. 1845.  
 27, - w. Jane & (at least) 2  
 ch. 1684.  
 28, - lands of Rich'd., Charles  
 City County, 1790.  
 N.C. Census Index & Addl. Notes, 2.  
 - b. 1794.  
 Roster, Rev. Soldiers, 1, to Ga.  
 N. C. Bases in Rev. 4. b. Duplin Co/

## RICHARD (cont.)

- N. C. Confederate Soldiers, 1.  
 Anson Co. - land grant 1819  
 Craven Co 1, land records 1739-44  
 2, "Jr" - s. of Andrew, Sr.  
 4, eldest s. of Andrew, Sr.  
 Cumberland 1, m. Effy Culbreath 1826  
 2, - over 45 in 1820.  
 Duplin Co. 2, Richard, Sr., brother  
 of Andrew, Sr.  
 2, - s. of Richard, Sr., 1780-91  
 Johnston Co. 1,2, records ca 1746-58  
 Robeson Co. 2, s. of Nevell b. 1842.  
 Sampson Co. 2, tax roll, 1784  
 Wayne Co. 1 - Land grant, 1782  
 2,3, "Sr."  
 4 - deed to s. Uriah 1789  
 6, - to Uriah & Thomas,  
 sons of son Andrew, decd.  
 7, - Sarah, wid. of Richd. 1793  
 9, Edw. to Richd., - deed, 1799.  
 10, - land of -. adj. John & Edw. 1801.  
 11, 12, land transactions; (family)  
 13, -McKinne, gdn, hrs of Richard,  
 decd., 1810  
 14, - deed of -, executed 1806  
 15, trustee of town of Waynesboro.  
 17, - s. of John, decd heir of Edw.  
 & Sarah; - 18, - in Alabama, 1821.  
 18, decd. s. of Edward & Sarah, d.  
 1807, of Tenn. (1826)  
 20, 1786 Tax List.  
 Deed of Gift, - to Uriah, 1787.  
 21, Deed, Andrew Jr. & Christian Bass  
 to Richard. Bill of sale, Andrew,  
 Jr. to Richard, - 1788 (etc.)  
 22, Sarah, wid. of Richard, 1795.  
 Uriah, s. of Richard. etc.  
 23, Inventory, est. of -, 1807.  
 Sale of property of -, ".  
 24, " " land of -, 1811.  
 Wilson Co. 1, 4, s. of Jeremiah, b. 1855.  
 ALA. 2 - ref to 1830 census.  
 5, s. of Uriah (will, 1819)  
 (d. without issue, 1843)  
 11, b. 1841, Ga. - family.  
 11, b. 1876  
 11 s. of Andrew? (Compare)  
 11, b. 1839, Tenn, s. of Berry.  
 13, m. Mary Green, - 1834  
 14, ref to deed, 1838.  
 15, s. of John  
 GA. 2, 1827 land Lottery, -, & Jr.  
 3, over 45 in 1820  
 KY. 4, s. of Thos. & Nancy b. 1821.  
 LA. 4, b. 1819, N. C.  
 4, b. 1863 (res. of Uriah, b.1808 NC)  
 MISS. 3, b. 1815, S. C.

## RICHARD, (Cont.)

- TENN. 8, m. Elmyra Hale -  
 9, m. Emily Duke, 1824.

## RICHARDSON

- TENN. 8, m. Amanda Hale  
 15, - b. 1817, Tenn.

## RICHMOND

- ALA. 15, s. of Elijah

## RIGHT (Wright)

- N. C. Census Index.

## RILEY

- ALA. 9, b. 1823 (family)  
 9, b. 1855, s. of Bennett

## RISSIA

- GA. 7, b. 1812,  
 11, (nee Dunn) m. Wm. F. 1833

## RITE - see Wright

## R.J.

- N.C. Confederate Soldiers, 2.

## ROBB

- MISS. 7, b. 1839, Ala. (John M.)

## ROBERT

- England 1, 6, 7, 8.  
 VA. 19, s. of Thos. Sr. 1828  
 heir of Archibald.  
 20, admr. of Edward's  
 est., 1847-48.  
 N.C., Edgecombe Co. 5, b.1846,  
 s. of Turner -.  
 Nash Co. 9, b. 1878, s of  
 Gideon.  
 Sampson Co.1, s. of John,  
 1887.  
 Wilson Co. 2, b. 1857, s.  
 of Thos.  
 3, heir, est. of Thomas,  
 1887.  
 3, heir of Jane, 1931.  
 7, s. of Marvelin, b.1943  
 8, s. of Ray C., b. 1955.  
 IA. 3 s. of E.C., b. 1869  
 MD, 1701, bro. of Charles.  
 MISS. 4, b. 1843, Ala (Sami)  
 6, b. 1860 (Wm.)  
 6, b. 1858 (Thos. G.)  
 7, b. 1856 (Benj.)  
 8, decd., 1820  
 S.C.1, 1818 plat  
 2, n.e. of Pee Dee River,  
 near Mrs. Martha Bass.  
 11, 12,13, - ment. in deed  
 of Wright Bass, Jr. 1799.

## ROBERT (Cont.)

- S.C. 13, - sold land inh. from Wright, Jr., 1820.  
 15, - son of Martha, - 1836 (est)  
 16, - heir of Bryant H., 1844.  
 18, - 20 to 30 yrs., 1830 census.  
 21,22, - Bible records.

## ROBINSON

- KY. 2, - s. of Thos. & Sussanna; a minor in 1813.

## ROGER

- VA. 34, 35, - s. of Hardiman, gs. of Charles, Sr., 1780.

## ROLAND

- N.C., Orange Co., - m. Lydia Whitehead, 1782.

## ROLING

- VA. 19, s. of Edward, Sr., 1833-34.

## ROSA

- GA. 12, d. of Jas. Lee B-, 1898

## ROSABELLA

- S.C. 18, d. of Jos. D., b. 1846

## ROSANNA

- GA. 9, d. of William, - 1818

## ROWELL

- GA. 6, - 20-30 in 1830  
 11, - m. Bethany Norris (n.d.)

## ROXY

- N.C., Sampson Co. 1, d. of Felix 1835 (will.)

## ROY

- N.C. - see Lee Roy, s. of J. R.  
 TENN. 16, s. of Ezekiel, gs. of Archamack.

## RUFFIN

- N.C., Wilson Co. 2, s. of Jesse, 1855.

## RUFUS

- ALA. 10, s. of Henry, b. 1864.  
 S.C. 22, 1875-1905

## RUSSELL

- N.C., Perquimans Co. (OPR page)  
 m. Pennie Martin, 1866.

## RUTH

- N.C., Wilson Co. 6.

## RUTHA

- MISS. 3, b. 1787, N. C. (Richard)  
 N.C., Wayne Co., 15, w. of Uriah, 1814; deed to Stevens.

## S. A.

- MISS. 8, d. of F. J., b. 1858

## SACK ANN

- N.C., Wayne Co. 34, d. of Jas., 1850.

## SALLIE (Sally)

- VA. 19, d. of Judith & Edward, - 1843  
 20, (Leonard) d. of Arthur, 1848.  
 24, (Peterson) d. of Saml. 1796  
 24, d. of James S., 1843

- N.C., Franklin Co. 3, m. Guilford  
 4, Cooke, 1821.

" 4, d. of Jacob, Sr. 1793

5, d. of Jacob, Jr. 1810

- Johnston Co. 4, m. Geo. Jernigan, 1836  
 m. Benjamin Lynch 1866

Nash Co. 9, d. of Elias, b. 1833

11, m. Isaac W. Bass 1866

Northampton 10, d. of Jas. Step 1818.

Orange Co. (OPR p.) m. Jesse Gowan. 1815.

Robeson Co. 1, m. Elisha Dixon 1842

" 2, w. of Stephen, b. 1829, - nee Spivey.

Warren Co. 2, (bottom of page)

m. Chas. Dunson, 1814

Wayne Co. 22, d. of Andrew, Jr.,

m. John Thompson.

" 30, kin of Jos. Boswell, 1858.

34, - b. 1815

34, w. of Jonathan, b. 1810.

34, d. of John, b. 1854.

Wilson Co. 1, w. of Barden, b. 1837.

" 1, d. of Jonathan, b. 1844

1, wid., b. 1813

1, d. of S-, b. 1857

2, w. of Larry, b. 1844

2, 2nd w. of Jesse, b. 1830 ?

3, hr. of Barden

3, d. of "

3, hr. of Thomas, 1887.

ALA. 3, m. Wm. Lewis 1820

5, d. of Uriah; w. of Dr. Wm. B. Green.

10, b. 1865, d. of E. P.

12, m. Wm. Lewis (repeat of p.3)

15, d. of Jordan (w. of James Gatlin)

GA. 10, "in Halifax Co. Va." (nee Walthall. (bro's. will 1805)

KY. 2, d. of Henry, apprenticed 1818, "aged 13".

MISS. 7, b. 1780, N.C.

TENN. 9, nee Phillips, w. of Sion 1823.

16, d. of Ezekiel; gd of Archamack

20, - nee Vinson (Vincent), 1st w. of Ezekiel, Sr. (SEE: III. 1)

20, - nee Murphy, 2nd w. of - .

## SAM

ALA. 15, son of Samuel.

TEXAS 3, b. 1851, Ind., (Outlaw)

## SAMANTHA

MISS. 6, 2nd w. of Wm.? -b. 1832

## SAMSON

N.C., Franklin Co, 2, sold lands  
1791.(200 a.)

## SAMPSON

N. C. Census Index -  
See: Samson (above)  
Northampton Co. 10, s. of Edward,  
1750 (will)  
Surry Co., 1, bt. land 1797;  
3, sold 40 a. 1798.  
Warren Co., 1, deed from Wm. 1771.  
TENN. 1, 60-70 yrs of age in 1830 (?)

## SAMUEL

England 1, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7.  
VA. 1, - with Capt, Nathaniel 1628  
3, - 1733 land grant  
4, - Greensville Co. 1780's  
4,24 Will of -, 1796. (Jr.)  
8,40, - lawsuit, 1672. Corrected.  
11, - "of Sussex County" 1756  
11, - Sr. and Jr., 1769.  
11, - Sr. "of Northampton Co.N.C."  
1774.(see " p.9, will)  
23, survey, 1790, 1791.  
31, - Will of, 1825  
36, deed, Saml. & Elizab. of Sussex  
Co., 1755.  
38, - m. Amey Dupree, 1816.  
38, - 1755 deeds.  
N.C., Census Index.  
p. 2, Revolutionary records.  
Bertie Co. 1,2, bt. land, 1727  
sold " 1729  
Chowan Co. 2, bt. land, 1729/30  
Edgecombe 3, (?) - 1790  
Halifax Co. 4, 1805 ref.  
6, Sr. of Northampton Co. to s.  
Samuel, - 1 slave. 1790.  
Northampton 3, - "of Brunswick Co.  
Va." - 1756.  
5, - father of Burwell, 1765.  
8, tax list, 1780  
9, Will of Sr. 1790  
9, -, s. of Samuel, 1789.  
Surry Co. 4, - sold slave, 1826.  
ALA. 4, -Tombstone 1839-1912  
6, - Pickens Co. 1839.  
9, s. of Ephraim, b. 1862  
15, s. of John, b. Tenn. 1859,  
m. Ellen Elvira Bryant.  
16, s. of Dr. Sterling B-,  
b. 1859.  
GA. 6, - tax roll, 1794.

## SAMUEL (Cont.)

MD. - Note, re Del.Rev. service, at  
bottom of page.  
MISS. 4, b. 1776, N. C.  
MISS. 6, b. 1856, s. of Bennett C.  
TEXAS 3, b. 1805, N. C. (w. Emily)

## SARA-SERENA

GA. 9, d. of William, b. 1818  
Va. 40 - a "Serena", 1810.

## SARAH

England, 2, 3, 4, 8.  
VA. 9, Inv. & Acct. ref. 1841  
12, (wid.) b. 1807  
13, d. of Thos, m. Jas.Gates,  
1781.  
15,16, d. of Wm., 1747-53,  
m. - Friend.  
18, (Gates) decd. d. of Thos  
Bass, 1804.  
18, S- Povaill Bass, wid of  
Thos. 1807; d. of Thos.  
19, wid. of Wm. Sr., 1839  
23, d. of John Pettway, -w. of  
Benj. S. Bass, deed 1827.  
24, (Peterson) d. of Saml.  
& Fortune, 1796-1805.  
24, to Adams'; sisters issue.  
29, w. of Wm., 1736/7 -deeds.  
31, w. of Samuel (1825).  
39, d. of Garrard Walthall  
1772.

N.C.- Addl. Census Notes, 2, -  
d. of Silas, b. 1841.  
d. of Richard, b. 1825  
- Basses in the Revolution, 3,  
d. of Philip.  
Bertie Co. 4, d. of John, 1732  
Chowan Co. 3, m. Henry Harris,  
1864.  
Halifax Co. 5, d. of Simon 1825  
6, m. Willie Branch 1834  
6, nee Talbott, m. Wm. B-, '34.  
Northampton 3, (Mrs. Lewis And-  
erson) d. of John. 1755 deed;  
"of Granville Co."  
6, w. of Burwell, - 1770.  
9, w. of Samuel, Sr. 1789-90.  
12, m. Wm. R. Kee, 1866  
Robeson Co. 1, w. of Wright  
b. 1799.  
Warren Co. 2, (Wake Co. ref.)  
- m. Julius Nichols 1783  
Wayne Co. 7, wid. of Richard  
1793; mo. of Uriah.  
10, -land of -, adj. Edw. 1802  
12, w. of Uriah, 1808.

## SARAH (cont.)

- N.C., Wayne Co. 17, - decd. w. of Edw.  
 - div. of property. Heirs.  
 17, d. of John, decd. s. of Edw.  
 & Sarah. - in Alabama, p.18.  
 18, d. of Richd., decd s. of Edw.  
 & Sarah. - in Tenn.  
 19, d. of Jeremiah, 1845 (div. est)  
 21, wid. of Richard, 1795. (Uriah)  
 22, " " " " "  
 24, gd. of Simon Boswell, 1812.  
 (p.29 seems to indicate error  
 in will of Simon, or that an  
 error was made in deciphering  
 name of Marian's husband.)  
 25, d. of Richard, decd., heir of  
 Edward, decd. 1815. (div. est.)  
 29, heir of Jeremiah 1842-43.  
 (widow Miriam, see p. 24 note)  
 33, w. of Jonathan, b. 1812.  
 33, w. of Willie, b. 1816.  
 33, d.-in-law of John? b. 1822  
 (John b. 1775)  
 33, w. of Barden, b. 1818.  
 33, w. of Ephraim, b. 1822.  
 34, w. of Elisha, b. 1820  
 34, d. of Jonathan, b. 1844.
- ALA. 3, d. of Jesse, m. - Miller. 1821.  
 3, - m. Peter M. Cobb, 1828  
 5, wid. of Uriah (will, 1819)  
 5, - m. Jos. Fenwick, 1820.  
 6, w. of Thos., b. ca. 1790, Va.  
 6, d. of Augustus C., 1858-1858.  
 7, d. of Hardy, b. 1846.  
 7, - b. 1827, N.C.  
 7, - b. 1830, N.C.  
 8, d. of J. T., b. 1866.  
 8, b. 1837, w. of Thos G.  
 9, d. of Ezekiel, b. 1857  
 9, - b. 1866.  
 9, b. 1834, S. C.  
 9, - b. 1855, d. of Jas. W.  
 10, b. 1823, d. of Andrew.  
 11, b. 1852. (Andrew, b. 1800, N.C.)  
 11, b. 1859, d. of Berry-(1816, Tenn)  
 12, d. of Lewis, m. Demosthenes  
 Hayley, 1854.  
 14, g.d. of Allen, 1854. (Will)  
 14, - b. Va. 1789; died 1875 (w. of  
 Thos., Sr., (1785-1862) -Tombs.
- Ark. 1, - (no family?)  
 GA. 7, w. of Ephraim, b. 1809,  
 7, d. of " " 1848  
 7, d. of Lewis, b. 1834.  
 7, b.1838 (res. of Martha Harivell)  
 7, b. 1832 " "Nancy B-, b.1791.  
 8, d. of Philip, b. 1840.

## SARAH (cont.)

- GA. 9, widow of Edward, ca. 1848.  
 9, d. of Edw. (b. ca. 1828)  
 m. Wm. A. Andrews, 1849?  
 9, d. of Christopher, 1829  
 (Will)  
 10, d. of Eaton, 1843 (Will)  
 10, orph. of Alexander 1847.  
 11, m. John H. Hines 1822  
 12, d. of Jas., b. 1830.  
 12, d. of Milton, b. 1853
- ILL. 1, nee Vinson (Vincent)  
 1st w. of Ezekiel.
- LA. 1, d. of Job, 1836  
 1, nee Benton, w. of Abra-  
 ham, b. 1831 (p.4) b. Ga.  
 4, d. of Moses, b. 1849  
 4, d. of Franklin, b.1837,  
 Miss.
- MD. - sister of Charles (in Eng.)  
 1701.  
 - w. of John, 1737. d.1738.  
 - d. of John and Sarah.
- MISS. 4, b. 1833, - Ephraim.  
 5, b. 1848, d. of Jeremiah  
 5, b. 1813, Tenn.  
 5, b. 1839, d. of Ananias.  
 7, b. 1831, N.C. w. of Jas.  
 7, b. 1836, Tenn, w of Wm.  
 7, b. 1846  
 7, b. 1845, Ala., d. of  
 John (1820, N.C.)  
 7, b. 1815, 2nd w. of Benj.  
 7, b. 1828, Tenn, w of Alf.  
 8, d. of John of S.C.  
 8, b. 1775, Tenn?
- ADD: to NORTH CAROLINA SARAHs:  
 Craven Co. 4, d. of Richard, Jr,  
 gd of Andrew, Sr.  
 1767.  
 Duplin Co. 2, d. of Richard, Sr.,  
 WILL, - 1780, 1791.
- SAVANNA  
 N.C., Wilson Co.2, b. 1860, d. of  
 Mordecai.
- SEABORN  
 MISS. 2,4, - b. 1814, Ga.  
 MISS. 5, - s. of Jeremiah, 1834.
- S. E.  
 MISS. 4, b. 1835.  
 SEIAH  
 VA. 37, wit. will of Joshua 1779  
 SELBY  
 Wilson Co. NC 3, d. 1936.  
 SELTZER, s. of Jas, LA.1, no issue.

## SARAH (cont.)

- S.C. 6, b. 1797, N.C. (Ross fam.)  
 6, b. 1845, d. of Josiah  
 14, minor d. of Wright, 1823  
 17, " d. of Robert, 1843  
 TENN. 14, b. 1820, N.C.  
 15, d. of Benj. R., b. 1860  
 18, w. of Jas. H., b. 1827  
 18, w. of Henry M., b. N.C.  
 18, d. of James (of Va. 1796)  
 b. 1842, Tenn.  
 TEXAS 3, w. of Daniel M, b. 1862,  
 in Ark.

\*

Savanna, Seaborn, S.E., Selah,  
 Selby, & Seltzer, lower right-hand  
 column of p.57.

\*

## SELECTA

- N.C., Wayne Co. 31, d. of Wm., 1858,  
 - m. a - Campbell.

## SERENA

- VA. 40, Southampton Co., 1810 (26-45)  
 N.C., Wayne Co. 33, b. 1833, d. James.  
 MISS. 5, d. of Jeremiah, b. 1856.

## SEVIERE

- MISS. 5, res. of Arcada, b. 1852.

## SHADE

- N.C., Wilson Co. 2, d. of Arthur 1869.

## SHERRILL

- N.C., Wilson Co. 8, nee Craft, 2nd w  
 of Ray Coye Bass

## SICILY

- England, 1.

## SIDNEY

- MISS. 7, b. 1841, s. of Henry (1816, NC)

## SIFARA

- N.C., Wayne Co. 34, d. of Jas, b. 1852.

## SIGNORA

- N.C., Nash Co. 9, d. of Gideon, b. 1870.

## SIIAS

- N.C. Addl. Census Notes, 2, b. 1810.  
 Wayne Co. 19, heir of Jeremiah, 1845  
 28, purchaser, sale of Everett,  
 1837.  
 29, heir of Jeremiah, 1843.  
 30, kin of Jos. Boswell, 1858.  
 Wilson Co. 1, s. of Jesse, b. 1859.

## SILVIA

- VA. 8, - m. Wm. Bird, 1802.  
 9, - d. of Jas. & Betty,  
 m. Benjamin Harrison 1802.  
 10, - d. of James. (His will, 1822)

## SIMEON

- GA. 13, 1842-1923; - m. 1868 (see: Simon)

## SIMEON - SIMON

- VA. 24, - m. Angelina Dupree, 1803  
 N.C. Census Index  
 Anson Co. - deeds, 1797-1900  
 Halifax Co. 4, w. Margaret, 1811  
 5, Will, 1825, Heirs named.  
 6, "over 45" in 1820.  
 Wayne Co. 33, 34, s. of Elias, 1847.  
 33, & Wilson Co. 1, s. of Jesse,  
 b. 1848.  
 Wilson Co. 5, - m. Louisa Turnage,  
 1868.

## SINTHY

- AIA. 3, m. Henry Little, 6 June 1822  
 Jurdan Bass consents.

## SION

- N.C., Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers  
 Edgecombe Co. 3, 1772-77, wit.  
 deed to Abraham Bass.  
 Nash Co. 1, 2, - chainbearer 1779  
 3, s. of Abraham, decd (1805 ref)  
 \*3, 4, - heirs of Sion, 1805.  
 4, Sion d. 1798. (s. of Abraham)  
 4, - s. of Jesse, 1822.  
 6, - d. 1832. - some heirs of -.  
 \*7, 8, division of lands, 1800.  
 8, 1782 Tax Roll.  
 AIA. 2, - over 21 in 1820  
 15, - ref. to Sion of Nash Co.,  
 N.C. - and to s. Jordan.  
 KY. 1, - s. of Jordan. (Will, 1862)  
 3, - s. of Jordan. Wife's maid-  
 en name Dodd.  
 3, - s. of Sion, b. 1827.  
 TENN. 2, Ensign, 1810  
 9, m. Polly Perry 1809.  
 \* 9, m. Sally Phillips 1823  
 10, heir of Solomon, 1807.  
 \* 16, s. of John & Anna, b. 1802,  
 m. Sally Phillips.  
 16, -list of children.  
 17, - (1781-1847) Tombstone.  
 20, - Ordained 1833.  
 21, - 26-45, 1820.  
 - 30-40, 1830

## SISELIA

- please see: Cicily, Sicily  
 VA. 14, 15, 16 - Wid. of Wm., 1747-53.

## S. J.

- MISS. 8, d. of James, b. 1854.

## SMALL

- ILL. 2, b. 1806, Indiana.  
 reported to have gone to Mo.



SOFIA, NC, Craven Co 3,  
-w. of Thomas, 1756.

B A S S I N D E X

59

SOLOMON

N.C. Census Index.  
Franklin Co. l. s. of Jacob, Sr.  
Halifax Co. 3,4, (w. Elizabeth.)  
1791-1805 land transactions.  
Wayne Co. 26, - s. of Arthur,  
g.s. of Arthur Sr. 1824  
ILL. 2, s. of Wright, b. 1830, Ind.  
TENN. 2, -, decd. 1807; Sion Bass,  
administrator.  
8, m. Sarah Varnel, 1839.  
10, list of heirs of Solomon,  
1807.

SOPHIA

N.C., Sampson Co., 1, d. of Wm. 1802  
1, wit. will of Felix 1835.  
GA. 14, - d. of Henderson B-  
(b. after 1830)  
S. P.  
MISS. 5, w. of Jeremiah, b. 1810 Ga.  
S. R.  
MISS. 1, b. 1810-15.

STEPHEN

England, 5, 6, 7.  
N.C., Granville Co., s. of Edward  
1800 (Will)  
Orange Co. - m. Susanna Carter,  
1833  
Robeson Co. 1, m. Sarah Spivey,  
1849  
2, - b. 1827  
2, s. of Alexander, b. 1840.  
Wayne Co. 28, purchaser, est. of  
Everett, 1837.  
S.C. 2, Chainbearer, 1816.  
TENN. 4, deed, Nathan to S-, 1837  
16, 1860-1910, s. of John J.  
ALA. 8, s. of Amanda, b. 1860  
9, s. of James, b. 1859  
9, b. 1863, s. of Ezekiel.  
9, b. 1860, s. of Zeke.  
GA. 7, b. 1847, Ga., s. of John.  
KY. 4, b. 1827, s. of Thos. & Nancy.  
MISS. 3, b. 1847 ('50?) s. of Jere-  
miah.  
S.C. & TENN, above.

STERLING

VA. 24, - s. of Samuel, 1796.  
24, - " " Fortune, 1805.  
24, m. Elizabeth Dupree, 1793  
(nee Gregory? -see N.C.,  
Northampton Co., p. 11)  
N.C., Halifax Co. 7, m. Caroline  
Inman, 1859. Jas. M., surety.

STERLING (Cont.)

N.C., Northampton 10, s. of John, 1828  
11, - "of Baldwin Co., Ga."  
1800.  
ALA. 12, "Dr." -m. Mary Freeman, 1846  
16, - b. 1771, Va. (Sr.)  
16, - Dr., - b. 1818, Ga.  
16, (III) b. 1853, Ala.  
GA. 2, - 1821 Land Lottery.  
3, - over 45 in 1820.  
4, - 50-60 in 1830.  
13, - error as to County of marri-  
age in Va. Should be GREENS-  
VILLE Co. Ignore statement as  
to second wife. SEE Northamp-  
ton Co. N.C., p.11.

SUE

N.C., Wilson Co. 6, d. of Mordecai.

SUSAN

England 5, 6./ (see Susanna, below.)  
N. C., Halifax Co. 7, m. Henry L.  
Shearrin 1858.  
Robeson Co. 2, w. of Alexander,  
b. 1795.  
ALA. 5, d. of Uriah, - will, 1819  
5, m. Pulaski Dudley 1824.  
7, b. in S.C. 1798  
12, b. 1833, N.C., w. of Benajah.  
ARK. 2, w. of Lewis M, b. 1843,  
GA. 7, d. of Lewis, b. 1843, 1843.  
8, d. of George, b. 1820  
8, d. of John, b. 1847  
LA. 1, d. of Abraham, - 1851.  
MISS. 2, b. 1790-1800.  
3, b. 1846, d. of Jeremiah.  
6, d. of W. M., b. 1856.  
6, b. 1834, Ala.  
7, b. 1795, S.C. (Ala. 7, above?)  
TENN. 17, w. of Augustus, 1821-1829,  
- Tombstone.

SUSANNA(H)

England 7,  
VA. 24, - m. Wm. Andrews, 1793. (Correct)  
7, - ditto. Possible error as to Co.  
18, - d. of Thomas. 1804.  
N.C., Edgecombe Co. 5,6, -1st w. of Turner.  
(nee Mabry) m. 1827; d. 1829.  
5,6, d. of Turner, -1835-1877.  
Northampton 6, w. of Jethro, 1773.  
9, (Stripes) d. of Saml., Sr.  
1789 (will)  
ALA. 2, b. 1827, S.C., w. of Giles W.  
13, 1854-93.  
15, w. of Elijah (s. of Jordan)

## SUSANNA(H) (Cont.)

- IND. 1, nee Jemison (1826-57) 1st  
w. of Henry s. of Arthur.  
KY. 2, widow of Thomas, 1813.  
S.C. 1, plat, land grant.  
3, widow of Thomas, claims for  
supplies, Rev. use, 1781-90.  
5, family of 3, 1790. Alone 1800,  
- over 45 yrs. of age.  
20, Thos. subscribed oath of alle-  
giance, S.C., 1788.

## SUSIE

- ALA. 8, d. of Lewis, b. 1846.  
S. W.  
TEXAS 2, b. 1832, Ala., - with family.

## SYDNEY

- ILL. 2, s. of Wright, b. 1842.

## SYLVANIA

- N.C. Additional Notes (Census) p.2,  
- d. of Willis, b. 1821  
GA. 15, d. of Needham, b. 1836, Ga.

## SYLVIA

- N.C., Wilson Co. 8, -nee Cooper (S.C.)  
w. of Lee Roy Bass, s. of J. R.

## SYNTHA

- VA. 20, d. of Arthur. (Mrs. Wm. Worsham)  
1848.

## TABITHA

- VA. 7, m. Henry Fowlkes, 1782.  
18, d. of Henry, 1796.  
35, d. of Chas., Sr. 1780.  
39, w. of John, - m. before 1762.  
39, d. of John, b. 1763  
39, nee Hatcher, (w. of Henry?)  
N.C. Randolph Co., 2,3,4, - d. of Jordan  
1808; m. James Wray 1808.  
GA. 9, (Wilbourn) d. of Elizabeth.  
IND. 2, d. of Jordan, who m. Jas. Wray.  
Randolph Co., N.C., 1808.

## TAMOR

- VA. 30, w. of Thomas, 1756.  
N.C., Granville Co., 4, wid. of Edward,  
4, d. of Edward, 1800.  
5, (nee Anderson, d. of Lewis)  
1785.

## T. E. (f.)

- MISS. 4, - b. 1850 (Ephraim fam.)

## TEMPERANCE

- VA. 9, m. Benjamin Warren 1778, d. of  
Thos. & Mary Bass.  
VA.10, d. " (will, 1786)

## TEMPERANCE (Cont.)

- VA. 33, - m. Foster Hayley, 1787,  
Thos. Bass, Security.  
N.C., Wayne Co. 33, b. 1834; with  
Charity Bass, b. 1798.  
AIA. 13, d. of Thos., m. Jas. E.  
Mason, ca 1829.  
13, mo. of Thos. b. 1764, Va.  
d. 1829.  
TENN. 1, - 50-60 in 1830.  
6, - d. of James, Sr.,  
w. of Benj. Rucker, 1827.

## TEMPY

- N.C., Franklin Co. 5, wid. of Warren,  
1806.

## TESTINA (perhaps JUSTINA)

- N.C., Granville Co. 4, d. of Edward,  
1800.

## THELMA

- N.C., Wilson Co. 4, d. of Ephraim,  
b. 1903

## THEODOSIA

- ALA. 8, b. 1853, - Amanda's fam.

## THEOPHILUS

- N.C. Census Index  
Edgecombe 4, s. of Noah, 1848  
6, m. Winney Bass 1843.  
Franklin Co. 1, - 1800, deed.  
1, -of Sumner Co. Tenn, 1801  
4, - s. of Jacob, Sr., 1792.  
Wayne Co. 26, - s. of Noah, 1815.  
26, g.s. of Arthur, 1824.  
TENN. 8, - sold slave 1802.  
9, - bt. land 1801  
10, 12,13 - land transactions,  
ca. 1806.  
13, deceased. heirs, - 1829.

## THERESA

- KY. 2, d. of Thos. & Susanna 1813  
LA. 1, minor d. of John & Melissa  
1853; still a minor 1859.

## THOMAS

- ENGLAND, 1,2,3,4,5,6,7.  
VA. 3, land grant, 1738.  
4, 2 in Chesterfield Co.1780's.  
4,9,10 - will of-, Brunswick Co.  
1786.  
4,16, -will of-, Chesterfield,  
1769.  
5, Revolutionary soldiers.  
8, surveyor, Norfolk Co. 1741  
census, 1782 " "  
9, - m. Sarah Adams, 1800.

THOMAS (cont.)

- VA. 9, s. of James & Temperance, m. Sally Fletcher, 1808.
- 10, s. of Hartwell., - 1815-22, neph. of Littleberry Mason, 1826.
- 11, 1766 deed, reference only.
- 12, "of Greensville Co." -wife Polly, 1834.
- 12, - 2 males over 45, 1810.
- 13, - tax rolls, 1780's
- 16, wit. will of Wm., 1747-53.
- 16, - will, 1769. Heirs.
- 16, - s. of Thomas, 1769.
- 16, g.s. of " " "
- 16, s. of Wm, 1769-75.
- 17, bro. of Joseph, 1794.
- 18, will of -, 1804.
- 18, s. of Thos., 1804
- 18, s. of Archibald, decd, 1802,
- 18, gs of Thomas, decd, 1804.
- 18, Will of, - 1807.
- 18, s. of Thomas, 1807.
- 19, heir of Archibald, 1821.
- 19, will of -, 1828-32 (Sr.) hrs.
- 19, -decd. son of Thomas, Sr.
- 19, s. of Wm. Sr., 1839.
- 19, s. of Edward, decd., and Judith, 1843.
- 21, s. of Wm. b. 1723.
- 21, s. of Wm. b. 1728.
- 22, b. 1648, d. 1695,
- 23, - Aided Revolution.
- 29, s. of Wm. (Will, 1742)
- 30, " " " - d. 1756.
- 33, m. Sarah English, 1788
- 33, refs., 1787- 1836.
- 37, s. of Arthur, 1779  
gs of Charles, Sr., 1780
- 39, m. Mary Moseley, 1778.
- 40, in Southampton Co., 1782.
- N.C., Census Index and Additional Census Notes.
- Confederate Soldiers' roll, 2.
- Bertie Co. 2, "Cordwainer" of Surry Co., Va., 1744.
- \* - -wife Mary, -1763 deed)
- 3, -Cherry family deeds to- 1816-1818.
- 4, Tax roll, 1757.
- 6, Will of, - 1766.
- 7, - s. of Jacob, 1810
- Craven Co.1, foot soldier, 1754.
- 2. "cordwainer" 1748 (Bertie 2)
- 3, - and Sophia his wife - 1756.
- Dobbs Co. 1, Granted 700 a. on Aycock's Creek, - 1751-62.
- 1, Tax roll, 1769.

THOMAS (cont.)

- N.C., Edgecombe Co. 4, s. of Theophilus, 1848.
- 6, m. Elizabeth Barnes, 1852.
- Granville Co. 5, m. Phanny Parrish, 1790.
- Johnston Co. 2,3, refs only (ca 1765)
- Northampton 3, "of Brunswick Co. Va" 1758.
- 5, - wife Mary, - deed, 1768-79. (to Batt Peterson)
- Person Co., - m. Elizabeth Epps 1868
- Robeson Co. 1, " Mary Wilson 1853  
" Elizab. Conner 1856
- 2, s. of Elijah, b. 1831.
- Warren Co., 2, (Wake Co. notes, bott. of page) - m. Barbara Harris 1818.
- WAYNE CO. 3, land grant in or near Duplin Co. line 1786.
- 4, deed wit b. A. & Elisha, 1787
- 5, ditto
- 6, s. of Andrew, Jr; gs of Richard, 1791.
- 8, land adj Andrew, Duplin Line, (from Wm. Flowers, 1796)
- 9, grant to Jesse, adj Thos.1805
- 13, Thos A. wit deed to Uriah Jr., 1811
- 14,15,16 - land transactions 1812-15
- 17, heirs of Thos. Bass, decd, 1825.
- 20, Tax roll, 1786; &lst item, p.21
- 21, minor orph. of Andrew, Jr. 1793, 1809. Also, pp. 22, 23.
- 24, Thomas, deceased 1811, div. of lands to heirs.
- 29, - s. of Wright Brass, 1850.
- 30, kinsman of Jos. Boswell, 1854.
- 33, b. 1824 (s. of Wright & Annis)
- 34, b. 1835, s. of Jonathan.
- Wilson Co. 1, b. 1857, s. of Jesse
- 1, b. 1836 (Jonathan?)
- 2, b. 1824 (Wright?)
- 3, d. 1887.
- 3, heir of Penelope, 1872.
- 3, " " Jesse, 1887.
- 5, m. Polly Ann Barnes 1857.  
m. Sally Hooks, 1867 (Parents of both shown)
- 4,8, - s. of J. R. Bass, b. 1922,
- 8, - s. of Thomas E. b. 1951.
- AIA. 1, s. of Buckner, b. 1840
- 1, - b. 1780-90.
- 1, - b. 1810-20
- 6, - b. 1784, Va.
- 6, - land grant 1810.
- 7, - Thos. B. with Andrew, 1860,  
Buckner b. 1778, N.C. ditto.
- 8, - b. Ga.1825.

## THOMAS (Cont.)

- ALA. 8, b. 1839, Ga. (Elizab. fam)  
 8, b. 1825, Ga. - family.  
 10, s. of E.P., b. 1866  
 10, s. of Henry, b. 1864  
 11, b. before 1800. (2 refs)  
 11, b. 1853, Tenn.  
 12, Capt. T -, father of  
 Maria, -1849 marr. rec.  
 13, - s. of Buckner, d. 1863,  
 heirs, but no issue.  
 14, - Thos. Sr. Va., 1785-1862.  
 15, - s. of John (s. of Elijah)  
 ARK, 2, - b. 1864, s. of Lewis M.  
 GA. 1,2, - 1805-1806 refs.  
 10, - s. of Alexander (will 1847)  
 14, - Thos. Heywood Bass - to Ark.  
 KY. 2, - bt. land, Green Co. 1800  
 2, - Thos. decd., 1807.  
 - s. of Thos.  
 2,3 - s. of Peter, m. Nancy  
 Compton, 1813  
 2, bro. of Peter; w. Susannah,  
 1813. Issue.  
 s. Thos. b. 1800.  
 2. - died in Mo. 1840.  
 3, s. of Peter, b. 1790.  
 4, s. of Thos & Nancy, b 1830.  
 LA. 3, s. of E. C. b. 1876.  
 MISS. 4, b. 1823, N.C., gs. of Saml.?  
 6, b. 1823, N.C. (family)  
 5, b. 1825, Va. (with Wm.F.)  
 6, b. 1804, N.C.  
 6, b. 1822, Miss.  
 6, b. 1836, - s. of Wm.  
 7, b. 1823, Tenn. (Alfery)  
 7, b. 1846, s. of John.  
 7, b. 1842, s. of Jas. M.  
 S.C. 1, Plat, 1766.  
 2, Grant to Susannah land surv.  
 for Thos. 1787. see p. 20.  
 3, Aided Revolution. Widow,  
 Susannah. Bills for supplies.  
 4, s. of Jos. R. 1818. (p.21)  
 m. Mary Carter, 1844.  
 5, 26-45 in 1800: fam of 6.  
 18, Dr. - b. 1825 ?  
 21, Bible records, fam of Jos.  
 R. et al.  
 TENN. 1, 26-45 in 1820.  
 5, "of Madison Co. Miss.,"  
 s. of James, Sr. 1815.  
 6, "of Limestone Co., Ala."  
 - sold land 1828.  
 6, s. of James, Sr.,  
 6, note of Thos A. (Wayne Co.  
 N.C.) est. of Thompson 1813.

## THOMAS (Cont.)

- TENN. 8, - m. Massa Williams 1832,  
 15, - b. 1804, Va. (family)  
 16, - s. of Ezekiel, g.s. of  
 Archamack.  
 16, - s. of Henry, g.s. of  
 Archamack.  
 16, s. of Wm., b.  
 16, s. of Sion,"  
 18, s. of Henry M.  
 18, b. 1822, Tenn.  
 21, 18-26 in 1810. (s. of Jas)  
 TEXAS 1, - minor s. of Lawrence,  
 (over 14) 1858.  
 4, - b. 1826, Ga.  
 4, - b. 1858, Ala. (s. of T-)

## THOMASINE

- N.C., Bertie Co. 6, wid. of Thos.,  
 1766 (Issue)  
 7, d. of Henry Bunch, 1775.

## THORNTON (f)

- GA. 11, m. Thos. Greenwood, 1817  
 TILLMAN  
 TEXAS 1, s. of Willis, b. 1832 Ala.  
 TIMOTHY  
 Roster, Revol. Soldiers, N.C.  
 - m. Lydia Hammons, 1809.  
 T. J.  
 ALA. 10, b. 1859, Ga. (Frances)  
 TOMMIE J.  
 GA. 12, s. of Jas. L., b. 1909  
 TRAVEN  
 N.C., Sampson Co. 1, s. of Felix.

## TROY MICHAEL

- N.C., Wilson Co. 8, -s. of Lee  
 Roy, 1960.

## TRUSLING

- N.C., Granville Co. - will of Edw.,  
 1800.

## TULLY J.

- GA. 15, s. of Ingraham, b. 1847

## TURNER

- N.C. Edgecombe Co, 3,4, land re-  
 cords, genealogical value.  
 Mabry-Braddy-Bass families.  
 4, Will of Wilkinson Mabry 1833.  
 5,6, - Bible records. -b.1807,  
 d. 1873. Issue.  
 Halifax Co. 5, s. of Isaac; 1825  
 7, - 20-30 in 1830 (census)  
 Nash Co. 7, "of Halifax Co."  
 - with John, selling int. in  
 est. of John, decd. to Gideon.

## TYRA

KY. 2, tax rolls, 1808.

## U. E.

MISS. 4, b. 1853, -Ephraim's fam.

## ULA

N.C., Wilson Co., 6.

## URIAH

N. C. Census Index & Addl. Notes.

Roster, Revolutionary Soldiers

N.C. Confederate Soldiers, 2

Craven Co. 2, g.s. of Andrew, Sr,  
1770 (will)

4, s. of Richard Jr. & gs of  
Andrew, Sr., 1767.

Cumberland, 1, -bt. land 1813.

Duplin Co. 1, 1793: wit. & heir  
of Andrew.

Northampton 1, Rev. soldier 1779

7, decd. without issue, 1777?

8, tax list, 1780

8, s. of Drury, gs of John 1777.

10, s. of John, 1828.

Sampson Co. 1, s. of Joshua, 1829.

2, - b. 1775-1794 (census indic.)

WAYNE Co. 3, deed from Andrew, Jr.,  
1787.

4,5,6,- deeds 1788-89. S. of Rich-  
ard.

6, minor s. of Andrew, Jr, decd.,  
g.s. of Richard, 1791.

7, wit. deed to Anna, d. of Andrew,  
Sr. 1793.

7, - bill of sale for slaves 1793.

7, - Sarah, wid of Richd, to her  
son Uriah. (etc) 1793-4

8, deeds, 1793-95.

9, land grant 1795.

10, 11, 12, land transactions,  
1801-1808. W. SARAH, p. 12.

12, 1810, -Elizab. Stevens to Uriah,  
Jr., -part of lands of Andrew,  
Jr., drawn by Elizabeth.

13, 14, 15, - 1811-1815 (Uriah, & Sr.)  
- Uriah & w. Ruth, p. 15.

16, "of Madison Co. Ala." 1818.

wit. by Charles Bass

17, deed from Jethro, 1825. (Josiah,  
wit.)

18, - son of Edward & Sarah, died  
in infancy, no issue. 1826.

18, - s. of John, exr. of Edward,  
who d. in Ala. ca. 1820-21.

20, Justice of the Peace, 1792, etc.

21, misc., re: s. of Andrew Sr.;  
s. of Richard. etc.

## URIAH (Cont.)

N.C., Wayne Co. 22, more of the same.

22, - s. of Andrew, Jr., decd.

23, divn. of lands of And., Jr.

26, deceased - 1826.

27, s. of Edward.

29, inv. of Uriah, decd.

- widow, Julia.

32, - b.ca. 1790. ?

ALA. 2, b. 1780-90.

5, will, 1819.

5, - s. of Uriah. (Trustee of  
sister Sally Green, 1841)

5, - m. Cynthia Hunter, 1834.

6, land grant, 1811

12, b. before 1810.

12, b. 1821, N.C. (family) census.

12, m. Rachael R. Price 1849.

13, m. Eliza (Benson) Plummer,  
1845.

14, s. of Allen, (will, 1854)

GA. 6, -30-40 in 1830.

7, - s. of Wm. F., b. 1838 Ala.

14, s. of Henderson Bass.

LA. 4, b. 1806, N. C. (w. Eliza)

4, b. 1788, N.C.

TENN. 6, note of - 1813

7, "of Wayne Co. N.C." 1813.

## URSULA

England 5.

## VELNA

GA. 12, d. of Jas. L., 1903

## VICEY

N.C., Wayne Co. 29, d. of Wright, 1850

33, - b. 1828.

GA. 7, b. 1804, Ga., res. of Ephraim Sr.

## VICTORIA

ALA. 10, b. 1864 (res. of Andrew)

b. 1800

## VINAH

VA. 37, wit. deed of Burgess, 1799.

ALA 9, b. 1843, d. of Bennett B.

10, b. 1862, d. of Henry.

## VIRGINIA

VA. 39, d. of Wm., m Wm Tucker 1829.

NC, Sampson Co., d. of John m.-Barfield

ALA. 6, (error on death date!)\*

- m. - Stevens, 1860.

TENN. 15, d. of Wm., b. 1850.

## W.

N.C. Rev. Records, p. 1.

WALTER - next page.

## WALTER

VA. 31, s. of Augustus, 1936 ref.  
N.C., Confederate Soldiers' roll  
- from Georgia.

ALA. 1, - b. 1838 (With Henry,  
who was b. in S.C. 1811)  
6, - s. of Augustus, b. 1854.  
6, - s. of Fletcher C., b. 1896.  
12, s. of Augustus, 1854.  
GA. 7, - s. of Wm. F., b. 1842, Ala.  
TENN. 15, s. of Benj. R., b. 1876.

## WALTHALL

VA. 13, - m. Caroline Sims 1815  
19, - s. of Edward, Sr. 1833.

## WARNER T.

N.C., Granville Co. 5, s. of Nathan,  
1837.

## WARREN

N.C., Franklin Co. 1, deed to Jacob,  
(Jr.) 1801.  
2, deed to James, 1803.  
4, s. of Jacob, Sr., 1792-3.  
5, will, 1806. (no male issue)  
Nash Co. 11, -m. Julia Fryar 1845.  
S.C. 6, - Census schedules.  
- b. 1800, N. C.

## WASHINGTON

ALA. 6, - b. 1840, s. of Augustus.  
12, - ditto (census)  
GA. 8, - b. 1833

## W. E.

TENN. 17, 1841-1905 (Tombstone)

## WESLEY

ALA. 9, b. 1867, s. of Jas W.  
GA. 12, b. 1847, s. of Milton.  
MISS. 7, b. 1853, s. of Benjamin.

## W. H.

N.C., Wilson Co. 3, d. 1933

## WHITESTINE

MISS. 5, b. 1855 (res. of Arcada)

## "WIDOW"

N.C., Duplin Co. 1, 1785; possibly  
widow of Andrew, mo. of Herman,  
Rice, John, et al.  
S.C. 5, - fam. of 4, 1790; possibly  
Martha, widow of Joseph.

## WILKINS

GA. 9, "in Alabama" - s. of John H.,  
(will, Putnam Co.)

## WILL

VA. 2, 1630 ref. -p27, 1685 ref.  
Roster, Revol. Soldiers, N.C.

## WILL (Cont.)

N.C., Chatham Co. 2, - 1884 deed.  
KY. 2, Admr. est. of Thomas, 1807.

## WILLIAM

England, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7.  
VA. 3, - land grant, 1725  
4, Nansemond Co. 1782-85,  
4, Norfolk Co., "  
4, (2) Amelia Co. "  
4, Refs. to wills of 4 Wms.  
5, Rev. Soldier, Amelia Co.  
5, 6 " " Powhatan Co.,  
b. 1763.  
7, - m. Mary Hudson, 1790  
7, - m. Judith Hudson 1815  
7, -Will, 1791-93, Amelia Co.,  
bro Christopher, admr.  
7, - minor s. of Edward, 1795.  
8, - 1663 ref.  
8, - 1782 ref, Norfolk Co.  
8, - 1721, Bristol Parish.  
8, - wit. will of Saml. Walker  
whose d. m. Peter Bass.  
9, - m. Hannah Vaughan 1827  
10, Will of -, 1784. d. Alba.  
10, s. of Jas., 1815-22 will.  
12, b. 1797 (Hannah b. 1800)  
13, "of Amelia Co." m. Mary  
Baskerville 1784.  
13, tax rolls, 1780's.  
14-16, full text, will of -,  
1747-53.  
- s. of William, (ditto)  
16, wit. will of Thomas, 1765  
16, - will of -, 1769-75.  
-, s. of Wm., " "  
17, s. of Christopher, 1772-75  
18, s. of Henry, 1796.  
18, s. of Thomas, 1804.  
20, s. of Arthur, 1848.  
21, m. Cecilla, 1718  
21, s. of Wm. & Mary, b. 1707.  
21, m. Martha Clay, d. of  
Henry, 1737.  
21, s. of Wm. & Martha<sup>b</sup> 1732<sup>d</sup> 35.  
21, " " " " " b. 1737  
21, " " Wm. & Mary m. Mary  
Walthall, d. of Henry 1747,  
d. 1775.  
22, s. of Edward W., b. 1849.  
23, wit. Petway deed to Benj.  
& Sarah, 1827.  
25, - m. Rachel King, 1789.  
26, - 1625 ref.  
26, - wit. deed of James 1746

## WILLIAM (Cont.)

- VA. 27, - b. ca. 1648.-depositions.  
 27, - will of, - 1695.  
 28, - deed, 1714.  
 28, - church record, 1730 (labor)  
 29, deeds, Norfolk Co. 1728-42.  
 30, deeds, " " 1729-71.  
 30, - Will of -, Sr., 1740-42.  
 30, - s. of Wm. (will of Sr.)  
 30, - grandson of Wm., Sr.  
 31, - admn, est of Wm. "Senr",  
 (son of Wm.Sr., above) 1756.  
 31, - Will of -, 1809.  
 31, - s. of -. 1809.  
 31, - Will of -, 1847.  
 32, - 1714 lawsuit.-1715, ditto.  
 38, - s. on Henry M. & Polly (Owen)  
 39, - fr. of Judith, who m. Wm.P.  
 Stovall, 1818.

- N.C. Census Index, & Addl. Notes, 2.  
 Roster, Revolutionary Soldiers  
 N.C. Confederate Soldiers, 1, 2.  
 Bertie Co. 4, s. of John, 1732.  
 8, decd., 1925. (ref. to will)  
 Chowan Co. 1, witness, 1671 will.  
 Cumberland Co. 1, -, & Lovey, 1824  
 Duplin Co. 2, - s. of Richd Sr. 1791.  
 Edgecombe 4, neph. of Sarah (Daniels)  
 Barnes, 1854.  
 Granville Co.1, - William, 1758 deed.  
 2, 1762, - deed of sale.  
 6, - m. Mary Harris, 1800.  
 6, - m. Lucy Howard, 1836.  
 Halifax Co., 5, - s. of Dennis, 1818.  
 6, - m. Rachel King, 1789.  
 6, - m. Sarah Talbott, 1834.  
 6, - m. Mary V. Pierce 1852.  
 Johnston Co. 4, m. Chilly Ingram 1835.  
 Nash Co. 4, s. of Mildred, 1843.  
 7, s. of Jethro, 1819.  
 9, s. of Elias, 1814.  
 9, s. of Gideon, b. 1871.  
 10, b. 1817 (wife Eliza)  
 b. 1843 (s. of Wm.)  
 b. 1816; - b. 1849.  
 b. 1812. (wife Liza)  
 11, - m. Eliza Rose, 1837.  
 11, - m. Manerva Edwards 1840.  
 Northampton Co. 1, - s. of John,  
 deed, 1742.  
 10, - wit. will of Edw. 1748-50.  
 10, - s. of John (Will, 1828)  
 12, - b. btw. 1765-84.  
 Orange Co. deed, 1876.  
 Person Co. - m. Haley Goin, 1816  
 - m. Sarah Evans, 1858  
 - m. Elizabeth Townsen, 1865

## WILLIAM, (Cont.)

- N.C., Robeson Co. -m. Sarah Hamon 1835.  
 Sampson Co.1, exr. est of Andrew,  
 1786.  
 1, - will of -, 1802.  
 1, decd s. of John, 1835  
 1, " " " Rhoda, 1853  
 1, g.s. of Rhoda, 1853.  
 2, will of -, 1853. No issue.  
 2, - b. 1794-1804.  
 - 1 over 45, - 1820  
 2, Tex rolls, 1784.  
 Warren Co. 1, deed to Sampson 1771.  
 2, - Wm. H., 1858-59 deed. (nil)  
 Wayne Co. 15, "of Wayne Co." deed  
 with other co-heirs of Edward,  
 1815.  
 16, - ditto.  
 16, wit. deed of John to Sarah,  
 1818, with John Cox.  
 17, bt. 100 a. n. of Great Swamp,  
 1819-21.  
 17, wit. deed Ephraim to son Jere-  
 miah. 1819-21. (Co-heirs 17 &  
 18; s. of Edw. & Sarah, living in  
 Wayne Co., 1826.  
 (Edward d. 1802; Sarah d. 1826)  
 25, divn. of lands of Edw. 1815,  
 27, - s. of Edward (slaves)  
 29, -gdn of minor children's in-  
 come from Miss. Institute.  
 1850.  
 30, - s. of Noah; gs of Wright,  
 1848-50.  
 30, William, decd. Will. Issue.  
 1857-58.  
 32, - b. 1790-1800.  
 33, - b. 1796 ? (Questionable)  
 34, - b. 1790. (More like it!)  
 33, - s. of Wm., b. 1833.  
 Wilson Co. 1, s. of Arthur, b. 1860.  
 1, s. of Jesse, b. 1855  
 5, 1860 ref.  
 5, church records  
 6, daughter of Mordecai.  
 ALA. 1, b. 1770-80  
 2, error. Should be WILLIS.  
 4, - exr. of Andrew, 1854-57.  
 5, - 1830-1891.  
 5, s. of Uriah, -moved to Texas.  
 (will 1819)  
 7, s. of Hardy, b. 1849.  
 7, s. of Willis, b. 1841  
 8, s. of J. T., b. 1851  
 8, b. 1833, N. C.  
 9, s. of Zeke, b. 1868.  
 9, s. of Jas. W. 1858.

## WILLIAM (Cont.)

- ALA. 9, - b. 1780-90  
 11, - s. of Berry, b. 1837, Tenn.  
 12, - b. 1854, s. of Alex. C.  
 12, - m. Abbey Rudolph, 1869.  
 13, - m. Eliza C. Price, 1817  
 15, - s. of John (s. of Elijah)
- ARK. 1, - 1 b. before 1800; 1 after.  
 1, - b. 1803, Va., w. b. N.C. '10.  
 1, - son of -, b. 1840, Ark.  
 (some children b. Tenn.)
- GA. 1, - Land Lottery, 1805  
 2, - " " , 1827  
 4, - b. 1800-1810.  
 5, - b. 1780-90.  
 5, - b. 1800-1810 (Wm. H.)  
 7, - b. 1812, Ga. " F.  
 7, - b. 1845, s. of " "  
 7, - b. 1837, - Martha Harivell.  
 8, - b. 1843, - Philip.  
 8, b. 1835, Ga. Geo. (b.1786)  
 8, - b. 1831, s. of John.  
 8, - b. 1849, s. of Solomon  
 9, - d. 1818, Will. Issue.  
 9, - s. of Edward (of age, 1856)  
 9, s. of Christopher, 1829.  
 10, s. of Allen, decd, 1813.  
 10, s. of Alexander, 1847.  
 11, - m. Rissa Dunn, 1833 (Wm.F)  
 12, - s. of Milton, b. 1839.  
 13, s. of Abel.  
 14, s. of Thos H. (to Ark.)  
 15, s. of Ingraham, b. 1840.  
 15, b. 1818, N. C.  
 15, b. 1834, s. of Needham.
- ILL. 1, s. of John L.  
 2, s. of Wright, b. 1836
- KY. 2, m. Judith Herndon, 1808.  
 4, s. of Thos & Nancy, b. 1819.
- IA. 1, 3, - s. of Abraham, 1862  
 4, b. 1837, Ia. (Milly)
- N.J. (back of Md page.) - m. Rebecca Swan, 1784.
- PA. (back of Md. page) Major, 1797.  
 Grocer, 1806. - Phila. City Dir.
- MISS. 1, b. ca. 1795.  
 2, b. 1810-20.  
 3, b. 1858, s. of Batson.  
 3, s. of Ezekiel, b. 1848.  
 4, s. of Ephraim, b. 1839  
 4, b. 1828 (family)  
 4, s. of Jonathan, b. 1847  
 4, s. of Isaac, b. 1857  
 4, s. of S. E., b. 1859.  
 5, s. of Jas A., b. 1851.  
 5, b. 1817, Va. (Wm. F.)  
 5, b. 1798, N.C. (Wm.B.)

## WILLIAM (Cont.)

- MISS. 5, - b. 1830, s. of Wm. B.  
 5, - b. 1855, s. of Wm. F.  
 5, - b. 1843, s. of Jeremiah.  
 5, - b. 1859, s. of Ananias  
 6, - b. 1828, Ala.  
 6, - b. 1839, N.C. (Thos G.<sup>s. of</sup>)  
 6, - b. 1829, (Wm. M.)  
 6, - b. 1811, Ga.  
 6, - b. 1843, s. of Wm. (Ga.)  
 6, - b. 1849, s. of Ezekiel  
 7, - b. 1835, s. of Alfery  
 b. in Tenn.  
 7, - b. 1811, N.C.  
 7, - b. 1843, s. of Wm. (N.C.)  
 7, - b. 1810, N.C.  
 7, - b. 1847, , s. of D.M.  
 7, - b. 1849 or 50, s. John.  
 7, - b. 1851, s. of Benjamin  
 8, - Admr. of Robert, 1820
- S.C. 4, "of Va." m. Mary Baker,  
 1803.  
 4, wit. will, Abbeville.  
 6, b. 1822, S.C.  
 16, heir of Bryant H. 1844.  
 18, b. 1833, s. of John.  
 19, - bachelor, buried 1761.  
 21, - b. 1868 - s. of Jas.
- TENN. 1, b. 1800-1810  
 6, m. Lucinda Franbrough  
 1836.  
 15, b. 1810, Va., (with bro.  
 Thomas, b. 1804, Va.)  
 w. Lucinda b. 1817, Tenn.  
 15, s. of Wm., b. 1847.  
 16, s. of Ezekiel; gs of  
 Archamack Bass.  
 16, s. of Henry; gs. of Arch-  
 amack.  
 16, s. of John J., (1848-1900)  
 16, b. 1811, m. Nancy Phillips  
 1832.  
 16, s. of Peter, (1809-1828)  
 18, s. of Henry M. (b. Va.)  
 18, s. of Thos. W., b. 1850.  
 20, church record
- TEXAS 3, - b. 1845, Ia.  
 4, - b. 1869 (s. of John.)  
 5, - Wm. Riley, - 1854-1933,  
 m. Nancy Ward. s. of Bennett  
 B. Bass. 5, -s. of Benj. W.  
 b. 1862, m. Frances Collins,  
 1889, d. 1935.

## WILLIE (Wiley)

(pronounced alike in N. C.)  
 N.C., Edgecombe Co. 5, s. of Gideon,



## WILLIE (Wiley)

- N.C., Edgecombe 5, - 1821-22.  
Wayne Co. 17, - heir of Edw. and Sarah. (William?)  
29, d. of Wm., 1850 (minor)  
30, d. of Wm. (will, 1858)  
32, male, b. 1750-60.  
32,33, - b. 1808.  
33, s. of Isaac, b. 1833.  
33, d. of Wm., b. 1835.  
Wilson Co. 2, d. of Mordecai, 1858.  
ALA. 7, s. of Willis, b. 1849 (Wiley)  
8, b. 1866, Jas A. (Willie)  
8, b. 1859, s. of Ephraim (Willey)  
13, m. Adeline Robinson, 1871.  
ARK. 1, b. before 1800.  
MISS. 4, b. 1836 (Wiley) -Seaborn.  
4, b. 1867, " - s. of B.F.  
4, b. 1836 (family, 1860)  
TENN. 8, d. of Amoskeag Bass, 1862.

## WILLIAMSON J.

- VA. 24, s. of James S., 1843.

## WILLIS

- VA. 31, Admr., est of William, 1809.  
See: Nansemond Indian section (all)  
N.C. Census Index, & Additional Notes, 1, 2.  
- Willis, s. of Burrell, b. 1849.  
- b. 1791.  
- b. 1831, s. of Willis.  
Roster, Revolutionary Soldiers.  
Anson Co. - Land grants 1815-1819.  
Duplin Co. 1, 1785 (posted bail for Wm. Larton.)  
2, s. of Richard, Sr., 1780-91.  
2, m. Lucretia Wooten, 1783;  
Burwell Bass, Security.  
Granville Co. 4, deeds, 1819-21.  
Nash Co. 7, s. of Sion, 1800.  
Sampson Co. 1, wit. will of Wm., 1802.  
2, Tax rolls, 1784.  
ALA. 4, - (s. of Jordan? -1830 Census.)  
7, - s. of Allen, b. 1835, Ga.  
7, - b. 1808, N.C.  
7, - b. 1846, s. of Willis.  
11, b. ca. 1810.  
14, s. of Allen.  
15, s. of Jordan.  
16, - m. Besty Hardin, 1832.  
ARK. 2, - b. 1804, N.C.  
TEXAS 1, - b. 1811, Tenn.

## WIIMA RUTH

- N.C., Wilson Co.8, d. of Edward R.1950.

## WILMOUTH

- ALA. 7, b. 1835, Ga., - with Bryant Bass.

## WILSON

- ALA. 9m b. 1840, s. of Bennett B.

## WINFIELD

- VA. 24, - s. of James S., 1843  
See: Nansemond Indian Section, 1.

## WINIFRED

- N.C., Wilson Co. 2, wid. of Theophilus. b. 1820.  
5, Church record of -.  
GA. 7, b. 1845, Ga.

## WINNEY

- N.C., Cumberland Co., 1, nee Ellis, - w. of Rice Bass, 1814  
1, m. Thos. Chapman, 1815.  
Wayne Co. 34, d. of Elias, b. 1855.

## W. LEONIDAS

- S.C. 4, s. of Dr. Thos. Bass.

## W. M.

- MISS. 6, b. 1834, Ala. (family, 1860)

## W. R.

- LA. 4, b. 1845, La. (res. of Milly)

## WRIGHT

(Right, Rite, Write)

- England 7,  
N.C., Census Index, & Addl. Notes, 2.  
Roster, Revolutionary Soldiers, N.C.  
Dobbs Co. 2, - 1769 tax rolls.  
Granville Co. 2,3,4 land records, 1783-1806.  
Johnston Co. 2,3, refs. to index of deed books destroyed.  
Robeson Co.1, m. Helen Edwards 1856  
1, b. 1800, N.C.  
1, b. 1846, s. of Wright, Sr.  
Surry Co. 4, at sale of Moses, 1819.  
Wayne Co. 16, deed from Hosea 1815  
26, - s. of Arthur. Will, 1824)  
29, - will of -, 1850 (Wid. Annis)  
32, b. 1780-90.  
Wilson Co. 5, Church record.  
ILL. 2, b. 1804 N.C.  
2, b. 1834, Ill.  
S.C. 1, 1773 Plat. 2, grant on Catfish Cr., nr. Pee Dee Riv.  
3, Sgt. in Militia, 1782.  
5, fam. of 6, 1790; fam of 5.  
5, 26-45 in 1810, fam of 5.

## WRIGHT (Cont.)

- S.C. 6, over 45 in 1820.  
 9, "eldest s. of Edward, decd., who was eldest bro. of Moses, decd." (1785)  
 11, 12, - deeds of Right, Jr. 1799, for lands inherited from Sr., who was heir-at-law of Moses.  
 14, Will of -, Jr., 1823.  
 14, - minor son of Right, 1829.  
 18, - over 45 in 1820.  
 19, - over 45 in 1810.

## WYATT

- N.C., Franklin Co. 3, "now of Tenn." 1826.  
     s. of Jacob, Jr.  
     3, "of Gibson Co., Tenn" 1830.  
     5, s. of Jacob, Jr., - 1810.  
 TENN. 1, 30-40 in 1830. (1790-1800)  
 15, - b. 1797, N. C.  
 16, - compare/ (information from two sources.)  
 15, - s, of Benjamin R., b. 1854.

## YOUNG

- N.C., Orange Co. - m. Martha Peterson 1855.

## ZACHARIAH

- VA. 24, m. Mary Cooksey, wid., 1808.  
 ALA. 7, b. 1844, - Josiah, Sr.  
 TENN. 1, over 45 in 1820.

## ZACCHEUS

- ALA. 11, b. 1834, s. of Josiah.

## ZADOCK

- N. C., Nash Co. 7, s. of Jethro, 1819.  
 ALA. 7, b. 1790-1800  
 GA. 2, land lottery of 1821  
     3, b. ca. 1798. (1794-1804)  
     11, m. Jane Russell, 1821.  
 MISS. 3, b. 1856, s. of Batson.

## ZEKE

- ALA. 9, b. 1825.

## ZELLA

- N.C., Wayne Co. 34, b. 1849-50, d. of Arthur.

## Z E N O

- IND. 1 & 2, - s. of Henry 1867-1948  
     - s. of Zenc, 1880-  
 ZEPHTHA: Texas 4, b. 1830, Ga. (fam)

## ZILLA

- N.C., Wilson County 1, d. of Arthur 1849  
 1, d. of Jesse, 1854

## ZILLA (Cont.)

- ALA. 10, b. 1845 - res of Levena.  
 11, b. 1874, - d. of Richard.  
 11, b. 1845, - d. of Andrew.  
     (b. 1800, N.C.)

## ZILPHA

- N.C. Wayne Co. 17, (m. Richd Reeves)  
     - heir of Elisha, decd.,  
     - " " Thomas, " 1825.  
 19, " " Jeremiah, 1845.  
 25, " " Nancy, 1814, (wid. of Thomas)  
 29, heir of Jeremiah, 1843.  
 30, w. of Jos. Davis,  
     kin of Jos. Boswell, 1854  
 33, b. 1836, d. of Willie.  
 Wilson Co. 2, b. 1852, d. of Jesse.  
 MISS. 5, d. of Ananias, b. 1858.

\*\*\*\*\*

## ADD:

## AARON

- N.C., Dobbs Co. 1, - land grant, 1779.  
 2, tax roll, 1769.  
 2, Jr. and Sr.

## ARTHUR

- N.C., Dobbs Co. 1, land grant 1778.  
 Johnston Co. 3, deed refs.  
 Randolph Co. 1, s. of Jordan 1808.  
 4, m. Rebecca Brookshire.  
 Wayne Co. 1, sold land 1783.  
 12, - Sr. & Jr.  
 21, - Juror, widow's dower 1793.  
 22, - Jas. Cobb estate.  
 25, - at sale of Noah's est. 1815  
 26, - will of, - 1820-24. Issue.  
     (bequeathed still to Hosea!)  
 27, acct. current.  
 29, - s. of Wright. (will, 1848)  
 30, - exr., est of Wright.  
 Wilson Co. 1,2, - b. 1814.  
 IND. 1, - of Randolph Co., N.C.  
     Jordan Bass family.

## AUGUSTUS

- N.C., Wilson Co. 2, - b. 1846  
 ALA. 12, age 45, 1860 Census.  
 TENN. 17 (tombstone) "Susan H. Bass,  
     w. of Augustus Bass, 1821-1849"  
 CORRECTION, Index only, - B.W. Bass  
     m. Frances Weldon 1832.

\*\*\*\*\*

- OTHER NAMES: BASS CONNECTION
- ABERNATHY, Jesse, m. Elizabeth B. VA. 24, 39.  
1801.
- ACONQUERS, James, m. Delilah B. 1816, GA. 11
- ADAMS, David M. m Dorcas B 1792, VA. 9
- ADAMS, Sarah, m. Thos. B. 1800, VA. 0
- ADAMS heirs VA. 24
- ADDER, Mary, (m. Christopher Branch) 22
- ADKINS, Sarah, m. Allen B. 1817, VA. 9
- ALLEN, John D. m. Mary B., 1848, VA. 9.
- ANDERSON, Katherine (d. of Edw.)  
N.C., Northampton Co. 10.
- ANDERSON, Lewis, m. Sarah B., d. of  
John, Northampton 3.
- ANDERSON, Rhoda, m. Darling B., 1794,  
N.C., Granville Co. 5.
- ANDERSON, Sarah, nee Bass, d. of John,  
N.C., Bertie Co. 4.
- ANDERSON, Tamor (d. of Lewis) m. Edw.  
Bass. Granville Co. 5.
- ANDREWS, Wm., m. Susanna B. 1793, VA. 24.
- ANDREWS, Wm. A. m. Sarah, d. of Edward,  
1849, GA. 9.
- ARMISTEAD, Capt. Robt. B. m. Mary B.  
1829, AIA. 6.  
(VA 10: an Armistead Hartwell)
- ARNOLD, Jas. m. Cynthia, d. Buckner, ALA. 13
- ARPE (see Earp) Alice
- ARRINGTON, Anthony, England 3.
- ASH, Nary, m. Dodson B. 1827, N.C., Stokes  
Co. page.
- ASHCRAFT, Peggy m. John B., 1820. ALA. 16
- ASKEW, Nancy m. Mordecai B. 1799 N.C.  
p. Warren Co., 2 (Wake Co.)
- ATKINSON, Eliza (d. of Wright Bass) N.C.,  
Wayne Co. 30.
- AVERY, Wm. V. m Elizabeth 1838, VA. 9
- BADGER, Eliza D. m. GMT B. 1854, N.C.,  
Halifax Co. 6
- BAINES, Mary T. m. Jethro 1860, N.C.,  
Nash Co. 11
- BAKER, Mary m. Wm. (of Va) 1803 S.C. 4
- BARBER, Nancy m Etheldred B. 1823 TENN 9.
- BARFIELD -- m. Virginia B. N.C., Sampson  
Co. 1.
- BARGAINER, Polly, m. Burwell 1825, GA. 11
- BARKER, Elizabeth m. Burgess, 1803 VA. 33.
- BARNACK, Jos. m. Ethel (Norfolk Co. Va.)
- BARNES, Benedict m. Mary (B) Ford TEXAS 4
- BARNES, Bettie, m. Jomathan B. 1871, N.C.  
Wilson Co. 5.
- BARNES, Elizabeth, m. Thos. 1852, N.C.,  
Edgecombe Co. 6
- BARNES, Jas. (Bass relative) Edgecombe 4.
- BARNES, Polly m. Thos. 1857, Wilson Co. 5
- BARNES, Wm. M. m. Elizabeth, d. of Edward,  
1841. GA. 14.
- BARNETT, Martha, m. Elijah, Robeson Co. 1.
- OTHER NAMES: BASS CONNECTION
- BARNETT, Jas. m. Elizabeth 1859,  
Cumberland Co. 1. (N.C.)
- BARNEYCASTLE, TEXAS 5
- BARROW, Thos. m. Nancy 1822. ALA. 11
- BARTON, Claud m. Elizabeth 1837  
AIA. 13
- BASKERVILLE, Mary m. Wm. 1784, VA. 13
- BATCHELER, Isley m. Embro B. 1833,  
N.C., Nash Co. 11
- BATEMAN, - Nansemond Ind. Section  
1, 2, 3.
- BATES, Eugenie m. Council R, 1826,  
MISS 8
- BATEY (Beatty) Wm. m. Ann Bass,  
TENN. 17.
- BEALE, John m. Rebecca B. 1792,  
VA. 25.
- BEASLEY, Tabitha, g.m. of Mary B.,  
1771, VA. 39
- BEATTY, Lucinda m. Hezekiah Bass,  
1848, AIA. 12
- BEATTY, Martha m. Nathan 1805 VA 9.
- BENNETT, Wm. m. Christian B, wid  
of Andrew Jr. NC Wayne 22.
- BENTON, Sarah, w. of Abraham LA 1, 4.
- BERRY, Stephen m. Mahala, wid of  
Robert, 1843. S.C. 17
- BETHEA, Hannah J. m. John, S.C 4, 21.
- BETHEL, Jane m. Hartwell 1844 TENN 8.
- BIRD, Wm. m Silvia B. 1802, VA. 8.
- BIRD-BYRD see Robeson Co., NC, p. 3.
- BIRDSONG, Wm. M. m. Rebecca 1809 VA 9.
- BISSELL - Nansemond Ind. Section, 2.
- BITTLE, Wm. m. Mary B -NC Northamp-  
ton Co. 7.
- BITTLE, John m. Elizabeth, d. of  
John -
- BLACKLEDGE, Richard m. Ann, d. of  
Andrew. N.C., Craven 2..
- BLACKMAN, Dillon m. Effie A. 1868,  
N.C., Robeson Co. 1, 2.
- BLANCHARD, Silas m Mary, GA. 13
- BLATON, Brent m. Nancy 1812, TENN 9.
- BOND, - Nansemond Ind. Section 2, 3.
- BONE, Gracie Lee, m. Ray C, N.C.,  
Wilson C. 8.
- BONE (family) see Nansemond sec. p9.
- BOON, Milton m. Mary 1841, N.C.,  
Guilford Co. 1.
- BOSWELL, (Bass relatives) N.C.,  
Wayne Co. 24, 30.
- BOSWELL, Mariam, - 25, 29, 30.
- BOWLES, John m. Caty 1843, NC.,  
Orange Co.
- BOYTE, Thos. m. Elizabeth, d. of  
Richd. (In Tenn 1826) N.C.,  
Wayne Co. 18.

OTHER NAMES: BASS CONNECTION  
**BRADBERRY**, -, m. Ann AIA.3  
**BRADY** - (Mabry-Bass) NC, Edgecombe 3,4.  
**BRADLEY**, Simon B. m. Rebecca 1866, N.C.,  
 Edgecombe Co 5, Halifax Co. 6  
**BRADY**, - Nansemond Indian Section, 2,3  
**BRAFFORD**, - N.C., Wilson Co.3  
**BRANCH**, -, m. Ann Bass VA. 16  
**BRANCH**, Cecilia m. Wm. 1718, VA. 21, 22.  
**BRANCH**, Obedience (Bass) VA. 39  
**BRANCH**, Willie m. Sarah 1834, N.C. Halif-  
 fax Co. 6.  
**BRASWELL**, Betty N.C., Nash Co. 9  
**BRASWELL**, Mary d. of Benj. " " 6.  
**BREAN**, Nancy m. Dred 1807, TENN. 9  
**BREWER**, Elizab. m. David 1862 N.C., Nash  
 Co. 11  
**BRIDGE**, Thos. m. Martha 1804, VA. 9  
**BRIDGERS**, Wm. m. Elizabeth, NC, Nash Co.3,6.  
**BRIDGES**, Ann (d. of Theophilus Bass)  
 1829 ref., TENN 13.  
**BRIGHT**, - Nansemond Ind Section, 1,2,3.  
**BRITT**, Mary m. Jas. 1850, NC Halifax 6.  
**BRITTON**, - Bible Records - " Bertie 5.  
**BRITTON**, Celia (1802-1872) " "  
**BRITTON**, Elizabeth m. John 1824, N.C.,  
 Northampton Co. 12.  
**BROADAWAY**, Edith m. Jos. B. 1823, GA.11  
**BROOKSHIRE**, Rebecca m. Arthur B., 1815,  
 N.C., Randolph Co. 4; IND. 1.  
**BROWNE**, Humphrey England 3.  
**BRUCE**, Saml. m. Agnes 1786, VA. 7.  
**BRYANT**, Ellen E. m. John, AIA.15  
**BRYANT**, Lucretia m. Jeremiah 1815 MISS 8  
**BUCKLE**, Thos. (uncle of Wm. B) GA. 9.  
**BUNCH**, Mary, w. of Isaac B. NC, Bertie 7.  
**BUNCH** family -see Nansemond Ind Section  
 p. 9.  
**BUNCH**, Thomasine, w. of Thos., Bertie 6,7.  
**BURFORD**, Wm. m. Mary B. 1832, - GA. 11.  
**BURGE**, Joel, m. Elizabeth, 1804, VA. 38.  
**BURGESS**, Lizzie, m. Jesse. NC, Edgecombe 5.  
**BURRESS**, Erastus m. Henrietta 1859, TEX. 2.  
**BUSCIER** (Bursher, etc.) - England 3, 4,  
 \*(Important to southern Basses)  
**BUTLER**, -, m. Matilda, d. of Jordan, KY 1.  
**BYERS**, Lydia m. Louis G. Bass, (1820-99)  
 AIA. 4.  
**BYRD**, Edmund m. Nancy, 1838, Orange Co. NC  
**CAIN**, Geo. m. Priscilla, 1787. VA. 33.  
**CALLIHAN**, Quilla m. Elijah 1837, N. C.,  
 - Robeson Co. 1.  
**CAMERON**, Christian, m. Jos. E., - GA. 13.  
 " " NC, Cumberland Co 1, 1826.  
**CAMPBELL**, Selecta (d. of Wm.) Wayne Co.31.  
**CANADY**, Judith, d. of John, Bertie Co. 4,  
 - Northampton Co. 1, etc.  
**CAPLE**, (Cable) -Nansemond Ind. Sec. 2,3.

OTHER NAMES: BASS CONNECTION  
**CARDOZO**, Judith m. Colin 1829, VA.39  
**CAREY**, -, m. Queeney, d. Jordan KY 1,3.  
**CARLYON**, Mary m. Richd. Ill.2 (Ky. add)  
**CARR** -, m. Ferabe, d. of Joshua, N.C.,  
 Sampson Co. 1.  
**CARR**, Jane m. Peter Bass, 1800, VA.25  
**CARTER**, Mary m Thos. 1844, S.C. 4, 21.  
**CARTER**, Nellie, m. Marvelin I, 1941,  
 NC., Wilson Co. 7.  
**CARTER**, Polly, m. Jas. 1847 N.C.,  
 Orange Co.  
**CARTER**, Rhoda, m. John 1852, OPR 2,  
**CARTER**, Sarah m. Daniel 1821, VA.39.  
**CARTER**, Susanna m Stephen 1833, N.C.,  
 Orange Co.  
**CARTER**, Thos. m. Judie, 1810, KY.2  
**CARTER**, Wm. m. Mary, Orange Co. NC.  
 1862  
**CASEY**, Polley, d. of Thos. (1812 ref)  
 N.C., Wayne Co. 24.  
**CASEY**, John, deed from Joshua. " p.11.  
**CASPER**, Geo. m Polly 1848. Bertie Co.4  
**CATER**, Francis, 1695 wit. will VA 27  
 (Cader Basses ?)  
**CHAMBLISS**, Kate m Jos. Wm. 1874, MISS 8.  
**CHAPMAN**, Thos. m. Winney 1815, N.C.,  
 Cumberland Co. 1.  
**CHASE**, Lucretia m. Jas. 1871, N.C.,  
 Wilson Co. 5.  
**CHEATHAM**, Silas, s. of Mary Bass VA19  
**CHERRY** family, N.C., Bertie Co.3  
**CHESNUT**, - Mary, d. of Thos. -Wayne 24.  
**CHOICE**, Catherine m. Jas. 1829 GA. 11  
**CHOICE**, Jesse m. Louisa B 1832 GA. 11  
**CHOICE**, Martha m Ingram B.1833 GA. 11  
**CLANTON**, Drewry m Priscilla 1825 VA33  
**CLARK**, Fanny m. Geo. B. NC Guilford  
 Co. 1848.  
**CLARK**, Saml. m. Jane B. " 1840.  
**CLAY** - Mary, d. of Wm. B.1769, VA16  
**CLAY**, Martha m. Wm. 1737. VA. 21.  
**CLIFTON**, Ann. m. Benj. 1828, N.C.,  
 Bertie Co. 4  
**COBB**, -, m. Ann Bass AIA.14  
**COBB**, Peter m. Sarah B 1828, AIA. 3  
**COGGINS**, Elizabeth m. Jesse 1828,  
 N.C., Northampton Co. 12.  
**COGGIN**, Lucy m. David 1860 - see  
 Bass Index p. 13.  
**COGGIN**, Rebecca m. Geo. 1851, N.C.,  
 Nash Co. 11.  
**COKER**, Martha m. Jas 1856, Northamp-  
 ton Co. NC 12.  
**COLLINS**, - Nansemond Ind. Sec. 2,3.  
**COLLINS**, -, m Anna d of Andrew VA 32  
**COLLINS**, Frances m. Wm. 1889 TEX 5.  
**COLLINS**, Mary m. Andrew 1865 VA24



- OTHER NAMES: BASS CONNECTION OTHER NAMES: BASS CONNECTION
- ENGLISH, Sarah m. Thos. 1788 VA. 33  
 EPPS, Elizabeth m. Thos. 1868, N.C.,  
 Person Co.
- ERWIN, Ibbey m. John 1821 GA. 11  
 EVANS, Geo. G. m. Peggy J., d. of J.R.  
 N.C., Wilson Co. 4, 8.
- EVANS, Sarah m. Wm. 1858, Person Co.  
 EZELLE, Martha m. Fred. TEXAS 2.
- FAIL, Mary, d. of John m Wm. VA.22  
 FARIS, Amos m. Patsy, 1779, VA.25  
 FARMER, Henry m. Hester, wid of Wm.28  
 FENDER, Andrew m. Sally 1811, N.C.  
 Surry Co. 5
- FENWICK, - see S.C. 20.  
 FENWICK, Jos. m. Sarah 1820, AIA. 5  
 FLETCHER, Sally m. Thos. 1808 VA. 9  
 FLINTOFF, Sally m. Alex. 1866 N.C.,  
 (Caswell Co) Supplement 2.
- FLOURNOY, Jas. m. Julia (d. John) VA.20  
 FLOWERS, Ann d. of Wm. NC Wayne Co.18  
 FLOWERS, Rhoda, d. of Wm. " " "  
 FLOYD, Ted. m. Mourning, NC Nash, 3,4,7  
 FOESE, Judith (nee Bass) VA.18  
 FOESE, Phoebe " " VA.19  
 FOESE - VA.20.
- FORD, John G. m. Eliza TEX. 5  
 FORD, Wm. m. Mary (1836?) VA. 33  
 FORD, Wm. m. Mary A. TEX. 4  
 FORSEE, Martha, d. of Arthur VA. 20  
 FOWLKES, Henry m. Tabitha 1782 VA. 7  
 FRANBROUGH, Lucinda m. Wm.1836 TENN 6  
 FRANKLIN, Jacob m. Charlotte AIA 3  
 FRAZER, Thos. m. Martha 1829 AIA 13  
 FRAZER, Alexdr. m. Charity 1811 TENN. 8  
 FREEMAN, Hannah m. Isaac 1802 NC Surry  
 Co. 4.
- FREEMAN, Lucy m. Dixon 1811, VA. 38  
 FREEMAN, Mary m. Doctor 1846 AIA.12  
 FRIEND, -, m. Sarah (d.Wm.) VA. 15,16  
 FRIEND, Jos. m. Elizabeth 1776 VA 13  
 FRYAR, Wm.D. m. Donnie M. NC Wilson Co.  
 3,4, 6, 7.
- FRYAR, Julia m. Warren, 1845, Nash Co.11  
 FULLER, Fanny m. Rase 1835 NC Stokes Co.  
 GADDY, Frances m. Dolphin 1818 TENN 9.  
 GADDY, Jas. m. Elizabeth, 1821, TENN. 9  
 GALLION, Mary m. John B. 1859, NC. Cas-  
 well Co. - Supplement, p. 2.
- GARGES, John m Elizabeth, NC Surry Co.5  
 GATES, Jas. m. Sarah d. of Thos 1781 VA13.  
 GATLIN, Jas. m. Sally, d. Jordan, AIA.15  
 GAY, Jas. m. Margaret, 1854, NC Halifax 6  
 GAY, Pathena (Bethany) m. Jordan 1790,  
 N.C., Franklin Co. 3.
- GAYLORD, - Nansemond Ind. sec. 2,3.  
 GEORGE, Cas. m. Martha, d. Wyatt TENN 15.  
 GERDINE, Dr. John m. Elizabeth GA. 9,11.
- GIBBS, Eliabeth, d. of Wm. 1809 VA32  
 GIBSON, Elijah m. Elizab. 1839 Tenn8  
 GILBERT, Wm C (f) m. Benj. 1841 VA 38  
 GILSTON, Toby m. Dred 1813 NC Orange  
 GIFE, Rensa m. Zeno Jr. IND.2  
 GOIN, Going -Nansemond Ind sec. 9,10,  
 S.C. 9.
- GOIN, Haley m. Wm. 1816 NC Person Co.  
 GOOCH, - N.C. Wilson Co. 6  
 GOODWIN, John m. Colin 1833, AIA 3  
 GORGES, Peggy m. Wright 1822, N.C.  
 Surry Co.5
- GOWAN, Jesse m Sallie 1815 NC Orange  
 GRAY, Nansemond Ind. sec. 2,3  
 GRAY, Mary E. m. John 1844 TENN 8.  
 GREEN, - Nansemond Ind. sec. 2,3.  
 GREEN, Eliza m. E. N. 1831, GA. 14  
 GREEN, Elizabeth, d. of Thos. VA 10  
 GREEN, Jas N. m Alabama E 1858  
 m. Cornelia 1864, TEXAS 2
- GREEN, Jas. m. Elizab. d. Thos. VA10  
 GREEN, Jetson m Julia wid John AIA13  
 GREEN, John m. Ann, d. Uriah 1819 "5  
 GREEN, Mary m. Richard 1834, AIA 13  
 GREEN, Susan m. Benj (s. Wyatt)  
 TENN. 15,16.
- GREEN, Dr. Wm. m. Sallie (Uriah) AIA5  
 GREENWOOD, Thos. m. Thornton, GA.11  
 1817 1889
- GREER, Adeline (wid) m. Henry/TENN 18  
 GREGG, C.M. m. Eliza wid of John  
 Ford (nee Bass) TEX 5  
 GREGG, Jannette m. Daniel 1804 SC 19  
 GREGORY, Elizab. w. Sterling (in Ga.)  
 N.C., Northampton Co. 11.
- GRIFFIN, Mary m. Barney, GA. 12  
 GRIFFIN, Nancy m. Gideon 1849,  
 N.C., Nash Co. 9.
- GRIFFIN, Patty m. Council 1782, NC,  
 Bertie Co. 4
- GUPTON, Jacob m. Betsy d. of Jacob,  
 NC Franklin Co. 3; Tenn. 14  
 HAINS, Pelly m. John 1831 NC Chowan 3  
 HAITHCOCK, Mildred A m. Edward R.1940  
 NC Wilson Co. 4, 7.
- HALE, Amanda w. of Richardson, TENN 6,8,  
 (b.1822) 15.
- HALE, Elmyra m. Richard, TENN 8.  
 HALL, Matilda m. Benj. W. TEXAS 5  
 HAMILTON, Thos. (Bass heir) NC Nash 3  
 HAMMONS, Levi m. Lydia 1815, " Cumber-  
 land Co.1
- HAMMONS, Lydia m. Timothy 1809.(ADD)  
 HAMON, Sarah m. Wm 1835 NC Robeson 1.  
 HANES, Nancy m. Hardy 1788" Granville5  
 HARDIN, Betsy m. Willis 1832 AIA. 16  
 HARTIVELL, Martha (GA.7) - HARTWELL ?

- OTHER NAMES: BASS CONNECTION
- HARMANSON, Martha, 2nd w of Abraham LA 1
- HARMON - Nansemond Ind. sec. 2,3, 9.
- HARPER, Elizabeth, d of Wm. (Rev. Sold.)  
m. Burwell Bass 1810, GA. 11
- HARRELL, - Bible Records, NC Bartie Co.6
- HARRELL, Elisha m. Marsha, 1861, Chowan 3
- HARRELL, Jas. m. Martha 1867, Chowan Co.3
- HARRELL, Penelope m John 1858, " " 3
- HARRELL, Wm. m. Katy, 1803, NC Johnston 4
- HARRIS, Ann Bass d. of Peter 1687-89 VA 27
- HARRIS, Barbara m Thos. 1818 NC Warren 2.
- HARRIS, Harriet m David 1827, TENN. 9.
- HARRIS, Peter - dau. Ann Bass - VA. 27
- HARRIS, Delia m. Elijah 1823, NC Stokes Co.
- HARRIS, Elleck m. Mary 1842 " Guilford 1
- HARRIS, Henry m Sarah 1864, NC, Chowan Co 3
- HARRIS, LOVE m. JOHN 1696 PERQUIMANS, NC  
"both of Nansemond Parish & Co.Va."
- HARRIS, Martha m Wm. 1860 NC Surry 5  
(m Wake Co.)
- HARRIS, Mary, m. John of S.C. - MISS. 8.
- HARRIS, Mary m. Wm. 1802, NC Granville 6.
- HARRIS, Nancy m. John 1802" " 6.
- HARRISON, Benj. m. Silvia 1802 VA. 9.
- HARRISON, Elizabeth m Henry 1787 VA. 24  
see: NC Johnston Co. 4 (Jones Co)
- HARRISON, Silvia, d. of Jas Bass VA. 10
- HARTWELL, Alfred m. Elizabeth 1827 VA. 9
- HASKINS, Rebecca m - Bass. VA.39
- HASLIP, John m. Polly 1812, GA.11
- HATCHER, Tabitha (w. of Henry?) VA.39
- HAWKINS, Ann, legacy to Patsy Bass,  
1824, NC Halifax Co.5.
- HAYES, Patsy m. Absalom 1794, Granville 5
- HAYES, Pennie m. Bennett NC Wilson Co. 5
- HAYLEY, Demosthenes m Sarah 1854 AIA 12
- HAYLEY, Foster m. Tempereance 1787 VA 33
- HAYS, Margaret m. Jas. 1871. AIA 13
- HEALEY, Lane m. John 1844, NC Cumberland 1
- HEDRICK, Mary w. of Peyton NC "OPR"page 2
- HERNDON, Judith m. Wm. 1808 KY. 2
- HERSEY, Miles. m. Nancy 1810 VA. 33.
- HIGHTOWER, Hilliard m Lucy 1839, GA. 11,14
- HILL, John m. Rebecca 1848, NC Stokes Co.
- HILLIARD, Francis m Jane 1789" Franklin 4
- HINES, John H. m. Sarah 1822. GA. 11
- HINES, Polly m. Reuben 1788, "Granville 5.
- HIRT, W, m. Mary 1794. - GA. 11
- HOBSON, Thos. - England 3
- HODGES - Nansemond Ind sec. 13
- HOGG, Mary Elizabeth m. Bennett - TEXAS 5
- HOLLAND, Joe J. m. Elizabeth (of Miss.)  
1836, re Zion & Jesse NC NashCo.8
- HOLLAND, Polly m. Edmund 1822 " " " 11
- HOLEMAN, Lucinda m. Gaston 1869 " Wilson5
- HOLLOMAN, Charlotte, d. of Council Bass,  
N.C., Northampton Co. 10.
- OTHER NAMES: BASS CONNECTION
- HOLLON, Nancy d. of Wm., NC Wayne 31.
- HOLLOWAY, -Nansemond Ind. sec 2,3
- HOLTON, John m. Ann, d.of Andrew.  
N.C., Wayne Co. 22
- HOOD, Britton m. Mary, NC Wayne 18,25
- HOOKS, Penny m. Jacob, " " 19
- HOOKS, Sally m. Thos 1867 Wilson Co5
- HORTON, Rebecca m. John 1810 TENN 10
- HOUSE, Patsy m. Jarrell 1808, GA. 11
- HOWARD, Nansemond Ind. sec., 2,3
- HOWARD, Lucy m. Wm 1836, Granville 6
- HOWELL, Jane m. Geo.1865, NC, North-  
ampton Co. 12
- HUDSON, Judith m. Wm. 1815 VA 7.
- HUDSON, Mary m. Wm. 1790, VA.7,8
- HUNT, Elizabeth m. John, TENN 15,16
- HUNT, Wm. m. Frances wid of Jesse,  
1823. - N.C., Nash Co. 8, 11
- HUNTER, Cynthia m. Uriah 1834, AIA5
- HUNTER, Hilliard m. Martha GA. 14
- HUNTER, Mary m. Alexdr.1850 GA. 11
- HURST, Hardy m Nancy (of Lincoln  
Co. Tenn 1810) NC Nash Co.3
- HUTCHKISS, Christiana m John  
1832, GA. 11
- INGRAM, Chilly m. Wm 1835 NC, John-  
ston Co.4
- INGRAM, Elizabeth m. Edmund  
1803 VA. 9.
- INGRAM, Lewis m. Jane 1854  
NC, Guilford Co. 1.
- INMAN, Caroline m. Sterling 1859  
N.C. Halifax Co. 6
- IVEY, H.S. m. Elizabeth 1806 VA 9
- IVEY, Wyatt m. " 1816 VA33
- JACKSON, Mary m. Henderson GA.14
- JACKSON - se S.C. 7
- JEFFRIES, Elizabeth m. Edw.1805 VA13
- JEMISON, Susanna m Henry - IND. 1
- JENKINS, Sarah m. Macklin 1818 ?  
N.C., Nash Co. 11
- JENNINGS, Jos.m Frances 1787 VA 7
- JENNINGS, Mary J m Nathaniel 1830,  
VA. 9.
- JERNIGAN, Geo. m. Sallie 1836,  
NC, Johnston Co. 4.
- JOHNNIE, Isabelle TEXAS 5
- JOHNSTON, Aron, gs of John (1732)  
N.C., Bertie Co. 4
- JOHNSTON, Edith m James B- Robe-  
son Co. NC, 1. (1818)
- JONES, - Nansemond Ind. sec. 2,3
- JONES, Abraham m. Nancy 1845, NC  
-Robeson Co. 1
- JONES, Alexander m. Matilda, d.  
of Wyatt Bass, - TENN 15
- JONES, C. Baker m. Maria 1849 AIA 12

- | OTHER NAMES:                               | BASS CONNECTION                   | OTHER NAMES                         | BASS CONNECTION                  |
|--|-----------------------------------|-------------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| JONES, Elizabeth m Peter                   | 1796, - VA.7                      | LUNDIE, Green H. m Nancy            | 1817, VA 9                       |
| JONES, Esau m Emma                         | 1838, NC Robeson Co.1             | LYNCH, Benj. m. Sallie,             | 1866, Johns-                     |
| JONES, Jeremiah m. Marg't "                | Chowan 3, 1867                    |                                     | ton Co. NC 4                     |
| JONES, John m. Mary,                       | NC Chowan Co. 3                   | MABRY, Robert, (Drewry, Polly)      | VA 37                            |
| JONES, Mary m. Edward                      | 1791, - VA.7                      | MABRY, Melissa m. Isaac             | NC Halifax 6                     |
| JONES, Kitty m Milton                      | 1852, NC Guilford Co.             |                                     | Edgecombe Co. 5. IA 2.           |
| JONES, Honore, d of Nathan                 | " Granville 5.                    | MABRY, Rebecca m. Turner            | 1829 " "                         |
| JONES, Pertheny (widow) m. Elija Bass,     | NC Nash Co. 9.                    |                                     | legacy from Temperance Mabry.    |
| JONES, Sarah m Washington                  | 1856, Guilford Co.                | MABRY, Susan, - Edgecombe Co. 5,6.  | (m. Turner 1826)                 |
| JONES, Thos.B m. Mary - Ala. 13. (d. John) |                                   | MAGEE, Wm. m. Margaret              | 1828, ALA 13                     |
| JOYNER, Mary m. J. H. 1869,                | Wilson Co. NC 5                   | MALONE, Sary m. Arthur              | 1861, N.C.,                      |
| KEE, Jas. m. Frances                       | 1854, NC Northampton 12           |                                     | (Wake Co) - see Surry Co. 5      |
| KEE, Wm.R. m. Sarah, 1866, " " "           |                                   | MANGRUM, Susan m. Geo.              | 1838, VA.38                      |
| KEZIAH, Nancy m Nelson                     | 1811, NC Surry Co. 4              | MANLOVE, Jane m. Joseph,            | VA. 5, 6.                        |
| KING, Rachel m. Wm. 1789, NC, Halifax 6    | VA. 25.                           |                                     | (Rev. soldier)                   |
| KIRBY, Thos. m Rebecca                     | 1787, - - VA 33                   | MANN, Robt. m. Rebecca              | 1792, VA 25                      |
| KIRKLIN, Snoden m. Ailey                   | 1844, GA.12                       | MANN, Thos. H. m. Judith            | 1813 VA13                        |
| KNIGHT, Peter, - 1659-60 refs. - VA. 1     |                                   |                                     | - see KY. 4.                     |
|  | see Nansemond Ind. sec.           | MANNING, D. m Charity               | 1857 Nash 11                     |
| KNIGHT, Dr. Benj. m. Emeliza,              | NC Edgecombe                      | MANNING, David m. Louisa '58, " "   |                                  |
|  | 3,5; Halifax Co. 6.               | MANNING, Wm.R. m. Margaret Louise,  |                                  |
| KNIGHT, Wmson m Elizabeth,                 | 1816, - VA 38.                    |                                     | d. of J.R., -NC, Wilson Co. 4,8. |
| LAMB, John E. m Rebecca,                   | NC Sampson Co 1,                  | MARKS, Nancy m. Benj. 1835, N.C.,   |                                  |
|  | -Revclutionary Records 3.(b.1788) |                                     | Northampton Co. 12.              |
| LAMM, Antcinette m Ephraim,                | NC Wilson Co. 4                   | MARRION, Jesse m. Rachel            | 1844 NC                          |
| LANGSTON, Christian, d. of Jesse - VA 31.  |                                   |                                     | - Surry Co. 5,                   |
| LANIER, Patsy m. Ephraim, s of Jas 1799    | VA 9                              | MARSHALL, Polly -d of Zeno.         | IND.1                            |
| LANIER, Thos. m. Elizabeth, d. of          |                                   | MARTIN, Jordan m. Martha,           | VA. 19                           |
|  | Ephraim & Patsy 1824 - VA 9       | MARTIN, Penny m Russell             | 1866, -                          |
| LASSITER, Mary m. Jacob                    | 1789, NC Bertie Co.4              |                                     | Perquimans Co., N.C.             |
| LATIMER, Levina Susan m. Georege           | 1844, GA 11                       | MASON, Frances m Hartwell - VA 10   |                                  |
| LAUGHLIN, Saml. m. May (1827 ref)          | TENN. 6.                          |                                     | (1802) - in Tenn.1831.           |
| LAWRENCE - NC Nash Co. 3, 4. (heir)        |                                   | MASON, Jas. m. Temperance           | ALA 13                           |
| LAWRENCE, Martha (Mrs. H.W.L)              | Edgecombe Co.5                    | MASON, Wm.J. m. Martha, " "         |                                  |
| LEE, Jordan m Martha                       | 1842, NC Robeson Co. 1.           | MASSEY, Jas, m. Jane                | 1816 - N.C.,                     |
| LEE, Maudy m. John                         | 1847, " " " 1.                    |                                     | Northampton Co. 8. (?)           |
| LEE, Martha m. Irvin                       | 1853 " " " see                    | MATTHEWS, Clary, d of Wm Bass,      |                                  |
|  | addn. p. 2 "OPR" sheet.           |                                     | -1858 will Wayne Co. 31.         |
| LEONARD, Sallie, d. of Arthur Bass         | 1848 -VA 20                       | MATTHEWS, Mary, d. of Chas Bass,    |                                  |
| LEWIS, Letitia m. Enoch                    | 1852, Robeson Co. 1. NC           |                                     | -1780 will -VA. 35.              |
| LEWIS, Wm. m. Sallie                       | 1820, ALA. 3.                     | MATTHEWS, Thos. m. Aquilla          | 1852,                            |
| LICH, Hetty m John                         | 1829 GA. 11.                      |                                     | NC, Nash Co. 11.                 |
| LILES, Carrie, d. of Jesse                 | VA. 31.                           | MAURY, Sylvia, m. Howell            | 1809 VA38                        |
| LINDSAY, Mary F. m Goodman                 | 1859, NC Nash Co.11               | MAYHO, Ann m Cullen                 | 1835 NC Orange                   |
| LITTLE, Elizab., sis. of Burgess           | 1794; N.C.,                       | MAYO, Elizab. m Carrington          | 1848,                            |
|  | Northampton Co. 9                 |                                     | NC Person Co.                    |
| LITTLE, Henry, m. Sinthy,                  | 1822, ALA. 3                      | MAYO, Martha, - d. of Counsel Bass, |                                  |
| LITTLE, Wm., m. Elizabeth,                 | 1785, VA. 33.                     |                                     | 1830. NC Northampton 11.         |
| LOCKELAIR, Catherine m Edward              | 1821, Wake Co                     | MAYO, Mary m. Obadiah               | 1844 Person Co                   |
|  | N.C. - see addenda, Surry Co. 5   | McINTYRE, Polly m Ackies            | 1814, NC,                        |
| LOCKHART, Isabella m. John                 | 1848, - GA. 11                    |                                     | Cumberland Co. 1.                |
| LONG, Clarkey A. m Hardy,                  | 1847, - ALA. 12.                  | McKENNON, Jennie m John, - n.d.     |                                  |
| LOVE, Amelia m. Henry                      | 1820, - GA. 11.                   |                                     | NC, Edgecombe Co. 5.             |
| LOWRY, Mary A m Willis                     | 1845, Va. 42.                     | McKENNON, Ella m Baker, " " "       |                                  |
| LUCAS, Emma m. Dr. Thos. 1887, - S.C.4     |                                   | McLAMORE, Elizabeth m. John L.      |                                  |
|  |                                   |                                     | - - ILL. 1.                      |



- OTHER NAMES: BASS CONNECTION
- McMILLAN, Mary m. Quincy 1815, N.C., -  
Cumberland Co. 1
- McTYEIRE, Kendall m. Elizabeth d. of Red-  
dick, - ALA. 9,11
- MEADOWS, Julia m. Green E. 1844 - GA. 11.
- MERRITT, Mary, d. of Wm. Bass (1858 ref)  
N.C., Wayne Co. 31
- MILLER, Sarah, d. of Jesse, 1829, ALA. 3.
- MINNER, Bennett m. Mary, 1786, VA. 7
- MILTON, Jos. m. Abigail, NC Franklin Co 4.
- MITCHELL, Sarah m. Saml." 1865, Surry 5.
- MITCHELL, Sely m. Moses 1822, NC, Stokes Co
- MITCHELL, Susanna m John 1851 " Guilford 1
- MONTGOMERY, Geo. m Mary (d.Arthur) IND. 1.
- MONTGOMERY, Jane m Andrew 1827, - ALA. 3
- MOODY, Amelia m. Jos. -SC 4,16,18,21.
- MOODY, Ann m. Josiah, 1799, - KY. 2
- MOODY, Mary, decd d. of Thos. 1804 VA.18
- MOODY, Priscilla, hr of Martha 1837 SC 15.
- MOON, Hannah m - Bass 1781 NC Chatham 1,2.
- MOORE, Jas. m. Lucy, 1810, - VA. 9.
- MOORE, Jordan m. Nora L. NC Wilson Co. 3
- MOORE, Louisa m (2) Henry V. - ILL. 1
- MOORE, Lucy m. Gideon, 1833, NC, Nash Co.11
- MORGAN Geo. m. Delilah 1836 "Robeson Co.1
- MORGAN, Matt. m. Nancy 1828, " " " 1
- MORGAN, Rhoda m Gilson 1842, " " "1,2.
- MORRIS, Martha m. A. Bass "Bertie Co.8
- MORRIS, Wm. m Catherine 1817 " Surry Co. 5
- MORPON, Mary L. m. Edward 1844, - VA. 22
- MOSELEY, Mary m. Thomas, 1778, - VA. 39
- MOSELEY, Mary m. Wm. Bass 1783, (?) VA. 41.
- MOSELEY, Rebecca, d. of Edw. 1833, VA. 19
- MOSELEY, Rebecca m. Edward Bass 1807 VA 13
- MOSELEY, Richard m. Mary Bass (pre1769)"16
- MOSELEY, <sup>Rowl.</sup> m. Martha (d.Edw.) 1783, VA 13,19.
- MULLINS, Martha ("Patsy") - m. Philip, -  
NC Rev. Records, - P.3.
- MURPHY, Mary m. Jordan Jr. 1845, - KY.3
- MURPHY, Netty m. Jas. E. Bass, - S.C.22
- MURPHY notes of possible interest SC 19.
- MURPHY, Sallie, 2nd w of Ezekiel, Sr.  
ILL. 1; - TENN. 20,
- NANCE, William m. Polly Bass 1796 VA.33
- NEAL, Mary, d. of Cader Bass (1858)TENN 16
- NEWTON, Annie, d. of Wm. Bass VA.32
- NICHOLS, Julius m. Sarah 1783, NC, Warren 2
- NIXON, Casandra m. Horatio 1843 " Chowan 2
- NORMON, Barbara m. Aaron 1813, " Surry 4
- NORMON, Stanley m. Hannah 1820, " Surry 5
- NORRIS, Bethany m. Rowell n.d. GA. 11
- NORTHCUTT Anna, d. of Jordan ALA. 15
- NORVILLE, Charlotte m. Howell, 1803, VA. 33
- OATS, Jane, d. of Jordan Bass, - KY. 1
- OCKLEY, Sicily m. Humphrey 1647, England 1
- ODAM, Hardy, hr. of Theophilus B. TENN. 13
- OTHER NAMES: BASS CONNECTION
- OGILBY, Sally m. Christopher 1799,  
Person Co., N. C.
- OKAY, Nansemond Ind. sec. 2, 3.
- OLIVER, Peter m. Grace 1840, N.C.,  
Stokes Co.
- OSBORN, Nansemond Ind. sec. 2,3.
- OSWALD, Elizabeth m. Mounth ALA 13
- OUTLAW, Martha m. a Bass, NC Bertie8.
- OWEN, Polly m. Henry 1809, - VA. 38.
- PADGETT, Julia & Mary m Bennett TEX.5
- PAGE, John S. m. Martha L. (Index 43)
- PAIMER, Elizabeth m. Ephraim 1820 GA 11.
- PARKER, - N.C. Nash Co. 3,4. NC
- PARKER, John m. Mary (Polley). Nash/4,6.
- PARKINSON, Matthew m. Martha, VA.16.
- PARRISH, Mary m. Peyton 1866 Chowan 3  
(Nee Hedrick?) -OPR, p. 2.
- PARRISH, Phanny m. Thos. 1790 Granv.5
- PARRISH, - see TEXAS 5
- PASSNOW, Gladys (d. of Jesse, VA.31
- PATILLO, Rebecca m. John 1791, VA.9
- PEACOCK, Seth m. Rebecca, N.C.Wayne  
Co.30; Wilson Co. 2.
- PEEBLES, Lucy, d. of Saml. Northamp-  
ton Co. N.C. 9. (1789 ref)
- PENDER, Nancy, -Bass hr. of, 1915,  
N.C., Wilson Co. N. C.
- PENNEY, Nancy m. John 1797, Bertie 4.
- PERKINS, Nansemond Ind. Sec. 1.
- PERRY, Mary, mc. of Minnie Bass,  
N.C., Bertie Co. 8
- PERRY, Polly m. Sion Bass 1809 TENN 9.
- PERRY, Sarah m. Horatio '67, Chowan 2
- PERRY, Wm. (1616) - England 3,
- PERSON, Amos, s of Prudence Bass,  
1789. NC Franklin Co. 2
- PERSONS, Obedience m. Reddick. GA 6,9.
- PERSON, Sarah B m. John 1856 ALA 13
- PETERS, Edna, d. of Saml. 1851 (?)
- PETERSON, Batt. 1768 NC Northampton  
1855 Co. 5.
- PETERSON, MARTHA, m. Young ^ Orange Co.
- PETERSON, Sallie, d of Saml 1796 VA24
- PETTEFORD, Kissiah m. Alexander 1836,  
Stokes Co. N. C.
- PETTIFORD, Lewis m. Dinah, Granville 4
- PETTIFORD, Milly m. Benj. 1781 " 5
- PETWAY, Elizabeth m. Benj. S. VA.23
- PETWAY, Landonia Elizabeth m. Isaac,  
N.C., Wilson Co. 3.
- PHILIPS, Fredk. m. Margaret. 1846,  
N.C., Caswell Co. (Suppl. 2)
- PHILLIPS, Francine ("Sinah") m Henry,  
1813, - TENN. 18.
- PHILLIPS, John, m. Peggy, 1833, N.C.,  
Orange Co.

- | OTHER NAMES:                                   | BASS CONNECTION | OTHER NAMES:  | BASS CONNECTION |
|--|-----------------|---|-----------------|
| PHILLIPS, Martha m. Cader, 1820                | TENN. 16        | ROBINSON, Adeline m. Wiley 1871,                    | ALA. 13         |
| PHILLIPS, Nancy m. Wm. 1832,                   | " 16            | ROGERS, (several) heirs of Abraham,                 |                 |
| PHILLIPS, Rachel m. Archamack 1821             | " 9             | Isaac.- N.C., Nash Co. 3,4.                         |                 |
| PHILLIPS, Sally m. Sion 1823                   | " 9             | ROMER, - TEXAS 5.                                   |                 |
| PIERCE, Frances m. Jesse 1818                  | NC Halifax 6    | ROSE, Eliza m. Wm. 1837, Nash Co. 11                |                 |
| PIERCE, Elizabeth m Jacob 1835                 | " Chowan 2      | ROSE, Rosanna m. Abram 1836, GA. 11.                |                 |
| PIERCE, Mary V. m. Wm. 1852                    | " Halifax 6     | ROSE, Sally m. Elias 1853, Nash Co. 11              |                 |
| PIERCE, Riley m. Nancy 1821 (d Jordan)         | ALA 3           | ROSE, Sallie m. Barden '56, Wilson 5.               |                 |
| PILES, Albert m. Mahala 1855, Caswell Co.      |                 | RCSSEY, James m. Emily P. - ALA. 13                 |                 |
| PINDIE, Elizab., d. of Thos. Bass 1804, VA. 18 |                 | ROWLAND, - Nansemond Ind. sec. 2,3.                 |                 |
| PIPPEN, Adah H. m. Henry Turner Bass, N.C.     |                 | ROWLAND, Keziah m. Dolphin 1818,                    |                 |
| - Edgecombe Co. 5                              |                 | TENN. 9.  |                 |
| PLATT, Daniel, m. Martha, S. C. 21, 22.        |                 | ROWLAND, Kissiah m. Jas. 1811, " 9.                 |                 |
| " Bible records, ditto.                        |                 | RUCKER, Benj. m. Temperance 1827,                   |                 |
| PLUMMER, (nee Benson) Eliza, m. Uriah          |                 | TENN. 6.  |                 |
| 1845, ALA. 13                                  |                 | RUDD, Saml. m. Nancy 1803, VA. 7                    |                 |
| PORTER, - Nansemond Ind. sec. 2,3.             |                 | RUDOLPH, Abbey m. Wm. 1869, ALA 12                  |                 |
| PORTER, Elizabeth m. Doctor 1836, GA. 11       |                 | RUSSELL, Jane m. Zadock 1821 GA 11                  |                 |
| PORTER, Mary W., d. of Edw. 1834, VA. 19.      |                 | SALLIE, Keren m Richard 1807 VA 13                  |                 |
| POVALL, Sarah w. of Thos Bass 1807 VA 18       |                 | SANDIFER, Elizab. m. Matthew 1857,                  |                 |
| POWELL, Martha m. Noah 1835, - GA. 11          |                 | NC, Northampton Co. 12                              |                 |
| PRESSEY, Genevieve, gm of Nathl. Eng. 3,4      |                 | SAULS, - NC Wayne Co. 30                            |                 |
| PRICE, - Nansemond Ind. sec., 1,2,3.           |                 | SAULSBURY, Mary m Monrce 1856, ALA. 13              |                 |
| PRICE, Eliza C. m. Wm. 1817, ALA. 13.          |                 | SAUNDERS, Lydia 1st w of Job, IA 1,2                |                 |
| PRICE, Lucinda m. Hardy 1845, ALA. 12.         |                 | SAUNDERS, Mary A. m. Jas. 1831, VA 9                |                 |
| PRICE, Rachel m. Uriah 1849, ALA. 12.          |                 | SAUNDERS, Nancy m. John 1791, VA 9                  |                 |
| PRICE, Polly m. Guilford 1820, TENN. 8.        |                 | SAUNDERS, Thos' est. <sup>1809</sup> (James) TENN 7 |                 |
| PURCY, Cader, bro. in law Jacob, 1855,         |                 | SAVAGE, Virginia m. James 1866,                     |                 |
| - N.C., Chowan Co. 2.                          |                 | N.C., Halifax Co. 6                                 |                 |
| RABURN, Mary, M Dr. Larkin B 1822, GA. 13      |                 | SAWYER, - Nansemond Ind. sec. 2,3                   |                 |
| RAFFERTY, Nancy m. Henry 1806, - KY. 2         |                 | SCOTT, - "  |                 |
| READ, Elizabeth d. of Miles Read 1835,         |                 | SCOTT, Thos. m. Martha 1838 VA 9.                   |                 |
| N.C., Edgecombe Co. 3                          |                 | SCREWS, Penny m. Ephraim 1822 GA 11                 |                 |
| REAMS, Samuel m. Elizabeth, NC Northamp-       |                 | SEBASTIAN, Nansemond Ind. sec. 2,3                  |                 |
| ton Co.  |                 | SELTZER, Indiana m. Jas A. - IA. 4                  |                 |
| REEDER, Philip m. Mary (n.d.) TENN. 8          |                 | SERIMPSHER, Willie m Anna 1847 Ala. 12              |                 |
| REESE, John, 1804 deed from Burgess, VA 37     |                 | SESSUMS, B.T. m. Lucinda, d. of Isaac               |                 |
| REESE, Jos., 1765, est. of James B-, " "       |                 | 1828, NC Edgecombe Co. 5                            |                 |
| REESE, Rebecca m Edwin, 1793, VA 33.           |                 | SEXTON, Mary A. m Drury 1806, N.C.,                 |                 |
| REEVES, Richard m. Zilpha, NC Wayne Co 17      |                 | Northampton Co. 12                                  |                 |
| REMON, Elizabeth m. John 1825, TENN. 9         |                 | SHEARRIN, Henry m. Susan 1858, "                    |                 |
| RICESTER, Eleanor m. Lundie 1840, GA. 11       |                 | Halifax Co. 6                                       |                 |
| RICHARDSON, Maria 2nd w of Job, IA. 1.         |                 | SHEPLEY, Peter m. Christian 1820 "                  |                 |
| RICHARDSON, Wm., f. of Mourning Bass 1798      |                 | Cumberland Co. 1                                    |                 |
| - N. C., Halifax Co. 5                         |                 | SHEPPERD, John m. Molly, 1844, ALA                  |                 |
| RICHARDSON, Olive, m. John 1798, Granville 5.  |                 | 12, 14.   |                 |
| RICHARDSON, Rhoda (b. 1817) NC, Wayne Co. 33   |                 | SHERMAN, Ann m Chris. Branch VA 22.                 |                 |
| RIDEOUT, Mary m. Jefferson 1827, VA. 9         |                 | SHERIN, M.V. m. John H. '65, MISS. 8                |                 |
| RILEY, Wm. Jr. m. Rebecca 1824, ALA. 4         |                 | SHERROD, Henry m. Frances 1831,                     |                 |
| RIVERS, Elizabeth m. Henry 1778, VA. 9.        |                 | N.C., Halifax Co. 6.                                |                 |
| ROBERTS, Richd. m. Polly Bass 1794, GA. 11     |                 | SHORT, Polly A. m. Dutroy 1818 VA 39.               |                 |
| ROBERTS, Walter E. m. Irolene, (Iowa) IND. 2   |                 | SIKES, Charlotte m Burgess 1791 " 24                |                 |
| ROBERTS, Wm. m. Elizabeth 1823 NC Orange Co.   |                 | SIKES, Julia m. Augustine, Index, 37.               |                 |
| ROBERTSON, Jeffery, f. of Elizabeth Bass,      |                 | SIMCOE, - Nansemond Ind. sec. 2,3.                  |                 |
| 1784 (VA. 8). Wit. will of Wm. 1747 VA 16.     |                 | SIMS, Caroline m. Walthall 1815 VA 13               |                 |
| ROBERTSON, Mary, m. Isaac, 1826, ALA. 16.      |                 | SKINNER, Martha m. Mordecai '56, Wilson 5           |                 |

- OTHER NAMES:                    BASS CONNECTION
- SLACK, Rhoda & Margt. m Arthur IND.1  
SMITH, David m. Rebecca 1809 VA. 9, 10  
SMITH, Sallie (inq. by David Smith  
                                 Bass, 1873, Ark.) VA 23  
SMITH, Laura, d. of Andrew, VA. 31,  
                                 sister of Saml. VA. 32 (1825)  
SMITH, Eaton m Martha 1866, N.C.,  
                                 - Northampton Co. 12.  
SMITH, Mary J m. Quinton 1859, Chowan 3  
SMITH, Lucy m. Henry 1844, VA. 33  
SMITH, M. Will m. Helen, - Index, p.24.  
SMITH, Peyton m. Nancy, (d. Jas.) TENN 6  
SMITH, Rebecca, d. of Jas. 1822, VA. 10  
SNELLING, Tabitha m. Bright, 1781, NC,  
                                 Granville Co. 5  
SNIPES, Susan, d. of Saml. Bass, Sr.  
                                 - N.C., Northampton Co. 9.  
SOLOMON, Abigail m. John 1825, N.C.,  
                                 - Granville Co. 6.  
SPAIN, Rebecca m. Dixon 1843, VA. 38.  
SPARKS, Mary m. Addison 1877 - IND. 1.  
SPENCE, Jas. m. Fatha 1833, Northam. 12  
SPENCE, John, (1743) VA. 26  
SPENCE, Wm, f. of Mary. Bass 1758 VA 41  
SPIVEY, Martha m. Alexander 1831 GA 14  
SPIVEY, Sarah m. Stephen '49, Robeson 1, 2.  
STAINBACK, Francis m. Nancy 1785 - VA 9  
STAINBACK, Nancy, d. of Thos. 1786 VA 10  
STANCLIL, Peninah m Larry 1867, Wilson 5.  
STAPLES, Mary, wid of John Bass. 1748  
                                 ref. -NC, Northampton Co. 2.  
STEP, James, f. of Sallie Bass, " 10.  
STEVENS, Virginia (nee Bass) AIA. 6  
STEVENS, Henry m. Betsy 1807, NC, John-  
                                 ston Co. 4.  
STEVENSON, V. m Maria d of John - TENN 17.  
STEWART, Rufus m. Milly 1842, Stokes Co.  
STEWART, Archibald m Martha 1841 AIA 12  
STONE, Anna w. of Peter, 1779-1909 TENN. 17  
STONE, Charlotte m. Archibald 1821 VA 13.  
STOVALL, Wm. P. m. Judith 1818, VA. 39  
STOVALL, Judith, d of Wm Bass VA. 19.  
STRANGE, John m. Martha 1830, Ga. 11  
STRATTON, Henry m Ann 1780, VA. 13  
STRICKLAND, Wm. m Lucy 1866, NC Nash 11  
SUBLETE, Mary d. of Edw. 1843. VA. 19  
SUBLETE, Nancy - " VA. 19  
SULLIVAN, Eliza m. Wm. 1856, Wilkes Co.,  
                                 N.C. (see Surry Co. 5)  
SUMNER, Mary, d. of John Bass TENN. 17  
SUTTON, John m. Lucy 1865, NC Nash Co 11  
SWAN, Rebecca 1784 (NJ) back of Md. page.  
TADBURN, Sarah m. Jas 1851, NC Guilford Co  
TALBERT, Martha m Wm. 1841, Caswell Co. NC  
TALBOTT, Sarah m. Wm. 1834 NC Halifax 6  
TATUM, Rebecca m. Bertram 1786, VA. 9.
- OTHER NAMES:                    BASS CONNECTION
- TAYLOE, Jannie d. of Benj. NC Bertie 8  
TAYLOR, Edw. m. Elizabeth " Northamp-  
                                 (1747 ref) ton Co. 2  
TAYLOR, E.S. n. M.E. Bass VA. 9.  
TAYLOR (John m. Cynthia 1813) see:  
                                 " (error in Index, p.12.) TUDOR  
TEEL, Jas. m. Nancy Bass - TEXAS 5  
TEEL, Jane m. Wilson " - " 5  
TEMPLE, Mary, d. of Henry " VA. 18.  
THIGPEN, - N.C., Wilson Co. 6.  
THOMAS, Amanda m. David 1847, GA. 11  
THOMAS, Nancy m Wyatt 1818; Franklin  
                                 (Tenn. 15, 16, also) /Co. 3.  
THOMPSON, John m Sallie, d. of Andrew  
                                 Jr. - NC, Wayne Co. 22  
THORPE, John, Moses, Polly, Sarah VA 37  
THORPE, Polly, wid of John, m Drury,  
                                 1802, VA. 37.  
TONEY, John m Phoebe 1818, VA. 39.  
TOWNSEN, Elizabeth m Wm. 1865 Person Co.  
TRENT, Elizabeth m. Jos. Bass -VA 17  
TREVATHAN, - N.C., Wilson Co. 6.  
TUCKER, Wm. m. Virginia 1829, VA 39.  
TUDOR, John m. Cynthia 1813, VA 38.  
TURNAGE, Louisa m. Simon 1868, N.C.  
                                 Wilson County 5.  
TURNER, Priscilla m. Joshua 1783,  
                                 Rev. Records, p. 3 (NC)  
TURNER, Solomon, legacy to Milly,  
                                 1807 (w. of Isaac) Halifax 5  
TYSON, Mary F. m. Enoch 1839, GA 11.  
UNDERWOOD, Brixton m. Margaret, 1845  
                                 - N.C., Northampton Co. 12.  
VALENTINE, Meschak m Jinsey, 1813,  
                                 - NC, Rockingham Co.  
VANDEGRIFF, Rebecca d. of Henry IND. 1  
VANTREASE, Jacob m. Nancy 1823 TENN 9  
VARNEL, Sarah m. Solomon 1839, TENN 8  
VAUGHN, Ann m. John, 1793, VA. 33  
VAUGHAN, Hannah m. Wm. 1827, VA. 9.  
VAUGHAN, Polly m. Fredk. 1797 " 9.  
VAUGHAN, Jas. m. Polly 1804, VA. 9.  
VINCENT, Mary m Albert VA 24  
VINSON, Rachel m. Theophilus, N.C.,  
                                 Franklin Co. 2; TENN. 11.  
VINSON, Sarah m. Ezekiel, " 19, 20,  
                                 ILL. 1.  
WADKINS, Patsy m John 1831; Guilford 1.  
WALDRON, Milly m Elijah 1829, VA 8.  
WALKER, Ann m Peter Bass, - VA. 8.  
WALTHALL, Luke m. Mary 1611 -Eng. 3  
WALTHALL, Wm. s. of Luke 1620 " "  
WALTHALL, Mary m. Wm. 1747, VA. 21.  
WALTHALL, Frances, d. of Wm. Bass, 13, 16  
WALTHALL, Garrard, f. of Sarah " VA 39  
WALTON, John m. Mary 1860, Caswell, NC



CROSS-INDEX OF REFERENCES TO STATES  
 - by page numbers of book-sections -  
 (Not including U.S. Census references)

ALABAMA		KENTUCKY		OKLAHOMA	
Suppl. Inf. N.C.	p. 4	Virginia	p. 42	Indiana	p. 4
Anson Co., N.C.	1	NC Bases in Rev.	3	PENNSYLVANIA	
Nash Co., "	6	Alabama	15	Virginia	44
Wayne Co., "	16,18	Illinois	2	Louisiana	1
South Carolina	4	Tennessee	9	Maryland	1, 2
Tennessee	6	LOUISIANA		SOUTH CAROLINA	
Texas	1, 2	Virginia	42	Suppl. Inf. N.C.	4
ALASKA		Texas	6	NC Bases in Rev.	3
Wilson Co. N.C.	8	MARYLAND		Sampson Co. NC	3
ARIZONA		England	8	Wilson Co. NC	7, 8
Wilson Co. N.C.	8	Virginia	40	Kentucky	3
ARKANSAS		Robeson Co. NC	3	Maryland	1
Virginia	23	MISSISSIPPI		Mississippi	8
Georgia	14	Virginia	44	Tennessee	19
CALIFORNIA		Suppl. Inf. NC	3	TENNESSEE	
Virginia	42	Nash Co., N.C.	6, 8	Virginia	5, 10, 12
Wilson Co. N.C.	8	Alabama	15	NC Bases in Rev.	2
Illinois (Ky. add.)	2	Louisiana	1	Franklin Co. NC	1,2,3, 4.
DELAWARE		South Carolina	4, 22	Nash Co. N.C.	3, 5
Maryland	1, 2	Tennessee	5, 15	Wayne Co. N.C.	12, 18
ENGLAND		Texas	3	Alabama	5, 15
Maryland	1	MISSOURI		Illinois	1
Illinois (Ky. add)	2	NC Bases in Rev.	3	Mississippi	8
FLORIDA		Kentucky	2,3,4	Texas	3
Georgia	13	Tennessee	2,3,4, -17	TEXAS	
South Carolina	21	NEBRASKA		Suppl. Inf. NC	4
GEORGIA		Illinois (Ind.)	2	Alabama	5, 15
Virginia	12	NEW JERSEY		Indiana	5
NC Bases in Rev.	4	Illinois (Ky. add)	2	Tennessee	15, 19
Northampton Co. NC	11	Maryland	2	UTAH	
Alabama	6,14	NORTH CAROLINA		Wilson Co. NC	8
INDIANA		England	7, 8	VIRGINIA	
Sampson Co. NC	3	Virginia, 23, 24, 30,		NC Bases in Rev.	3
Illinois	2	31, 32, 43, 44		" Counties:- Bertie 2;	
Kentucky	3	Alabama	5, 14, 15	Chowan 1; Edgecombe 2;	
Texas	3	Georgia	13, 14, 17	Halifax 4; Northampton	
IOWA		Illinois	1	1,2,3,5,6,11; Robeson 3.	
Indiana	1,2	Indiana	1, 2, 5	Alabama	13, 14, 16
KANSAS		Kentucky	3	Georgia	13
Illinois	2	Louisiana	2	Indiana	2, 4
Indiana	1	Maryland	1, 2	Maryland	1, 2
		Mississippi	8	Mississippi	8
		South Carolina	19, 20	South Carolina	4, 20
		Tennessee	2,7, 8, 14,	Tennessee	5,15,17, 21
		15, 16, 18, 19, 20.		Texas	2

CROSS-INDEX OF NORTH CAROLINA COUNTIES:  
 - by page numbers of the book-sections-  
 See also "North Carolina" under "Cross  
 Index of References to States" -P. 79.

ASHE COUNTY		GRANVILLE COUNTY		ROBESON COUNTY	
N.C. Bases in Rev.	3	Supplemental info.	1	Census - add'l. notes.	
BERTIE COUNTY		N.C. Bases in Rev.	1, 4	Anson County	1
Supplemental Inf.	1	Northampton Co.	3, 4, 7	"OPR" Counties	2
Chowan Co.	1, 2	Warren County	2	ROWAN COUNTY	
Halifax Co.	1	GUILFORD COUNTY		"OPR" Counties	2
"OPR" Counties	1	Northampton Co.	7	SAMPSON COUNTY	
BUTE COUNTY (Warren)		HALIFAX COUNTY		Robeson County	3
N.C. Bases in Rev.	4	Supplemental info.	1	SURRY COUNTY	
Franklin Co.	1	N.C. Bases in Rev.	3	N.C. Bases in Rev.	3
Warren County	1, 2	Edgecombe County	1	UNION COUNTY	
CHATHAM COUNTY		Nash County	7	Census - add'l notes.	
N.C. Bases in Rev.	3	Northampton Co.	1	WAKE COUNTY	
Nash County	1	HERTFORD COUNTY		N.C. Bases in Rev.	4
CHOWAN COUNTY		Northampton County	7	Granville County	3
Bertie County	1, 2	JOHNSTON COUNTY		Surry County	5
Northampton Co.	2	Supplemental Info.	2	Warren County	2
CRAVEN COUNTY		Craven County	2, 3	WAYNE COUNTY	
Dobbs County	2	Sampson County	3	Supplemental info.	2
Duplin County	1	Wayne County	15, 18	N.C. Bases in Rev.	2, 3, 4
Wayne County	7	NASH COUNTY		Duplin County	1, 2
DOBBS COUNTY		Edgecombe County	1	Edgecombe County	4
N.C. Bases in Rev.	3, 4	Franklin County	1	WILKES COUNTY	
Craven Co.	3, 4	NORTHAMPTON COUNTY		Surry County	5
Northampton Co.	6	Supplemental Info.	1, 2	WILSON COUNTY	
Sampson County	4	N.C. Bases in Rev.	1	Wayne County	34.
Surry County	4	Granville County	1		
Wayne County	1	Halifax County	1		
DUPLIN COUNTY		ONslow COUNTY			
N.C. Census (add'l. notes)		"OPR" Counties	1		
N.C. Bases in Rev.	4	ORANGE COUNTY			
Craven County	2	"OPR" Counties	1		
Sampson County	4	PASQUOTANK COUNTY			
Wayne County	8, 17	"OPR" Counties	2		
EDGECOMBE COUNTY		PERQUIMANS COUNTY			
Bertie County	2	Bertie County	1		
Granville County	1	Northampton County	2		
Halifax County	1	"OPR" Counties	1, 2		
Nash County	10	PERSONS COUNTY			
Northampton Co.	2	"OPR" Counties	2		
FRANKLIN COUNTY		RICHMOND COUNTY - ditto			
Halifax County	3				
Northampton Co.	7				

\*  
 IMPORTANT REFERENCES TO  
VIRGINIA COUNTIES -N.C.

ACCOMACK CO.	-Robeson 3
BRUNSWICK CO.	-Northampton 3, 5, 6, 9, 11.
GREENSVILLE CO.	North. 11
NANSEMOND CO.	"OPR" 1, 2.
NORFOLK CO.	- Chowan 1.
SOUTHAMPTON CO.	Nash 9.
SURRY COUNTY	- Bertie 2.
SUSSEX COUNTY	-Halifax 4, Northampton 11.
(These involve evidence of migration or ancestry of N. C. Bases.)	

-TOP LINE - First name;  
followed by Section; Page

B A S S :-

AARON		BENJAMIN		DAVID (Cont.)	
N.C. Suppl. Info.	2	Virginia	44, 45	(Ky) Illinois	2
ABELL		N.C. Suppl. Info.	1, 5	Indiana (note only)	4
Sampson Co. N.C.	3,4	Georgia	16	Indiana	5
ABRAM		BENNETT		DELSON	
N.C. Suppl. Info.	6	Virginia	45	Georgia	19
ACKLES		BEVERET		DEMPSEY	
N.C. Suppl. Info.	5	Sampson Co., N.C.	4	N.C. Suppl. Info.	1, 2
Georgia	17, 18, 19	BRIGHT		DENNIS (of N.C.)	
ADDISON		N.C. Suppl. Info.	5	Virginia	44
Indiana	3	BRUCE		DENTON	
A. H.		Virginia	45	Indiana	5
Georgia	18	BURRELL, BURWELL *		DRFAD	
ALBERT		Virginia	46	NC Bases in Revol.	3
Nansemond Ind. Sec.	17	Sampson Co., N. C.	3, 4	FARL	
ALEXANDER		Georgia	16	Nansemond Ind.	17
Virginia	43	*See notes, bottom of		EDWARD	
Nansemond Ind.	15	Anson Co., N.C.	2	Virginia	41, 45
N.C. Suppl. Info.	2	Texas	"7"	Nansemond Ind	all
Georgia	16, 18	CADER		(note) Indiana	4
ALEXANDREW		N.C. Suppl. Info.	1	N.C. Suppl. Info.	1,2,3
Indiana	4	CAMILLA		EDWIN	
ALONZO		Georgia	19	N.C. " "	2
Nansemond Ind.	17	CARRIE		EDY	" "
ANDREW		Nansemond Ind.	18	" "	5
Nansemond Ind.	7, 8, 15	CARRINGTON		ELAM	
N.C. Suppl. Info.	2, 3	N.C. Suppl. Info.	5	Virginia	43, 45
Sampson Co. N.C.	4	CAEY		ELIJAH	
Georgia	16, 17	Indiana	3	Virginia	44
ANN		CASSANDRA		Nansemond Ind.	15
Nansemond Ind.	11	N.C. Suppl. Info.	3	N.C. Suppl. Info.	1
ANNA		Chowan Co., N. C.	3	" Bases in Revol.	4
Nansemond Ind.	15	CATHERINE		Illinois	2
ANTHONY		Nansemond Ind.	14	ELIZABETH	
Nansemond Ind.	11	CHARLES		Nansemond Ind.	12
ARCHE		Virginia	41	ELOY	
Georgia	16	Nansemond Ind.	15	Nansemond Ind.	7
ARCHER		Georgia	8	ELVIN	
Virginia	44	CHRISTINE		Nansemond Ind.	7
ARTHUR		Nansemond Ind.	18	EMILY (Timmons)	
Virginia	41	CHRISTOPHER		Indiana	3
Georgia	18	Virginia	41	EPHRAIM	
Indiana	3	COLIN (of Ala.) Texas	"7"	Virginia	42
AUGUSTE		Virginia	45	ERNEST	
N.C. Suppl. Info.	3	COVINGTON		Nansemond Ind.	18
AUGUSTUS		N.C. Suppl.	5	ESAU	
Bertie Co. NC	5	C. M.		N.C. Bases in Revol.	4
Georgia	19	Virginia	43	EVERETT	
Indiana	5	COUNSEL		Sampson Co., N.C.	3
BARNARD		NC Suppl. Info.	1, 2	Georgia	16
Georgia	18	DANIEL		EZEKIEL	
BARNEY		Virginia	42, 45	(Ky) Illinois	2
Georgia	16,19	Indiana	5	FELIX	
BEN		DAVID		Sampson Co., N.C.	3
Indiana	5	Georgia	16, 18	FRANCIS, - Virginia	41

FRANKLIN		JACOB (cont) Georgia	19	JUSTIN	
Indiana	5	JAMES,		Nansemond Ind.	13, 17.
FREDERICK		Virginia	41, 42	KEZIAH	
Virginia	45	Nansemond Ind.	all	Nansemond Ind.	13-16 .
GENEVIEVE		NC Suppl. Info.	1	LAFAYETTE	
Nansemond Ind.	11, 12	Guilford Co., N. C.	1	Georgia	19
GEORGE		Sampson Co. N.C.	3	LEASON	
Virginia	43	(to Indiana)		Indiana	3
N.C. Suppl. Info.	3	Georgia	16, 17, 18, 19. -	LENA	
Guilford Co., N.C.	1	JASON		NC Suppl. Info.	3
(KY) Illinois	2	NC Suppl. Info.	5	LEONARD	
Indiana	5	JESSE (descendants of)		Nansemond Ind.	18
GILES		Nansemond Ind.	17	LEWIS	
Nansemond Ind.	13	JETHRO		NC Suppl. Info.	3
GLADYS		NC Suppl. Info.	1	Guilford Co., N.C.	1
Nansemond Ind.	17	J. J.		Sampson Co., N.C.	4
GOLDIE		Georgia	19	LINDSAY	
" "	"	JOE		Nansemond Ind.	17
GREEN		Georgia	19	Sampson Co. N.C.	4
Georgia	18	JOEL		LONNIE	
GREGORY		Virginia	44	NC Suppl Info.	5
Nansemond Ind.	11	Sampson Co. N.C.	3	LOUIS	
G. T.		(to S. C.)		Indiana	4
Georgia	18, 19	Georgia	17	LUCRETIA	
GUSTUS		JOHN		Sampson Co. NC	3, 4
Georgia	19	Virginia	41, 43, 44, 45	LUCY	
HARDY		Nansemond Ind.	7, 11, 12,	NC Suppl. Info.	4
N.C. Suppl. Info.	1	etc.	13, 14, 15	LYDIA	
HARMON		NC Suppl. Info.	1, 2, 5	NC Suppl. "	5
Georgia	19	Guilford Co. N.C.	1	M. Georgia	18, 19
HENDERSON		Sampson Co. N.C.	3	MACK "	18
Sampson Co., N.C.	3	(to Ind.)		MACKLIN	
HENRY,		Georgia	18, 19	Virginia	41
Virginia	42, 44	(Ky) Illinois	2	MALCOLM	
Nansemond Ind.	7	Indiana	5	Georgia	19
HERMAN		JONATHAN		MARTHA	
Georgia	19	(Ky) Illinois	2	Nansemond Ind.	14
HORATIO		JORDAN		MARY - Virginia	41, 46
N.C. Suppl. Info.	3	Nansemond Ind	12	Nansemond Ind.	11, 15
clarifies <u>Chowan Co.</u>	3	(Ky) Illinois	2	Indiana	3
HUGH		JOSEPH		MATTHEW	
Indiana	5	Virginia	41, 44, 45	Georgia	19
HUMPHREY		Nansemond Ind.	7, 14, 16	MAYO	
Nansemond Ind.	11	Sampson Co. N.C.	3	Indiana	3, 4
IDA SUSAN		Georgia	16	M.B. Georgia	18
Indiana	4	JOSHUA		MICHAEL,	
ISAAC		Nansemond Ind.	13	Nansemond Ind.	7
Virginia	42	NC Suppl. Info.	5	MILES	
ISAM		Sampson Co., N.C.	3	Georgia	18, 19
Indiana	5	JOSIAH		MILLE	
J.		Virginia	41	Nansemond Ind.	13
Georgia	19	(Ky) Illinois	2	MILTON - Virginia	46
JACKSON		J. R. (note) Indiana	4	Guilford Co., N.C.	1
(Ky) Illinois	2	JUDITH		NANNIE, Indiana	4
JACOB		Nansemond Ind.	14	NATHAN	
NC Suppl. Info.	1, 3	JULIUS		NC Suppl. Info.	1
" Basses in Revol.	4	NC Suppl. Info.	5	(Ky) Illinois	2



NATHANIEL  
 Nansemond Ind. 11, 12  
 NEEDHAM  
 N.C. Suppl. Info. 5  
 Georgia 19  
 NELSON  
 Nansemond Ind. 7, 8  
 NEWBERN  
 Sampson Co. N.C. 4  
 N. WOODFORD  
 (Ky) Illinois 2  
 OBADIAH  
 N.C. Suppl. Info. 5  
 ORA  
 Indiana 3  
 PAMELIA ANN  
 Indiana 4  
 PETER  
 Virginia 43, 44, 45  
 PHILIP  
 N.C. Suppl. Info. 1  
 PRISCILLA  
 Sampson Co., N. C. 3  
 QUINCY  
 N.C. Suppl. Info. 5  
 Georgia 19  
 REBECCA  
 Virginia 43  
 REUBEN  
 N.C. Suppl. Info. 1  
 Sampson Co. N.C. 4  
 RICE  
 NC Suppl. Info. 5  
 Georgia 17, 19  
 RICHARD  
 Virginia 43, 45  
 Nansemond Ind. 11-16  
 NC Suppl. Info. 5  
 Sampson Co., N.C. 3, 4  
 Georgia 19  
 (Ky) Illinois 2  
 ROBERT  
 Virginia 43, 46  
 ROLING  
 Virginia 45  
 SAMUEL  
 Nansemond Ind. 12, 15  
 N.C. Suppl. Info. 1  
 Indiana 5  
 Texas "SAM BASS" 3  
 SAMPSON  
 NC Suppl. Info. 5  
 SARAH  
 Nansemond Ind. 13  
 Sampson Co., N. C. 3  
 SOLOMON  
 Indiana 5

STELLA  
 Indiana 3  
 STEPHEN  
 NC Suppl. Info. 2  
 STEVEN  
 NC Suppl. Info. 1  
 SYDNEY  
 Virginia 46  
 TALBERT  
 NC Bases in Revol. 3  
 THOMAS  
 Virginia 41 45  
 Nansemond Ind. 7, 11-16  
 NC Suppl. Info. 1,4,5  
 Sampson Co., N. C. 4  
 (Ky) Illinois 2  
 Indiana 3  
 TIMOTHY  
 Sampson Co., N.C. 4  
 URIAH  
 Nansemond Ind. 15  
 Sampson Co., N. C. 4  
 Georgia, 16, 17, 18, 19  
 WASHINGTON  
 Guilford Co. N.C. 1  
 WATSON - Virginia 46  
 WILEY - Georgia 17  
 WILLIAM  
 Virginia 41 thru 45  
 Nansemond Ind. 7,8,  
 N.C. Suppl. Info. 1-5  
 Sampson N.C. 3, 4  
 (Ky) Illinois 2  
 Indiana 5  
 W. - Georgia 19  
 WILLIS,  
 Virginia 42  
 Nansemond Ind. 7,8,11  
 Sampson Co., N.C. 4  
 Indiana 5  
 W. R.  
 N.C. Suppl. Info. 4  
 WRIGHT  
 N.C. Suppl. Info. 4  
 NC Bases in Revol. 4  
 ZENO  
 Indiana 4

FOR NOTES

---

FOR NOTES

## SURNAME - Section - Page

Anderson - Nansemond	8,17	Knight - Virginia	- 1
Arpe - NC Suppl. Info.	1	Knight - Nansemond	- 12
Barton " " "	4	Knight - Indiana	3
Batten - Nansemond	12	Lang - "	3
Bennett - Virginia	45	Langston - Nansemond	17
Blount -Sampson Co.NC	3	Lanyere - "	14
Bogan -Eng.3; Anson NC	2	Larkin - NC Suppl. Info.	4
Bolling - Virginia	45	Lawyer - Virginia	45
Brookshire - Indiana	3	Lidwin - Nansemond	- 8
Brown - to Indiana, -		Liles "	17
Sampson Co. N.C.	3	Marshall - Indiana	4
Bryant, - Nansemond	15	McDonald - Nansemond	17
Burwell - Nansemond	12,15	Montgomery - "	17
Cameron - Georgia	16	Montgomery - Indiana	3
Campbell - Indiana	4	Moseley - Virginia	41
Cardozo - Virginia	45	Nettles, NC Suppl. Info.	4
Coddington - Indiana	2, 4	compare S.C., page 3	
Collett - Indiana	3	Newton, Nansemond	8, 14
Collins, Nansemond	2,3,17	Obrecht, Indiana	4
Craddock - Virginia	43	Oliver - Virginia	43
Corrubia -Illinois	1	Passmore - Nansemond	17
Crafford - Nansemond	14	Perkins - "	8
Cross - Indiana	4	Petteford - Virginia	1
Davis - "	4	(see Granville Co. NC)	
Dillehay - "	4	Petters(Peters?) Va.	44
Drummond - Virginia	1	Pierce - Georgia	16,17,18
Elam - Virginia	44	Powell, NC Suppl. Info.	4
Flury - Nansemond	8	Price - Nansemond	8
Farlines - Virginia	44,45	Raney - Virginia	44
Fowlkes - "	45	Roberts - "	46
Frasier - Indiana	3	Roberts - Indiana	4
Gardner - "	3	Roberts (Okla) Texas	"7"
Gee - "	3	Rogne - Indiana	3
George, NC Suppl. Info.	4	Schafer - Indiana	4
Goodman " Basses in Rev.	3	Sontone NC Basses in Rev.	3
Gray - " Suppl. Info.	4	Spence - Virginia	41
Green - " " "	4	Spivey - Nansemond	14
Greene - Indiana	3	Springer - Indiana	4
Harper - Georgia	16	Stevens, NC Suppl Info.	3
Haskins - Virginia	5, 43	Straughan - Indiana	4
Hassletine - Virginia	43	(Stroghan?) "	"
Hatton - Nansemond	17	Throckmorton "	"
Hodges - "	15	Timmons - "	3
Hodges - Indiana	4	Traylor, NC Suppl. Info.	4
Holeman - "	3	Trummel, - Nansemond	8
Holloway - Virginia	43	Tucker, - "	11
Holloway - Nansemond	2	(see Norfolk Co. Va.pp.)	
Ingram - Georgia	16	Vandergriff - Indiana	4
Jackson - Virginia	41	Vaughan - Virginia	45
JeNsen - Indiana	4	Wade - "	45
Johnson, NC Suppl. Info.	4	Walden - "	44
Johnson - Indiana	3	Weaver - Nansemond	8
Jones - Virginia	45	Willis - "	11
Jordan - Nansemond	11	WASHINGTON -foreword to	
King - Sampson Co. NC	3	N.C. Cencus Notes, and a	

Washington (cont.)  
 quote from his diary  
 re: Basse's Swamp.  
 - NC Suppl. Info. 4  
 Whitfield, " 4.  
 Wood, NC Basses in  
 Revolution, 3

---

FOR NOTES:





















